

KING HENRY IV, PART I



Webster's Thesaurus Edition for PSAT[®], SAT[®], GRE[®], LSAT[®],
GMAT[®], and AP[®] English Test Preparation

William Shakespeare

PSAT[®] is a registered trademark of the College Entrance Examination Board and the National Merit Scholarship Corporation neither of which sponsors or endorses this book; SAT[®] is a registered trademark of the College Board which neither sponsors nor endorses this book; GRE[®], AP[®] and Advanced Placement[®] are registered trademarks of the Educational Testing Service which neither sponsors nor endorses this book, GMAT[®] is a registered trademark of the Graduate Management Admissions Council which is neither affiliated with this book nor endorses this book, LSAT[®] is a registered trademark of the Law School Admissions Council which neither sponsors nor endorses this product. All rights reserved.

King Henry IV, Part I

Webster's Thesaurus Edition for PSAT[®], SAT[®], GRE[®], LSAT[®],
GMAT[®], and AP[®] English Test Preparation

William Shakespeare

PSAT[®] is a registered trademark of the College Entrance Examination Board and the National Merit Scholarship Corporation neither of which sponsors or endorses this book; SAT[®] is a registered trademark of the College Board which neither sponsors nor endorses this book; GRE[®], AP[®] and Advanced Placement[®] are registered trademarks of the Educational Testing Service which neither sponsors nor endorses this book, GMAT[®] is a registered trademark of the Graduate Management Admissions Council which is neither affiliated with this book nor endorses this book, LSAT[®] is a registered trademark of the Law School Admissions Council which neither sponsors nor endorses this product. All rights reserved.

ICON CLASSICS

Published by ICON Group International, Inc.
7404 Trade Street
San Diego, CA 92121 USA

www.icongrouponline.com

King Henry IV, Part I: Webster's Thesaurus Edition for PSAT®, SAT®, GRE®, LSAT®, GMAT®, and AP® English Test Preparation

This edition published by ICON Classics in 2005
Printed in the United States of America.

Copyright ©2005 by ICON Group International, Inc.
Edited by Philip M. Parker, Ph.D. (INSEAD); Copyright ©2005, all rights reserved.

All rights reserved. This book is protected by copyright. No part of it may be reproduced, stored in a retrieval system, or transmitted in any form or by any means, electronic, mechanical, photocopying, recording, or otherwise, without written permission from the publisher.

Copying our publications in whole or in part, for whatever reason, is a violation of copyright laws and can lead to penalties and fines. Should you want to copy tables, graphs, or other materials, please contact us to request permission (E-mail: iconedit@san.rr.com). ICON Group often grants permission for very limited reproduction of our publications for internal use, press releases, and academic research. Such reproduction requires confirmed permission from ICON Group International, Inc.

PSAT® is a registered trademark of the College Entrance Examination Board and the National Merit Scholarship Corporation neither of which sponsors or endorses this book; SAT® is a registered trademark of the College Board which neither sponsors nor endorses this book; GRE®, AP® and Advanced Placement® are registered trademarks of the Educational Testing Service which neither sponsors nor endorses this book, GMAT® is a registered trademark of the Graduate Management Admissions Council which is neither affiliated with this book nor endorses this book, LSAT® is a registered trademark of the Law School Admissions Council which neither sponsors nor endorses this product. All rights reserved.

ISBN 0-497-25341-0

Contents

| | |
|------------------------------|-----|
| PREFACE FROM THE EDITOR..... | 1 |
| PERSONS REPRESENTED | 3 |
| ACT I | 5 |
| ACT II | 31 |
| ACT III..... | 69 |
| ACT IV..... | 97 |
| ACT V | 115 |
| GLOSSARY | 139 |

PREFACE FROM THE EDITOR

Designed for school districts, educators, and students seeking to maximize performance on standardized tests, Webster's paperbacks take advantage of the fact that classics are frequently assigned readings in English courses. By using a running thesaurus at the bottom of each page, this edition of *King Henry IV, Part I* by William Shakespeare was edited for students who are actively building their vocabularies in anticipation of taking PSAT[®], SAT[®], AP[®] (Advanced Placement[®]), GRE[®], LSAT[®], GMAT[®] or similar examinations.¹

Webster's edition of this classic is organized to expose the reader to a maximum number of synonyms and antonyms for difficult and often ambiguous English words that are encountered in other works of literature, conversation, or academic examinations. Extremely rare or idiosyncratic words and expressions are given lower priority in the notes compared to words which are "difficult, and often encountered" in examinations. Rather than supply a single synonym, many are provided for a variety of meanings, allowing readers to better grasp the ambiguity of the English language, and avoid using the notes as a pure crutch. Having the reader decipher a word's meaning within context serves to improve vocabulary retention and understanding. Each page covers words not already highlighted on previous pages. If a difficult word is not noted on a page, chances are that it has been highlighted on a previous page. A more complete thesaurus is supplied at the end of the book; Synonyms and antonyms are extracted from Webster's Online Dictionary.

Definitions of remaining terms as well as translations can be found at www.websters-online-dictionary.org. Please send suggestions to websters@icongroupbooks.com

The Editor
Webster's Online Dictionary
www.websters-online-dictionary.org

¹ PSAT[®] is a registered trademark of the College Entrance Examination Board and the National Merit Scholarship Corporation neither of which sponsors or endorses this book; SAT[®] is a registered trademark of the College Board which neither sponsors nor endorses this book; GRE[®], AP[®] and Advanced Placement[®] are registered trademarks of the Educational Testing Service which neither sponsors nor endorses this book, GMAT[®] is a registered trademark of the Graduate Management Admissions Council which is neither affiliated with this book nor endorses this book, LSAT[®] is a registered trademark of the Law School Admissions Council which neither sponsors nor endorses this product. All rights reserved.

PERSONS REPRESENTED

KING HENRY THE FOURTH

HENRY, Prince of Wales

PRINCE JOHN of Lancaster,

} sons to the King.

EARL OF WESTMORELAND

SIR WALTER BLUNT

THOMAS PERCY, Earl of Worcester

HENRY PERCY, Earl of Northumberland

HENRY PERCY, his son

EDMUND MORTIMER, Earl of March

SCROOP, Archbishop of York

SIR MICHAEL, his Friend

ARCHIBALD, Earl of Douglas

OWEN GLENDOWER

SIR RICHARD VERNON

SIR JOHN FALSTAFF

POINTZ

GADSHILL

PETO

BARDOLP

LADY PERCY, Wife to Hotspur

LADY MORTIMER, Daughter to Glendower

MRS. **QUICKLY**, Hostess in Eastcheap**Thesaurus**

quickly: (*adv*) promptly, rapidly, expeditiously, readily, speedily, swiftly, suddenly, hastily; (*adj, adv*) immediately, shortly; (*adv, n*) instantly. **ANTONYMS:** (*adv*) slowly, gradually, permanently, later, eventually, thoroughly.

LORDS, OFFICERS, SHERIFF, VINTNER, CHAMBERLAIN, DRAWERS,
CARRIERS, TRAVELLERS, and ATTENDANTS.

ACT I

SCENE I. LONDON. A ROOM IN THE PALACE.

[Enter the KING HENRY, WESTMORELAND, SIR WALTER BLUNT, and others.]

KING.

So **shaken** as we are, so wan with care,
 Find we a time for frightened peace to pant,
 And breathe **short**-winded accents of new broils
 To be **commenced** in strands **afar** remote.
 No more the **thirsty** entrance of this soil
 Shall **daub** her lips with her own children's blood;
 No more shall trenching war channel her fields,
 Nor **bruise** her flowerets with the armed hoofs
 Of hostile paces: those opposed eyes,
 Which, like the meteors of a troubled heaven,
 All of one nature, of one substance bred,
 Did lately meet in the **intestine** shock
 And furious close of civil butchery,
 Shall now, in mutual well-beseeming ranks,
 March all one way, and be no more opposed
 Against acquaintance, **kindred**, and allies:
 The edge of war, like an ill-sheathed knife,
 No more shall cut his master. Therefore, friends,
 As far as to the **sepulchre** of Christ--
 Whose soldier now, under whose blessed cross

Thesaurus

afar: (*adv*) off, away, far away, distantly, beyond, Afar off, in the distance, by far, apart; (*adj*) outlying, far. ANTONYMS: (*adv*) close, nearby, near; (*prep*) within.
bruise: (*n, v*) hurt, wound; (*v*) crush, pound, mash, contuse, grind, bray; (*n*) contusion, hematoma; (*adj, n*) buffet.
commenced: (*v*) began, Gan; (*adj*) initiate, present.
daub: (*n, v*) smear, splotch, smudge;

(*v*) spread, besmear, plaster, coat, bedaub, stain; (*n*) blot, spot.
intestine: (*n*) bowel, gut, intestines, guts, bowels, small intestine, viscera; (*adj*) domestic, internal, intestinal, inner.
kindred: (*adj*) cognate, akin, similar, allied, related; (*n*) kin, consanguinity, relation, folk, folks, kin group.
sepulchre: (*n*) mausoleum, burial, monument, repository, crypt, sepulture, burial chamber, tomb, bier;

(*v*) inter, bury.
shaken: (*adj*) jolted, agitated, dilapidated, frayed; (*v*) passe, lame, broken, threadbare, wilted, shaky, vibrate.
short-winded: (*adv*) out of breath.
thirsty: (*adj*) eager, arid, parched, avid, keen, athirst, greedy, absorbent, ambitious; (*v*) craving, hungry.
 ANTONYMS: (*adj*) quenched, satisfied, disinterested, wet.

We are impressed and engaged to fight--
 Forthwith a power of English shall we levy,
 To chase these pagans in those holy fields
 Over whose acres walk'd those blessed feet
 Which fourteen hundred years ago were nail'd
 For our advantage on the bitter cross.
 But this our purpose now is **twelvemonth** old,
 And **bootless** 'tis to tell you we will go:
 Therefore we meet not now.--Then let me hear
 Of you, my gentle cousin Westmoreland,
 What **yesternight** our Council did decree
 In **forwarding** this dear expedience.

WESTMORELAND.

My **liege**, this haste was hot in question,
 And many limits of the charge set down
 But yesternight; when, all **athwart**, there came
 A post from Wales loaden with heavy news;
 Whose worst was, that the noble Mortimer,
 Leading the men of Herefordshire to fight
 Against th' irregular and wild Glendower,
 Was by the rude hands of that Welshman taken;
 A thousand of his people butchered,
 Upon whose dead **corpse**' there was such misuse,
 Such beastly, **shameless** transformation,
 By those Welshwomen done, as may not be
 Without much shame re-told or spoken of.

KING.

It seems, then, that the **tidings** of this broil
 Brake off our business for the Holy Land.

WESTMORELAND.

This, match'd with other, did, my gracious lord;

Thesaurus

athwart: (*adj, adv, n, prep*) across; (*adv, prep*) aslant, cross; (*adj, adv, prep*) thwart; (*adj, adv*) crosswise; (*adv*) sideways, obliquely, transversely, traverse, overthwart, crossways.
bootless: (*adj*) futile, useless, vain, idle, inefficacious, inutile, unavailing, sleeveless, abortive, ineffective, feckless.
corpse: (*n*) carcass, body, carcase, dead person, stiff, dead body, remains, corse, clay, dry bones; (*adj*) lich.

forwarding: (*n*) promotion, dispatch, consignment, progress, transportation, forward, despatch, shipment, mailing, transfer, shipping.
liege: (*n*) feudatory, liegeman, vassal, lord, liege Lord, subject, Luik; (*adj*) loyal, staunch, true, steady.
shameless: (*adj*) bold, immodest, profligate, depraved, audacious, blatant, barefaced, unscrupulous, impudent, unblushing; (*adj, v*) graceless. ANTONYMS: (*adj*)

restrained, abashed, ashamed, discreet, prudish, apologetic.
tidings: (*n*) intelligence, information, message, report, word, advice, communication, dispute, wind, statement, tiding.
twelvemonth: (*n*) calendar year, civil year, financial year, common year, amount of time, time period, period of time, bissextile year, class, yr, period.
yesternight: (*n*) last night.

For more uneven and **unwelcome** news
 Came from the North, and thus it did import:
 On Holy-rood day the **gallant** Hotspur there,
 Young Harry Percy, and brave Archibald,
 That ever-valiant and approved Scot,
 At Holmedon met;
 Where they did spend a sad and bloody hour,
 As by discharge of their artillery,
 And shape of likelihood, the news was told;
 For he that brought them, in the very heat
 And pride of their **contention** did take horse,
 Uncertain of the issue any way.

KING.

Here is a dear and true-industrious friend,
 Sir Walter Blunt, new **lighted** from his horse,
 Stain'd with the variation of each soil
 Betwixt that Holmedon and this seat of ours;
 And he hath brought us smooth and welcome news.
 The Earl of Douglas is discomfited:
 Ten **thousand** bold Scots, two-and-twenty knights,
 Balk'd in their own blood, did Sir Walter see
 On Holmedon's plains: of prisoners, Hotspur took
 Mordake the Earl of Fife and eldest son
 To beaten Douglas; and the Earls of Athol,
 Of Murray, Angus, and Menteith.
 And is not this an honourable spoil,
 A gallant prize? ha, cousin, is it not?

WESTMORELAND.

Faith, 'tis a **conquest** for a prince to **boast** of.

KING.

Ye, there thou makest me sad, and makest me sin

Thesaurus

boast: (*v*) bluster, brag, blow, crow, gasconade, show off, rodomontade, exult; (*n, v*) vaunt, pride; (*n*) arrogance. ANTONYMS: (*n*) deprecation; (*v*) downplay, lack.
conquest: (*n*) defeat, triumph, conquering, achievement, reduction, coup, rout, overthrow, subjection, mastery, success. ANTONYMS: (*n*) failure, defeat, loss, victory.
contention: (*n*) competition, battle, conflict, argumentation, argument,

discord, assertion, controversy, allegation, arguing, difference. ANTONYMS: (*n*) affection, kindness, friendship, friendliness, agreement, accord, cooperation, denial.
gallant: (*adj*) fearless, brave, daring, courageous, chivalrous, bold, manly, heroic, dashing, courteous, fine. ANTONYMS: (*adj*) boorish, rude, selfish.
lighted: (*adj*) illuminated, lit, light, ablaze, bright, ignited, burn, burning,

ignite, kindled, lighten.
thou: (*n*) chiliad, grand, m, g, one thousand, gramme, gram, gm, gigabyte, Gb, curtilage.
unwelcome: (*adj*) undesirable, objectionable, unpopular, unasked, unwished, unintroduced, unvisited, uninvited, unpleasant; (*adj, n*) disagreeable, unsatisfactory. ANTONYMS: (*adj*) welcome, desirable, gratifying, wanted, fortunate.

In envy that my Lord Northumberland
 Should be the father to so **blest** a son,—
 A son who is the theme of honour's tongue;
 Amongst a **grove**, the very straightest plant;
 Who is sweet Fortune's **minion** and her pride:
 Whilst I, by looking on the praise of him,
 See riot and **dishonour stain** the brow
 Of my young Harry. O, that it could be proved
 That some night-tripping fairy had exchanged
 In cradle-clothes our children where they lay,
 And call'd mine Percy, his Plantagenet!
 Then would I have his Harry, and he mine:
 But let him from my thoughts. What think you, coz,
 Of this young Percy's pride? the prisoners,
 Which he in this adventure hath surprised,
 To his own use he keeps; and sends me word,
 I shall have none but Mordake Earl of Fife.

WESTMORELAND.

This is his uncle's teaching, this is Worcester,
 Malevolent to you in all aspects;
 Which makes him **prune** himself, and **bristle up**
 The **crest** of youth against your dignity.

KING.

But I have sent for him to answer this;
 And for this cause **awhile** we must neglect
 Our holy purpose to Jerusalem.
 Cousin, on Wednesday next our Council we
 Will hold at Windsor; so inform the lords:
 But come yourself with speed to us again;
 For more is to be said and to be done
 Than out of anger can be **uttered**.

Thesaurus

awhile: (*adj*) in transitu, en passant;
 (*adv*) briefly.

blest: (*adj*) blessed, fortunate,
 beatified, blissful, blame, blasted,
 blamed, golden, glorious, favored.

bristle: (*n*) fiber, hair, whisker; (*v*)
 teem, burn, seethe, rage, arise, fume,
 blow up; (*n, v*) brustle. ANTONYM:
 (*v*) calm.

crest: (*n, v*) crown, top, peak, climax;
 (*n*) summit, brow, cockscomb, acme,
 pinnacle, zenith; (*v*) cap.

ANTONYMS: (*n*) base, bottom, nadir,
 trough.

dishonour: (*v*) discredit, disgrace,
 attain, shame, degrade, desecrate,
 violate, rape, outrage; (*n*) stigma,
 opprobrium.

grove: (*n*) forest, orchard, thicket,
 coppice, wood, gardens, residences,
 Holt, bosquet, park, Hurst.

minion: (*n*) cosset, follower, servant,
 pet, underling, hanger-on, spoiled
 child, sycophant, tool, henchman,

lackey. ANTONYM: (*n*) superior.

prune: (*v*) pare, cut, cut back, crop,
 trim, curtail, abbreviate, dress, shear,
 snip; (*adj, n, v*) lop. ANTONYMS: (*v*)
 lengthen, augment.

stain: (*n, v*) spot, blemish, tarnish, blot,
 dye, smear, disgrace, mark, soil, dirt,
 defile. ANTONYMS: (*v*) enhance,
 dignify, clean.

uttered: (*adj*) expressed, express,
 verbalised, verbalized, vocal, explicit,
 oral; (*v*) spoke, quoth, said.

WESTMORELAND.

I will, my liege.

[Exeunt.]

SCENE II. THE SAME.
AN APARTMENT OF PRINCE HENRY'S.

[Enter PRINCE HENRY and FALSTAFF.]

FALSTAFF.

Now, Hal, what time of day is it, lad?

PRINCE.

Thou art so fat-witted, with drinking of old sack, and unbuttoning thee after supper, and sleeping upon **benches** after **noon**, that thou hast forgotten to demand that truly which thou wouldst truly know. What a devil hast thou to do with the time of the day? unless hours were cups of sack, and minutes capons, and the blessed Sun himself a fair hot **wench** in flame-coloured **taffeta**, I see no reason why thou shouldst be so **superfluous** to demand the time of the day.

FALSTAFF.

Indeed, you come near me now, Hal; for we that take purses go by the Moon and the seven stars, and not by Phoebus,—he, that **wandering** knight so fair. And I pr'ythee, sweet wag, when thou art king,—as, God save thy Grace—Majesty I should say, for grace thou **wilt** have none,—

PRINCE.

What, none?

FALSTAFF.

No, by my **troth**; not so much as will serve to be **prologue** to an egg and butter.

Thesaurus

benches: (*n*) bleachers.

noon: (*n*) high noon, noonday, noontide, afternoon, hour, dinnertime, crest, twelve noon; (*adj*) meridian, meridional; (*adj, n*) culmination.

prologue: (*n*) preface, introduction, preamble, foreword, Prolog, overture, proem, preliminary, beginning, prolegomena, opening. ANTONYMS: (*n*) conclusion, postscript.

superfluous: (*adj, v*) spare; (*adj*) needless, extra, excess, excessive, unnecessary, surplus, pointless, superabundant, supernumerary, supererogatory. ANTONYMS: (*adj*) indispensable, important, essential, basic, pertinent.

taffeta: (*n*) taffety, textile, material, cloth, fabric.

troth: (*n*) faith, engagement, betrothal, plight, vow, loyalty, espousal, fidelity, truth, verity, veracity.

wandering: (*adj*) itinerant, nomadic, erratic, rambling, errant, migratory; (*adj, v*) stray, vagrant, vagabond, unsettled; (*n*) peregrination.

ANTONYM: (*adj*) resident.

wench: (*n*) miss, damsel, strumpet, trollop, Trull, missy, quean, slut, nymph, dame; (*n, v*) drab.

wilt: (*v*) flag, shrivel, sag, weaken, fade, languish, dry, wither, collapse, tire; (*n*) wilting. ANTONYMS: (*v*) flourish, rise, rally.

PRINCE.

Well, how then? come, **roundly**, roundly.

FALSTAFF.

Marry, then, sweet wag, when thou art king, let not us that are squires of the night's body be called thieves of the day's beauty: let us be Diana's foresters, gentlemen of the shade, minions of the Moon; and let men say we be men of good government, being **governed**, as the sea is, by our noble and **chaste** mistress the Moon, under whose countenance we steal.

PRINCE.

Thou say'st well, and it holds well too; for the fortune of us that are the Moon's men doth ebb and flow like the sea, being governed, as the sea is, by the Moon. As, for proof, now: A purse of gold most resolutely snatch'd on Monday night, and most **dissolutely** spent on Tuesday morning; got with swearing Lay by, and spent with crying Bring in; now ill as low an ebb as the foot of the ladder, and by-and-by in as high a flow as the ridge of the **gallows**.

FALSTAFF.

By the Lord, thou say'st true, lad. And is not my hostess of the tavern a most sweet wench?

PRINCE.

As the honey of Hybla, my old lad of the castle. And is not a **buff jerkin** a most sweet robe of **durance**?

FALSTAFF.

How now, how now, mad wag! what, in thy quips and thy quiddities? what a plague have I to do with a buff jerkin?

PRINCE.

Why, what a pox have I to do with my hostess of the tavern?

FALSTAFF.

Well, thou hast call'd her to a **reckoning** many a time and oft.

Thesaurus

buff: (*n*) devotee, fan, addict, enthusiast, aficionado, admirer; (*adj*, *n*) tan, beige; (*v*) shine, furbish, polish. ANTONYMS: (*v*) corrode, dull, erode; (*n*) detractor.
chaste: (*adj*) virtuous, moral, virgin, modest, unsullied, austere, vestal, severe, continent, spotless, decent. ANTONYMS: (*adj*) corrupt, wanton, lewd, sleazy, promiscuous, immoral, dirty, defiled, impure, tainted.
dissolutely: (*adv*) licentiously,

wickedly, immorally, rakishly, debauchedly, dissipatedly, lewdly, loosely, wantonly, fastly, lasciviously.
durance: (*n*) captivity, dure, incarceration, imprisonment, immurement, duress.
gallows: (*n*) gibbet, gallous, gallows-bitts, hanging, noose, scaffold, halter, tree, rope, gallowtree, bough.
governed: (*adj*) subject; (*n*) citizenry; (*adv*) under.

jerkin: (*n*) jacket, doublet, barbe, CHUDDER, waistcoat, jubbah, talma jacket, pilot jacket, pajamas, oilskins, gabardine.
reckoning: (*n*) calculation, computation, bill, score, computing, liquidation, clearance; (*n*, *v*) count, enumeration, account, estimation.
roundly: (*adv*) bluntly, fully, roundedly, wholly, bluffly, spherically, plumply, entirely, round, completely, globularly.

PRINCE.

Did I ever call for thee to pay thy part?

FALSTAFF.

No; I'll give thee thy due, thou hast paid all there.

PRINCE.

Yea, and elsewhere, so far as my coin would stretch; and where it would not, I have used my credit.

FALSTAFF.

Yea, and so used it, that, were it not here apparent that thou art heir-apparent--But I pr'ythee, sweet wag, shall there be gallows standing in England when thou art king? and resolution thus fobb'd as it is with the **rusty curb** of old father **antic** the law? Do not thou, when thou art king, hang a **thief**.

PRINCE.

No; thou shalt.

FALSTAFF.

Shall I? O rare! By the Lord, I'll be a brave judge.

PRINCE.

Thou judgest false already: I mean, thou shalt have the hanging of the thieves, and so become a rare **hangman**.

FALSTAFF.

Well, Hal, well; and in some sort it **jumps** with my humour; as well as waiting in the Court, I can tell you.

PRINCE.

For obtaining of suits?

FALSTAFF.

Yea, for obtaining of suits, whereof the hangman hath no lean **wardrobe**. 'Sblood, I am as **melancholy** as a gib-cat or a lugg'd bear.

Thesaurus

antic: (*n, v*) clown; (*n*) prank, jest, lark, romp, joke, trick, jester; (*adj*)

ludicrous, fantastical, fantastic.

curb: (*n, v*) control, limit, bridle; (*v*)

restrict, suppress, contain, conquer, restrain, confine; (*adv, v*) moderate; (*n*) kerb. ANTONYMS: (*v*) encourage, push, help, foster, spur, assist, aid, unbridle, facilitate; (*n*) incentive, encouragement.

hangman: (*n*) executioner, headsman, hanger, tormentor, tiger, boggle,

crossword puzzle, scrabble, wild beast, hyena.

jumps: (*n*) fit, nervousness, tension, anxiety, jitters.

melancholy: (*adj, v*) dreary; (*adj, n*) gloom, melancholic; (*adj*) depressed, dejected, dismal, gloomy, doleful; (*n, v*) low spirits; (*n*) gloominess, depression. ANTONYMS: (*n*) happiness, cheerfulness, hopefulness, optimism; (*adj*) happy, bright, cheery, satisfied.

rusty: (*adj*) ancient, out of practice, intractable, old, corroded, deaf to reason, exceptionous, cantankerous; (*v*) moldy, raw, mildewed.

thief: (*n*) burglar, bandit, pirate, plunderer, filcher, stealer, pickpocket, pilferer, crook, brigand, despoiler.

wardrobe: (*n*) costume, clothing, cupboard, garb, clothes, apparel, dress, wear, clothespress, palliament, garment.

PRINCE.

Or an old lion, or a lover's **lute**.

FALSTAFF.

Yea, or the **drone** of a Lincolnshire bagpipe.

PRINCE.

What say'st thou to a hare, or the melancholy of Moor-ditch?

FALSTAFF.

Thou hast the most **unsavoury similes**, and art, indeed, the most comparative, rascalliest, sweet young prince,—But, Hal, I pr'ythee trouble me no more with vanity. I would to God thou and I knew where a commodity of good names were to be bought. An old lord of the Council **rated** me the other day in the street about you, sir,—but I mark'd him not; and yet he talk'd very wisely,—but I regarded him not; and yet he talk'd wisely, and in the street too.

PRINCE.

Thou didst well; for wisdom cries out in the **streets**, and no man regards it.

FALSTAFF.

O, thou hast **damnable iteration**, and art, indeed, able to corrupt a saint. Thou hast done much harm upon me, Hal; God forgive thee for it! Before I knew thee, Hal, I knew nothing; and now am I, if a man should speak truly, little better than one of the wicked. I must give over this life, and I will give it over; by the Lord, an I do not, I am a **villain**: I'll be damn'd for never a king's son in Christendom.

PRINCE.

Where shall we take a purse to-morrow, Jack?

FALSTAFF.

Zounds, where thou wilt, lad; I'll make one: an I do not, call me villain, and **baffle** me.

PRINCE.

I see a good amendment of life in thee,—from **praying** to purse-taking.

Thesaurus

baffle: (*v*) discomfit, astonish, bewilder, perplex, nonplus, mystify, stump, puzzle, confound, foil, frustrate. ANTONYMS: (*v*) explain, aid, support, help, clarify, assist, encourage.

damnable: (*adj*) cursed, damned, abominable, hateful, accursed, devilish, infernal, disgusting, sinful, deplorable, offensive. ANTONYMS: (*adj*) commendable, laudable, praiseworthy.

drone: (*n, v*) hum, murmur; (*v*) whine, idler, purr; (*n*) dawdler, droning, laggard, sluggard, roll; (*adv, n*) bourdon.

iteration: (*n*) iterance, reiteration, run, succession, frequency, repeating, recurrence, rehearsal, backbone, stereotypy, grit.

lute: (*n*) harp, glue, solder, luting, gum, mortar, plaster, stucco, paste, size, wafer.

praying: (*n*) prayer.

rated: (*adj*) specified.

similes: (*n*) imagery, images, metaphors.

streets: (*n*) street.

unsavoury: (*adj*) unsavory, offensive, unpalatable, nasty, repellent, foul, noisome, disgusting, sour, revolting, loathsome. ANTONYM: (*adj*) savory.

villain: (*n*) rascal, scoundrel, rogue, knave, miscreant, criminal, bandit, crook, reprobate, varlet, rapsallion. ANTONYMS: (*n*) heroine, hero.

FALSTAFF.

Why, Hal, 'tis my **vocation**, Hal; 'tis no sin for a man to labour in his vocation. [Enter POINTZ.]--Pointz!--Now shall we know if Gadshill have set a match. O, if men were to be saved by merit, what hole in Hell were hot enough for him? This is the most **omnipotent** villain that ever cried Stand! to a true man.

PRINCE.

Good **morrow**, Ned.

POINTZ.

Good morrow, sweet Hal.--What says Monsieur Remorse? what says Sir John Sack-and-sugar? Jack, how agrees the Devil and thee about thy soul, that thou soldest him on Good-Friday last for a cup of Madeira and a cold capon's leg?

PRINCE.

Sir John stands to his word,--the Devil shall have his bargain; for he was never yet a **breaker** of proverbs,--he will give the Devil his due.

POINTZ.

Then art thou damn'd for keeping thy word with the Devil.

PRINCE.

Else he had been damn'd for **cozening** the Devil.

POINTZ.

But, my lads, my lads, to-morrow morning, by four **o'clock**, early at Gads-hill! there are pilgrims **gong** to Canterbury with rich **offerings**, and traders riding to London with fat purses: I have visards for you all; you have horses for **yourselves**: Gadshill lies to-night in Rochester: I have **bespoke supper** to-morrow night in Eastcheap: we may do it as secure as sleep. If you will go, I will stuff your purses full of crowns; if you will not, **tarry** at home and be hang'd.

FALSTAFF.

Hear ye, Yedward; if I tarry at home and go not, I'll hang you for going.

Thesaurus

bespoke: (*adj*) bespoken, custom, engaged, affianced, commissioned, customized, made to measure, made to order, modified, personalized, specially made.

breaker: (*n*) chopper, billow, surf, surge, trainer, circuit breaker, wave, ait, atoll, crusher, switch.

cozening: (*n*) cheat, deceit.

gong: (*n*) bell, carillon, chime, cymbal, medal, Alexander Melville Bell, handbell, English painter, doorbell,

bell shape, Alexander Graham Bell.

morrow: (*n*) morning, future, mean solar day, day.

o'clock: (*n*) period, hours.

offerings: (*n*) aid, assistance, charity, contributions, gifts, help.

omnipotent: (*adj*) almighty, supreme, powerful, multipotent, divine, extreme, great, irresistible, mighty, predominant; (*n*) God. ANTONYMS: (*adj*) weak, powerless.

supper: (*n*) meal, tea, lunch, repast,

reception, mealtime, siesta, social affair; (*v*) dejeuner, beber, whet.

tarry: (*v*) linger, loiter, stay, remain, delay, lag, dally, dawdle, bide, rest; (*adj*) pitchy. ANTONYMS: (*v*) complete, finish.

vocation: (*n, v*) calling, profession, employment; (*n*) occupation, job, trade, business, career, line, mission, line of work.

yourselves: (*pron*) themselves, myself, herself.

POINTZ.

You will, **chops**?

FALSTAFF.

Hal, wilt thou make one?

PRINCE.

Who, I rob? I a thief? not I, by my faith.

FALSTAFF.

There's neither honesty, **manhood**, nor good **fellowship** in thee, nor thou camest not of the blood royal, if thou darest not stand for ten shillings.

PRINCE.

Well, then, once in my days I'll be a **madcap**.

FALSTAFF.

Why, that's well said.

PRINCE.

Well, come what will, I'll tarry at home.

FALSTAFF.

By the Lord, I'll be a **traitor**, then, when thou art king.

PRINCE.

I care not.

POINTZ.

Sir John, I pr'ythee, leave the Prince and me alone: I will lay him down such reasons for this adventure, that he shall go.

FALSTAFF.

Well, God give thee the spirit of **persuasion**, and him the ears of profiting, that what thou speakest may move, and what he **hears** may be believed, that the true Prince may, for recreation- sake, prove a false thief; for the poor abuses of the time want **countenance**. Farewell; you shall find me in Eastcheap.

Thesaurus

chops: (*n, v*) jaws; (*n*) orifice, chaps, jaw, fauces, propylon, portico, porch, door, portal; (*v*) gob.

countenance: (*n*) aspect, expression, brow, complexion; (*n, v*) face, sanction, support, favor; (*v*) allow, tolerate, uphold. ANTONYMS: (*v*) reject, oppose, discourage, disapprove, prohibit.

fellowship: (*n*) community, company, companionship, communion, camaraderie, society, comradeship,

association, body; (*adj, n*) familiarity, acquaintance. ANTONYMS: (*n*) unsociability, unfriendliness, hostility.

hears: (*v*) hear.

madcap: (*adj, n*) zany; (*adj, v*) wild, fiery; (*n*) lunatic, hothead, daredevil; (*adj*) impetuous, reckless, incautious, brash, rash. ANTONYM: (*adj*) cautious.

manhood: (*n*) majority, maturity, valor, resolution, personality,

humanity, integrity, bravery; (*adj*) manliness, ripe age, maturity full age.

persuasion: (*n*) belief, opinion, faith, inducement, creed, idea, exhortation, enticement, view, sentiment; (*adj, n*) conviction. ANTONYMS: (*n*) force, punishment, dissuasion.

traitor: (*n*) betrayer, conspirator, Judas, renegade, rat, quisling, deserter, cheat, collaborationist; (*adj*) insurgent, mutineer. ANTONYMS: (*n*) loyalist, patriot.

PRINCE.

Farewell, thou latter Spring! farewell, All-hallow'n Summer!

[Exit FALSTAFF.]

POINTZ.

Now, my good sweet honey-lord, ride with us to-morrow: I have a **jest** to **execute** that I cannot manage alone. Falstaff, Bardolph, Peto, and Gadshill, shall rob those men that we have already waylaid: yourself and I will not be there; and when they have the **booty**, if you and I do not rob them, cut this head off from my shoulders.

PRINCE.

But how shall we part with them in setting forth?

POINTZ.

Why, we will set forth before or after them, and appoint them a place of meeting, **wherein** it is at our pleasure to fail; and then will they adventure upon the exploit themselves; which they shall have no sooner achieved but we'll set upon them.

PRINCE.

Ay, but 'tis like that they will know us by our horses, by our habits, and by every other appointment, to be ourselves.

POINTZ.

Tut! our horses they shall not see,--I'll tie them in the wood; our visards we will change, after we leave them; and, sirrah, I have cases of **buckram** for the **nonce**, to immask our noted outward garments.

PRINCE.

But I doubt they will be too hard for us.

POINTZ.

Well, for two of them, I know them to be as true-bred cowards as ever turn'd back; and for the third, if he fight longer than he sees reason, I'll **forswear** arms. The virtue of this jest will be, the **incomprehensible** lies that this same fat **rogue** will tell us when we meet at supper: how thirty, at least, he fought

Thesaurus

booty: (*n*) plunder, prize, loot, pillage, stolen goods, spoil, spoils, swag, haul, prey, trophy.

buckram: (*adj*) stiff, starchy, besotted, formal, blotto, blind drunk; (*v*) formality, stiffness, stiffen; (*n*) fabric, cloth.

execute: (*v*) do, achieve, complete, perform, accomplish, act, effect, carry out, enforce, make, fulfill.

ANTONYMS: (*v*) abandon, ignore, disregard, Miss, forget, shirk, revive.

forswear: (*v*) abjure, renounce, disavow, disclaim, recant, perjure, retract, disown, give up, relinquish, discountenance.

incomprehensible: (*adj*) inapprehensible, inscrutable, inarticulate, abstruse, cryptic, unfathomable, puzzling, obscure, inexplicable, inconceivable, unaccountable. ANTONYMS: (*adj*) comprehensible, explicable, understandable, intelligible, legible,

obvious, straightforward.

jest: (*n*) gag, gibe, quip, game; (*n, v*) jape; (*v*) banter, jeer, deride, gird, sneer, clown.

nonce: (*n*) hour, nowadays, crisis, moment, instant, epoch, present, time being, minute, day.

rogue: (*n, v*) rascal; (*n*) knave, imp, miscreant, crook, cheat, impostor, swindler, cad, villain, scoundrel.

wherein: (*adv*) in what, in which, where.

with; what wards, what blows, what extremities he endured; and in the **reproof** of this lies the jest.

PRINCE.

Well, I'll go with thee: provide us all things necessary and meet me to-night in Eastcheap; there I'll sup. Farewell.

POINTZ.

Farewell, my lord.

[Exit.]

PRINCE.

I know you all, and will awhile uphold
The unyok'd **humour** of your idleness:
Yet **herein** will I **imitate** the Sun,
Who doth permit the base **contagious** clouds
To smother-up his beauty from the world,
That, when he please again to be himself,
Being wanted, he may be more wonder'd at,
By breaking through the foul and ugly mists
Of **vapours** that did seem to **strangle** him.
If all the year were playing holidays,
To sport would be as tedious as to work;
But, when they seldom come, they wish'd-for come,
And nothing pleaseth but rare accidents.
So, when this loose behaviour I throw off,
And pay the debt I never promised,
By how much better than my word I am,
By so much shall I **falsify** men's hopes;
And, like bright metal on a sullen ground,
My reformation, glittering **o'er** my fault,
Shall show more **goodly** and attract more eyes
Than that which hath no foil to set it off.
I'll so offend, to make offence a skill;

Thesaurus

contagious: (*adj*) catching, communicable, pestiferous, transmissible, epidemic, transmittable, poisonous, spreading, pestilent; (*n*) infection; (*v*) infect. ANTONYMS: (*adj*) noncontagious, noninfectious.
falsify: (*v*) garble, adulterate, misrepresent, counterfeit, manipulate, fake, forge, juggle, fudge, distort, cook. ANTONYM: (*v*) right.

goodly: (*adv*) benignly, kindly, strongly, rightly, graciously, virtuously, soundly, uprightly; (*adj*) sizable, handsome, respectable.
herein: (*adv*) here, therein.
humour: (*n*) fun, wit, witticism, body fluid, temper, mood, amiability, drollery, disposition; (*adj*) humorous; (*v*) gratify.
imitate: (*n, v*) duplicate; (*v*) forge, ape, emulate, follow, feign, counterfeit, mimic, mock, assume, act.

o'er: (*adv*) on, upon, across.
reproof: (*n, v*) reprimand, censure, rebuke, lecture; (*n*) reproach, admonition, reprehension, blame, condemnation, objugation, castigation.
strangle: (*v*) smother, stifle, asphyxiate, scrag, tighten, repress, constrict, pinch, strangulate; (*adj, v*) throttle; (*n*) strangling.
vapours: (*n*) vapors, megrims, blue devils, blues.

Redeeming time, when men think least I will.

[Exit.]

SCENE III. THE SAME. A ROOM IN THE PALACE.

[Enter KING HENRY, NORTHUMBERLAND, WORCESTER, HOTSPUR, SIR WALTER BLUNT, and others.]

KING.

My blood hath been too cold and temperate,
Unapt to stir at these indignities,
And you have found me; for, accordingly,
You **tread** upon my patience: but be sure
I will from **henceforth** rather be myself,
Mighty and to be fear'd, than my condition,
Which hath been smooth as oil, soft as young down,
And therefore lost that title of respect
Which the proud soul **ne'er** pays but to the proud.

WORCESTER.

Our House, my sovereign liege, little deserves
The **scourge** of **greatness** to be used on it;
And that same greatness too which our own hands
Have help to make so **portly**.

NORTHUMBERLAND.

My good lord,--

KING.

Worcester, get thee gone; for I do see
Danger and **disobedience** in thine eye:
O, sir, your presence is too bold and peremptory,
And majesty might never yet **endure**

Thesaurus

disobedience: (*n*) contumacy, intractableness, rebelliousness, breach, recalcitrance, rebellion, refusal, noncompliance, mutiny, contravention, defiance.
ANTONYMS: (*n*) compliance, meekness, conformity, devotion, order, fulfillment, loyalty.
endure: (*adj, n, v*) continue, support; (*n, v*) bear, suffer, stand, be; (*v*) accept, undergo, allow, stay, tolerate.
ANTONYMS: (*v*) perish, die, break,

fall, discontinue, crumble, end, enjoy, resign, quit, collapse.

greatness: (*n*) excellence, dimension, dignity, bulk, size, enormity, grandness, bigness, enormity, grandness, magnitude, fame. ANTONYMS: (*n*) obscurity, austerity, commonness, mildness, moderation, simplicity.

henceforth: (*adv*) hence, in future, after this; (*adj*) following.

ne'er: (*adv*) never, certainly not.

portly: (*adj*) plump, stout, corpulent,

heavy, obese, chubby, fleshy, overweight; (*adj, adv*) burly, stately; (*adv*) plumply. ANTONYMS: (*adj, adv*) thin, slim; (*adj*) skinny.

scourge: (*n*) curse, blight, affliction, plague, bane, calamity; (*v*) lash, flagellate, castigate, punish; (*n, v*) whip.

tread: (*n, v*) pace, walk, rate, march, tramp; (*n*) gait, stride, footstep, footfall, track; (*v*) trample.

The moody frontier of a servant brow.
 You have good leave to leave us: when we need
 Your use and counsel, we shall send for you.

[Exit WORCESTER.]

[To NORTHUMBERLAND.]

You were about to speak.

NORTHUMBERLAND.

Yea, my good lord.

Those prisoners in your Highness' name demanded,
 Which Harry Percy here at Holmedon took,
 Were, as he says, not with such strength denied
 As is deliver'd to your Majesty:
 Either envy, therefore, or misprision
 Is guilty of this fault, and not my son.

HOTSPUR.

My liege, I did deny no prisoners.
 But, I remember, when the fight was done,
 When I was dry with rage and extreme toil,
 Breathless and faint, leaning upon my sword,
 Came there a certain lord, neat, **trimly** dress'd,
 Fresh as a **bridegroom**; and his chin new reap'd
 Show'd like a stubble-land at harvest-home:
 He was **perfumed** like a milliner;
 And 'twixt his finger and his thumb he held
 A pouncet-box, which ever and anon
 He gave his nose, and took't away again;
 Who **therewith** angry, when it next came there,
 Took it in **snuff**: and still he smiled and talk'd;
 And, as the soldiers bore dead bodies by,
 He call'd them **untaught** knaves, unmannerly,
 To bring a **slovenly unhandsome corse**

Thesaurus

bridegroom: (*v*) bride; (*n*)

honeymooner, newlywed,
 participant, fiancé, husband.

ANTONYM: (*n*) wife.

corse: (*n*) cadaver, dry bones, skeleton,
 Corsica, carcass, bones.

perfumed: (*adj*) fragrant, odoriferous,
 odorous, scented, sweet, honeyed,
 mellifluous, angelic, angelical, fresh,
 gratifying. ANTONYM: (*adj*)
 odorless.

slovenly: (*adj*) careless, untidy, sloppy,

frowzy, dowdy, unkempt, negligent,
 frowzy, messy, disheveled; (*adv*)
 slatternly. ANTONYMS: (*adj*) clean,
 neat, diligent.

snuff: (*v*) smell, kill, douse, slay, scent,
 snuffle, bump off, smother, snort;
 (*adj*) tobacco, nicotine.

therewith: (*adv*) herewith, moreover,
 therewithal, forthwith, with that,
 besides, wherewith.

trimly: (*adv*) tidily, neatly, smartly,
 thinly, compactly, sprucely,

efficiently, nicely, nattyly, slenderly,
 snugly. ANTONYM: (*adv*) loosely.

unhandsome: (*adj*) unchivalric,
 unbecoming, awkward, illiberal,
 indecorous, ungraceful, plain,
 unmanly, unknighlyly.

untaught: (*adj*) illiterate, ignorant,
 unschooled, uninformed, untutored,
 uninstructed, uncultivated, unlicked,
 unnurtured, unhatched, unfledged.
 ANTONYMS: (*adj*) trained, educated,
 literate, economical.

Betwixt the wind and his nobility.
 With many holiday and lady terms
 He question'd me; amongst the rest, demanded
 My prisoners in your Majesty's behalf.
 I then, all **smarting** with my wounds being cold,
 Out of my grief and my impatience
 To be so pester'd with a popinjay,
 Answer'd **neglectingly**, I know not what,--
 He should, or he should not; for't made me mad
 To see him shine so brisk, and smell so sweet,
 And talk so like a waiting-gentlewoman
 Of guns and drums and wounds,--God save the mark!--
 And telling me the sovereign'st thing on Earth
 Was parmaceti for an inward bruise;
 And that it was great pity, so it was,
 This **villainous** salt-petre should be digg'd
 Out of the **bowels** of the harmless earth,
 Which many a good tall fellow had destroy'd
 So **cowardly**; and, but for these **vile** guns,
 He would himself have been a soldier.
 This bald **unjointed** chat of his, my lord,
 I answered indirectly, as I said;
 And I **beseech** you, let not his report
 Come current for an accusation
 Betwixt my love and your high Majesty.

BLUNT.

The **circumstance** consider'd, good my lord,
 Whatever Harry Percy then had said
 To such a person, and in such a place,
 At such a time, with all the rest re-told,
 May reasonably die, and never rise

Thesaurus

beseech: (*v*) beg, crave, implore, ask, request, adjure, pray, sue, appeal, solicit, plead. ANTONYMS: (*v*) give, offer, grant, reject.

bowels: (*n*) gut, compassion, pity, inside, bowel, viscera, innards, belly, guts, insides, intestines.

circumstance: (*n*) affair, incident, matter, event, occasion, chance, accident, opportunity, adventure, casualty, fact.

cowardly: (*adj, adv*) dastardly, scared,

shrinking; (*adj*) timid, afraid, craven, gutless, sneaky, fainthearted, faint; (*adv*) recreantly. ANTONYMS: (*adj, adv*) brave, daring, bold, courageous; (*adj*) intrepid, fearless, strong, determined; (*adv*) dauntless, gutsy, unafraid.

neglectingly: (*adv*) overlook, overlooking, neglect.

smarting: (*adj*) painful, burning, sore; (*n*) ache, pain, hurting, bite, throbbing, hurt, soreness, sting.

unjointed: (*adj*) unarticulated.

vile: (*adj, n*) contemptible, dirty, low; (*adj, v*) base; (*adj*) despicable, ignoble, evil, sorry, revolting, offensive, nasty. ANTONYMS: (*adj*) attractive, kind, nice, lovely, lovable, gentle, honorable, good, delightful, admirable, noble.

villainous: (*adj, v*) base, infamous, vile, black, shameful; (*adj*) heinous, atrocious, depraved, wicked, evil, vicious.

To do him wrong, or any way impeach
What then he said, so he **unsay** it now.

KING.

Why, yet he doth deny his prisoners,
But with proviso and exception,
That we at our own charge shall ransom straight
His brother-in-law, the foolish Mortimer;
Who, on my soul, hath **wilfully** betray'd
The lives of those that he did lead to fight
Against that great magician, damn'd Glendower,
Whose daughter, as we hear, the Earl of March
Hath lately married. Shall our **coffers**, then,
Be emptied to **redeem** a traitor home?
Shall we buy treason? and **indent** with fears
When they have lost and **forfeited** themselves?
No, on the barren mountains let him starve;
For I shall never hold that man my friend
Whose tongue shall ask me for one penny cost
To ransom home **revolted** Mortimer.

HOTSPUR.

Revolted Mortimer!
He never did fall off, my sovereign liege,
But by the chance of war: to prove that true
Needs no more but one tongue for all those wounds,
Those mouthed wounds, which **valiantly** he took,
When on the gentle Severn's sedgy bank,
In single opposition, hand to hand,
He did **confound** the best part of an hour
In changing hardiment with great Glendower.
Three times they breathed, and three times did they drink,
Upon agreement, of swift Severn's flood;

Thesaurus

coffers: (*n*) treasury, purse, exchequer, coffer, funds, assets.

confound: (*v*) bewilder, baffle, nonplus, perplex, astonish, puzzle, amaze, astound, mistake; (*adj, v*) confuse, stupefy. ANTONYMS: (*v*) explain, clarify, comfort, lose, distinguish; (*n*) understanding.

forfeited: (*adj*) forfeit, lost, disfranchised, confiscated, appropriated, condemned.

indent: (*n, v*) dent, indenture, notch,

hollow; (*v*) impress, cut, nick, score; (*n*) indention, impression; (*adj, v*) scollop. ANTONYMS: (*v*) straighten, fill.

redeem: (*v*) recover, deliver, atone, recoup, expiate, ransom, reclaim, save, free, extricate, refund. ANTONYMS: (*v*) hock, pawn, lose.

revolted: (*adj*) sickened, sick, shocked, horrified, disgusted, appalled.

unsay: (*v*) withdraw, retract, recall, recant, renounce, take back, forswear,

revoke, abjure, rescind, back away.

valiantly: (*adv*) bravely, valorously, gallantly, intrepidly, heroically, boldly, audaciously, fearlessly, doughtily, pluckily, heroically. ANTONYMS: (*adv*) execrably, nervously, timidly, fearfully.

wilfully: (*adv*) willfully, designedly, deliberately, knowingly, frowardly, headstrongly, consciously, stubbornly, purposefully, persistently, on purpose.

Who then, **affrighted** with their bloody looks,
 Ran **fearfully** among the trembling reeds,
 And hid his crisp head in the hollow bank
 Blood-stained with these **valiant** combatants.
 Never did base and rotten policy
 Colour her working with such deadly wounds;
 Nor never could the noble Mortimer
 Receive so many, and all willingly:
 Then let not him be slander'd with revolt.

KING.

Thou dost **belie** him, Percy, thou dost belie him;
 He never did encounter with Glendower:
 I tell thee,
 He durst as well have met the Devil alone
 As Owen Glendower for an enemy.
 Art not ashamed? But, sirrah, henceforth
 Let me not hear you speak of Mortimer:
 Send me your prisoners with the speediest means,
 Or you **shall** hear in such a kind from me
 As will **displease** you.--My Lord Northumberland,
 We **license** your departure with your son.--
 Send us your prisoners, or you'll hear of it.

[Exeunt KING HENRY, BLUNT, and train.]

HOTSPUR.

An if the Devil come and roar for them,
 I will not send them: I will after straight,
 And tell him so; for I will else my heart,
 Although it be with hazard of my head.

NORTHUMBERLAND.

What, drunk with **choler**? stay, and pause awhile: Here comes your uncle.

[Re-enter WORCESTER.]

Thesaurus

affrighted: (*adj*) frightful, eery; (*prep*) affright.

belie: (*v*) falsify, contradict, negate, misrepresent, betray, calumniate, defame, dissemble, color, distort, garble. ANTONYMS: (*v*) indicate, verify, prove, affirm, attest, reveal.

choler: (*n*) anger, bile, resentment, rage, madness, dander, spleen, petulance, indignation, irritability, ire.

displease: (*v*) annoy, disgust, bother,

anger, vex, affront, offend, rile, irritate, nark, nettle. ANTONYMS: (*v*) please, satisfy, pacify, delight.

fearfully: (*adv*) timidly, timorously, awfully, apprehensively, horrendously, hideously, anxiously, appallingly, terribly; (*adj, adv*) shockingly, dreadfully. ANTONYMS: (*adv*) bravely, calmly, confidently, wonderfully, rationally, unconcernedly.

license: (*n, v*) permit, allow, licence;

(*n*) allowance, freedom, permission, liberty, authority, authorization, certificate; (*v*) certify. ANTONYMS: (*v*) decertify; (*n*) restriction.

shall: (*n*) must, necessity; (*v*) require, bequeath, leave.

valiant: (*adj*) brave, courageous, intrepid, fearless, heroic, audacious, gallant, daring, dauntless, stout, stalwart. ANTONYMS: (*adj*) afraid, despicable.

HOTSPUR.

Speak of Mortimer!

Zounds, I will speak of him; and let my soul
Want **mercy**, if I do not join with him:
Yea, on his part I'll empty all these veins,
And shed my dear **blood** drop by drop i' the dust,
But I will lift the down-trod Mortimer
As high i' the air as this **unthankful** King,
As this **ingrate** and canker'd Bolingbroke.

NORTH.

[To WORCESTER.]

Brother, the King hath made your **nephew** mad.

WORCESTER.

Who struck this heat up after I was gone?

HOTSPUR.

He will, **forsooth**, have all my prisoners;
And when I urged the **ransom** once again
Of my wife's brother, then his cheek look'd pale,
And on my face he turn'd an eye of death,
Trembling even at the name of Mortimer.

WORCESTER.

I cannot blame him: was not he proclaim'd
By Richard that dead is the next of blood?

NORTHUMBERLAND.

He was; I heard the proclamation:
And then it was when the unhappy King--
Whose **wrongs** in us God pardon!--did set forth
Upon his Irish expedition;
From **whence** he intercepted did return
To be deposed, and shortly murdered.

Thesaurus

blood: (*n*) birth, gore, nature, origin, kindred, lineage, descent, family, beau, pedigree; (*adj*) juice.

forsooth: (*adv*) really, actually, certainly, indeed, in truth, truly, by right; (*adj*) in fact, joking apart; (*int*) quotha.

ingrate: (*adj*) ungrateful, thankless, insensible of benefits, wanting in gratitude, displeasing; (*n*) thankless wretch.

mercy: (*n*) kindness, compassion, pity,

favor, leniency, pardon, forgiveness, grace, charity, humanity; (*n, v*) quarter. ANTONYMS: (*n*) cruelty, harshness, unkindness, severity, mercilessness, ruthlessness, impatience, inhumanity.

nephew: (*n*) aunt, grandnephew, brother's son, niece, cousin, uncle, kinsman.

ransom: (*v*) redeem, repair, extricate; (*n, v*) rescue, blackmail, repurchase; (*n*) deliverance, ransom money,

assessment, benevolence, excise.

unthankful: (*adj*) thankless, unmindful, ungratifying, unacceptable, showing no gratitude, unappreciated, disagreeable, unappreciative. ANTONYM: (*adj*) grateful.

whence: (*adv*) wherefrom, hence, because, for, why, wherefore, how, then, then thence so, how comes it, how happens it.

wrongs: (*n*) mala.

WORCESTER.

And for whose death we in the world's wide mouth
Live scandalized and **foolly** spoken of.

HOTSPUR.

But, soft! I pray you; did King Richard then
Proclaim my brother Edmund Mortimer
Heir to the crown?

NORTHUMBERLAND.

He did; myself did hear it.

HOTSPUR.

Nay, then I cannot blame his cousin King,
That wish'd him on the barren mountains starve.
But shall it be, that you, that set the crown
Upon the head of this **forgetful** man,
And for his sake wear the **detested** blot
Of **murderous** subornation,--shall it be,
That you a world of **curses** undergo,
Being the agents, or base second means,
The **cords**, the ladder, or the hangman rather?--
O, pardon me, that I descend so low,
To show the line and the predicament
Wherein you range under this subtle King;--
Shall it, for shame, be spoken in these days,
Or fill up **chronicles** in time to come,
That men of your nobility and power
Did **gage** them both in an unjust behalf,--
As both of you, God pardon it! have done,--
To put down Richard, that sweet lovely rose,
And plant this **thorn**, this **canker**, Bolingbroke?
And shall it, in more shame, be further spoken,
That you are fool'd, discarded, and shook off

Thesaurus

canker: (*n*) cancer, corruption, blight; (*v*) corrode, erode; (*adj, n*) rot; (*adj, v*) pollute, vitiate; (*adj*) contaminate, poison, taint. ANTONYMS: (*v*) help, protect.
chronicles: (*n*) archives, history, archive, records.
cords: (*n*) trousers, bands, line, strings, corduroys, raised bands.
curses: (*n*) abuse.
detested: (*adj*) despised, unpopular, disliked, loathed, not accepted,

unloved, scorned, reviled, out of favor, not liked.
forgetful: (*adj*) oblivious, inattentive, negligent, lax, absent-minded, casual, unmindful, neglectful, heedless, unaware; (*adj, v*) remiss.
ANTONYMS: (*adj*) mindful, watchful, alert, remembering, retentive.
foolly: (*adv*) filthily, vilely, uncleanly, nastily, sordidly, squalidly, offensively, grossly, dingily,

revoltingly; (*adv, v*) shamefully.
ANTONYM: (*adv*) attractively.
gage: (*n*) gauge, guarantee, guaranty, pawn, engage, plight, pledge, dipstick; (*v*) stake, back, bet on.
murderous: (*adj*) cutthroat, homicidal, gory, bloodthirsty, cruel, brutal, fierce, mortal, deadly, lethal, killing.
ANTONYM: (*adj*) easy.
thorn: (*n*) barb, prickle, bramble, spike, point, brier, pricker, needle, sticker, fang; (*adj, n*) sting.

By him for whom these shames ye underwent?
 No! yet time serves, wherein you may redeem
 Your banish'd honours, and restore yourselves
 Into the good thoughts of the world again;
 Revenge the **jeering** and disdain'd contempt
 Of this proud King, who studies day and night
 To answer all the debt he owes to you
 Even with the bloody payment of your deaths:
 Therefore, I say,--

WORCESTER.

Peace, cousin, say no more:
 And now I will **unclasp** a secret book,
 And to your quick-conceiving discontent
 I'll read you matter deep and dangerous;
 As full of **peril** and adventurous spirit
 As to o'er-walk a current roaring loud
 On the **unsteadfast footing** of a spear.

HOTSPUR.

If we fall in, good night, or sink or swim!
 Send danger from the east **unto** the west,
 So honour cross it from the north to south,
 And let them **grapple**. O, the blood more stirs
 To **rouse** a lion than to start a hare!

NORTHUMBERLAND.

Imagination of some great exploit
 Drives him beyond the bounds of patience.

HOTSPUR.

By Heaven, **methinks** it were an easy leap,
 To **pluck** bright honour from the pale-faced Moon;
 Or dive into the bottom of the deep,
 Where fathom-line could never touch the ground,

Thesaurus

footing: (*n*) foothold, base, bottom, foundation, status, rank, foot, pedestal, situation, relation, root. ANTONYM: (*n*) top.

grapple: (*n, v*) grip, clasp, tackle, grasp; (*v*) fight, contend, grab, struggle; (*adj, n, v*) lock; (*adj, n*) hook; (*n*) grappling.

jeering: (*adj, n*) mocking; (*n*) jeer, scoffing, mockery, derision, scoff, scorn, banter; (*adj*) taunting, gibelike; (*v*) deride. ANTONYM: (*n*) clapping.

methinks: (*adv*) meseems.

peril: (*n, v*) hazard, risk, endanger, menace, adventure; (*n*) danger, jeopardy, chance; (*v*) imperil, expose, compromise. ANTONYM: (*n*) security.

pluck: (*adj, n*) nerve; (*v*) cull, jerk, gather, pick, fleece, grab; (*n*) grit, courage, boldness; (*n, v*) pull. ANTONYMS: (*n*) cowardice, gutlessness; (*v*) undercharge.

rouse: (*v*) provoke, excite, arouse,

kindle, awaken, instigate, actuate, disturb, move, agitate, incite.

ANTONYMS: (*v*) dampen, dishearten, suppress, douse, inhibit, stifle, quench.

unclasp: (*v*) loosen, unlink, separate, let go of, let go, disconnect, detach.

unsteadfast: (*adj*) fickle, mobile, moving.

unto: (*prep, v*) to, till, up to; (*prep*) towards, before.

And pluck up **drowned** honour by the locks;
 So he that doth redeem her **thence** might wear
 Without **corrival** all her dignities:
 But out upon this half-faced fellowship!

WORCESTER.

He apprehends a world of figures here,
 But not the form of what he should attend.--
 Good **cousin**, give me audience for a while.

HOTSPUR.

I cry you mercy.

WORCESTER.

Those same **noble** Scots
 That are your prisoners,--

HOTSPUR.

I'll keep them all;
 By God, he shall not have a Scot of them;
 No, if a Scot would save his **soul**, he shall not:
 I'll keep them, by this hand.

WORCESTER.

You start away,
 And **lend** no ear unto my purposes.
 Those prisoners you shall keep;--

HOTSPUR.

Nay, I will; that's flat.
 He said he would not ransom Mortimer;
 Forbade my **tongue** to speak of Mortimer;
 But I will find him when he lies asleep,
 And in his ear I'll **holla** Mortimer!
 Nay, I'll have a **starling** shall be taught to speak

Thesaurus

corrival: (*n*) competitor, rival, corival.

cousin: (*n*) nephew, cousins, friend, cousinship, relation, akin, relative, full cousin, companion.

drowned: (*adj*) prostrate, sunken; (*v*) drenched, drent.

holla: (*n*) bellowing, bellow, vociferation, outcry, yell, shout, yowl, boom, holler, roaring, roar.

lend: (*v*) grant, give, advance, impart, bestow, contribute, borrow, bring, add, confer; (*n*) lending.

noble: (*adj, n*) grand, glorious, patrician; (*adj*) imposing, impressive, elevated, majestic, generous, high; (*adj, v*) dignified, great. ANTONYMS: (*adj*) shameful, humble, dishonorable, lowly, lowborn, disgraceful, unimpressive, ignoble, modest, petty; (*n*) lady.

soul: (*n*) creature, human, person, personification, ghost, individual, mind, essence, life, self; (*adj, n*) heart. ANTONYMS: (*n*) surface, body.

starling: (*n*) mina, myna, sterling, common starling, minah, myna bird, mynah bird, oscine bird; (*adj*) earthquake, loud.

thence: (*adv*) therefore, thus, therefrom, thereof, consequently, then, so, thereafter, thenceforth, since, on account of.

tongue: (*n*) lingua, speech, idiom, dialect, clapper, glossa, natural language, striker, talk; (*v*) lick; (*adj*) flowing.

Nothing but Mortimer, and give it him,
To keep his anger still in motion.

WORCESTER.

Hear you, cousin; a word.

HOTSPUR.

All studies here I **solemnly** defy,
Save how to **gall** and **pinch** this Bolingbroke:
And that same sword-and-buckler Prince of Wales,
But that I think his father loves him not,
And would be glad he met with some mischance,
I'd have him poison'd with a pot of ale.

WORCESTER.

Farewell, **kinsman**: I will talk to you
When you are better temper'd to attend.

NORTHUMBERLAND.

Why, what a wasp-stung and **impatient** fool
Art thou, to break into this woman's mood,
Tying thine ear to no tongue but thine own!

HOTSPUR.

Why, look you, I am whipp'd and scourged with rods,
Nettled, and stung with pismires, **when** I hear
Of this vile **politician**, Bolingbroke.
In Richard's time,--what do you call the place?--
A **plague** upon'!--it is in Glostershire;--
'Twas where the madcap Duke his uncle kept,
His uncle York;--where I first bow'd my knee
Unto this king of smiles, this Bolingbroke;--
When you and he **came** back from Ravenspurg.

NORTHUMBERLAND.

At Berkeley-castle.

Thesaurus

came: (v) arrive, come.

gall: (v) fret, chafe, irritate, irk, provoke; (adj, n, v) anger; (n) bitterness, cheek, audacity, acerbity, acrimony. ANTONYM: (v) please.

impatient: (adj) eager, anxious, petulant, fidgety, vexed, keen, edgy, quick, avid, irritable, fretful. ANTONYMS: (adj) patient, enduring, unenthusiastic, calm, happy, relaxed, slow.

kinsman: (n) relation, relative, kin,

kindred, kinswoman, description, forefather, countryman, detail, consanguinity; (v) confederate.

pinch: (n, v) nip, arrest, twinge, squeeze; (n) emergency, crisis, exigency; (v) compress, lift, wring, constrict.

plague: (v) molest, harass, afflict, hassle, annoy, badger, pester, disturb, beleague; (n, v) worry; (adj, n, v) bother. ANTONYM: (v) comfort.

politician: (n) legislator, politico,

lawgiver, political leader, mayor, pol, nominee, campaigner, governor, statemonger, tactician.

solemnly: (adv) earnestly, gravely, majestically, stately, sternly, staidly, thoughtfully, soberly, formally, ceremoniously, importantly. ANTONYMS: (adv) cheerfully, flippantly.

when: (adv, conj) once, as soon as; (adv) then, because, than, since, after; (conj) although, while, if; (prep) during.

HOTSPUR.

You say true:--

Why, what a **candy** deal of courtesy

This **fawning greyhound** then did **proffer** me!

Look, when his infant fortune came to age,

And, Gentle Harry Percy, and kind cousin,--

O, the Devil take such cozeners!--God forgive me!--

Good uncle, tell your tale; for I have done.

WORCESTER.

Nay, if you have not, to't again; We'll stay your leisure.

HOTSPUR.

I have done, i'faith.

WORCESTER.

Then once more to your Scottish prisoners.

Deliver them up without their ransom straight,

And make the Douglas' son your only mean

For powers in Scotland; which, for **divers** reasons

Which I shall send you written, be assured,

Will easily be granted.--

[To Northumberland.] You, my lord,

Your son in Scotland being thus employ'd,

Shall **secretly** into the **bosom** creep

Of that same noble **prelate**, well beloved,

Th' Archbishop.

HOTSPUR.

Of York, is't not?

WORCESTER.

True; who bears hard

His brother's death at Bristol, the Lord Scroop.

I speak not this in estimation,

As what I think might be, but what I know

Thesaurus

bosom: (*n*) heart, interior, boob, thorax, chest, bust, tit; (*n, v*) embrace; (*v*) cherish, hug; (*adj*) intimate.

ANTONYMS: (*n*) outside, exteriority.
candy: (*n*) bonbon, sweet, toffee, taffy, sugarplum, sugar candy, praline, lozenge, confection, lollipop; (*adj, n*) cake.

divers: (*adj, v*) sundry, various, separate; (*adj*) several, many, diverse, miscellaneous, not a few, varied; (*v*) diversified; (*n*) diver.

fawning: (*adj*) obsequious, sycophantic, servile, sniveling, subservient, flattering, ingratiating, soapy; (*adj, n*) toadying; (*n*) adulation, sycophancy. ANTONYMS: (*adj*) authoritative, assertive, domineering, forthright.

greyhound: (*adj*) race horse, gazelle, courser, eagle; (*n*) grayhound.

prelate: (*n*) primate, clergyman, high priest, archpriest, hierarch, reverend, archbishop, minister, diocesan, usher,

reverence.

proffer: (*n, v*) bid; (*v*) give, present, advance, extend, propose, provide, submit; (*n*) overture, proposition, suggestion. ANTONYM: (*v*) refuse.

secretly: (*adv*) privately, confidentially, quietly, stealthily, surreptitiously, furtively, in secret, darkly, secretively, clandestinely, occultly. ANTONYMS: (*adv*) publicly, deliberately, brazenly.

Is ruminated, **plotted**, and set down,
And only **stays** but to **behold** the face
Of that **occasion** that shall bring it on.

HOTSPUR.

I smell't: upon my life, it will do well.

NORTHUMBERLAND.

Before the game's a-foot, thou still lett'st **slip**.

HOTSPUR.

Why, it cannot choose but be a noble plot:--
And then the power of Scotland and of York
To join with Mortimer, ha?

WORCESTER.

And so they shall.

HOTSPUR.

In faith, it is **exceedingly** well aim'd.

WORCESTER.

And 'tis no little reason bids us speed,
To save our heads by **raising** of a head;
For, bear **ourselves** as even as we can,
The King will always think him in our debt,
And think we think ourselves unsatisfied,
Till he hath found a time to pay us home:
And see already how he doth begin
To make us **strangers** to his looks of love.

HOTSPUR.

He does, he does: we'll be revenged on him.

WORCESTER.

Cousin, **farewell**: no further go in this
Than I by letters shall direct your course.
When time is ripe,-- which will be suddenly,--

Thesaurus

behold: (*v*) see, view, contemplate, regard, perceive, observe, look, consider, discern, descry, watch.

ANTONYMS: (*v*) Miss, disregard, ignore, overlook.

exceedingly: (*adj, adv*) very, highly; (*adv*) too, exceptionally, overly, surpassingly, extraordinarily, greatly, awfully, terrifically, eminently.

ANTONYMS: (*adv*) slightly, hardly, insufficiently, somewhat.

farewell: (*int, n*) adieu; (*n*) bye, leave,

valediction, adios, parting, goodbye, separation, departure, aloha; (*int*) bon voyage. ANTONYMS: (*n*) hello, salutation, welcome.

occasion: (*n, v*) cause; (*n*) case, event, juncture, episode, incident; (*v*) bring about, create, beget, make, induce.

ourselves: (*pron*) myself, herself, itself, oneself, themselves, yourself; (*n*) me, yourselves, usself.

plotted: (*adj*) planned, aforesought, arranged, studied.

raising: (*n*) bringing up, nurture, elevation, lift, raise, culture, heave, ascent, ascension, upbringing, rearing.

slip: (*adj, n, v*) lapse, miss; (*adj, n*) fault, blunder; (*n, v*) slide, drop, mistake, escape, skid, trip; (*n*) cutting.

ANTONYM: (*n*) invoice.

stays: (*n*) bodice, stay, girdle, panty girdle, stayed, staying, foundation, corselette, sash, slip, corselet.

strangers: (*n*) stranger.

I'll **steal** to Glendower and Lord Mortimer;
 Where you and Douglas, and our powers at once,
 As I will fashion it, shall **happily** meet,
 To bear our **fortunes** in our own strong arms,
 Which now we hold at much uncertainty.

NORTHUMBERLAND.

Farewell, good brother: we shall **thrive**, I trust.

HOTSPUR.

Uncle, **adieu**: O, let the hours be short,
 Till fields and blows and groans **applaud** our **sport**!

[Exeunt.]

Thesaurus

adieu: (*int, n*) farewell; (*n*) vale, valediction, goodbye, leave, cheerio, adios, bye, so long, parting; (*int*) bon voyage. ANTONYM: (*n*) greeting.

applaud: (*v*) praise, eulogize, cheer, extol, hail, admire, clap, commend, approve, compliment, exalt. ANTONYMS: (*v*) criticize, disparage, lament, hiss, censure, commiserate, condemn.

fortunes: (*n*) adventures, fortune, personal narrative, life, journal.

happily: (*adv*) fortunately, joyously, joyfully, merrily, luckily, gladly, blissfully, cheerfully, felicitously, providentially, successfully. ANTONYMS: (*adv*) miserably, unhappily, sadly, unfortunately, unsuccessfully, reluctantly, gloomily, discontentedly, despondently, negatively, grudgingly.

sport: (*n, v*) play, pastime, jest, diversion, romp, joke, disport, gambol; (*n*) fun, amusement,

recreation. ANTONYMS: (*n*) work; (*v*) conceal.

steal: (*v*) purloin, abstract, sneak, filch, pinch, creep, misappropriate, rob, pilfer; (*n*) bargain; (*n, v*) snatch.

thrive: (*adj, v*) prosper; (*v*) flourish, grow, advance, blossom, succeed, increase, bloom, get ahead, boom; (*adj*) luxuriate. ANTONYMS: (*v*) deteriorate, fail, languish, struggle, decrease.

ACT II

SCENE I. ROCHESTER. AN INN-YARD.

[Enter a CARRIER with a **lantern** in his hand.]

FIRST CARRIER.

Heigh-ho! an't be not four by the day, I'll be hang'd: Charles' **wain** is over the new chimney, and yet our horse' not pack'd.--What, **ostler**!

OSTLER.

[within.]

Anon, **anon**.

FIRST CARRIER.

I pr'ythee, Tom, beat Cut's saddle, put a few flocks in the point; the poor **jade** is wrung in the **withers** out of all **cess**.

[Enter another CARRIER.]

SECOND CARRIER.

Peas and **beans** are as **dank** here as a dog, and that is the next way to give poor jades the **bots**; this house is turned **upside** down since Robin ostler died.

FIRST CARRIER.

Poor fellow! never joyed since the price of **oats** rose; it was the death of him.

Thesaurus

anon: (*adv*) directly, immediately, early, readily, soon, instantly, again, forthwith, promptly, shortly, rath.

beans: (*adj*) unimportant; (*n*) money.

bots: (*n*) bot, Botts.

cess: (*n*) duty, dues, impost, tax, toll, tallage, levy, sess; (*adj*) cesspool.

dank: (*adj*) damp, wet, moist, humid, sticky, soggy, sultry, muggy, juicy, rheumy, musty. ANTONYMS: (*adj*) arid, parched, bright.

jade: (*adj, v*) weary, tire; (*v*) exhaust,

pall, fag, harass, wear; (*n, v*) bore; (*n*) hussy, horse, nag.

lantern: (*n*) beacon, light, dormer, tube, lighting fitting, bedside light, street light, street lamp, oil lamp, lime light, lanthorn.

oats: (*n*) Avena, grain, millet, cereal, cereal grass, common oats, genus Avena, Haver, holder, maize, buckwheat.

ostler: (*n*) groom, stableboy, stableman, hostleress, jockey, tiger,

swineherd, herdsman, hired hand, hired man, gillie.

upside: (*n*) crest, crown, poll, top side, upper side, pate, round top, acme, summit, superlative, teetotum.

wain: (*n*) waggon, wagon, cart, Charles's Wain, patrol wagon, paddy wagon, plough, plow, police van, police wagon, John Barrington wain.

withers: (*n*) flange, lip, sensibility.

SECOND CARRIER.

I think this be the most villainous house in all London road for **fleas**: I am **stung** like a **tench**.

FIRST CARRIER.

Like a tench! by the Mass, there is ne'er a king in Christendom could be better bit than I have been since the first cock.--What, ostler! come away and be hang'd; come away.

SECOND CARRIER.

I have a **gammon** of **bacon** and two razes of **ginger**, to be delivered as far as Charing-cross.

FIRST CARRIER.

'Odsbody! the **turkeys** in my **pannier** are quite starved.--What, ostler! A plague on thee! hast thou never an eye in thy head? canst not hear? An 'twere not as good a **deed** as drink to break the **pate** of thee, I am a very villain. Come, and be hang'd: hast no faith in thee?

[Enter GADSHILL.]

GADSHILL.

Good morrow, carriers. What's o'clock?

FIRST CARRIER.

I think it be two o'clock.

GADSHILL.

I pr'ythee, lend me thy lantern, to see my **gelding** in the stable.

FIRST CARRIER.

Nay, soft, I pray ye; I know a trick worth two of that, i'faith.

GADSHILL.

I pr'ythee, lend me thine.

SECOND CARRIER.

Ay, when? canst tell? Lend me thy lantern, **quoth** a? marry, I'll see thee hang'd first.

Thesaurus

bacon: (*n*) Francis bacon, statesman, solon, philosopher, lard, gammon, livelihood, pay, middlings, Roger bacon, salary.

deed: (*n*) accomplishment, act, feat, behavior, action, exploit, covenant, doing, document, title, fact.

ANTONYM: (*n*) failure.

fleas: (*n*) order Siphonaptera, vermin, Siphonaptera.

gammon: (*n*) nonsense, fraud, deceit, tosh, flimflam, ham, bacon,

balderdash; (*v*) bilk, hoax, stuff up.

gelding: (*n*) bayard, stot, steer, castration, emasculation, cleft, cut, stallion, division, fashion; (*v*) gelt.

ginger: (*n*) fire, pep, galangal, vim, zest, zing, courage; (*adj*) gingery, auburn, carrot, red.

pannier: (*n*) basket, hamper, pannier-man, corbel, gabion, saddlebag, dossier, crate, hammer, ped, hoop.

pate: (*n*) crown, noddle, nob, crest, chief, poll, cerebrum, brainpan,

cranium, skull, upper story.

quoth: (*v*) quod.

stung: (*adj*) sting, bit, annoyed, roiled, irritated, nettled, peeved, pissed, riled, stings, thrust.

tench: (*n*) cyprinid, rudd, family Cyprinidae, dace, roach, cyprinid fish.

turkeys: (*n*) order Galliformes, partridges, brush turkeys, chickens, curassows, Galliformes, hoatzins, pheasants, grouse, quails.

GADSHILL.

Sirrah carrier, what time do you mean to come to London?

SECOND CARRIER.

Time enough to go to bed with a **candle**, I warrant thee.-- Come, neighbour Muggs, we'll call up the **gentlemen**: they will along with company, for they have great charge.

[Exeunt CARRIERS.]

GADSHILL.

What, ho! **chamberlain**!

CHAMBERLAIN.

[Within.]

At hand, quoth pick-purse.

GADSHILL.

That's even as fair as--at hand, quoth the chamberlain; for thou variest no more from picking of purses than giving direction doth from **labouring**; thou lay'st the plot how.

[Enter CHAMBERLAIN.]

CHAMBERLAIN.

Good morrow, Master Gadshill. It holds current that I told you yesternight: there's a **franklin** in the wild of Kent hath brought three hundred marks with him in gold: I **heard** him tell it to one of his company last night at supper; a kind of **auditor**; one that hath **abundance** of charge too, God knows what. They are up already, and call for eggs and butter; they will away **presently**.

GADSHILL.

Sirrah, if they meet not with Saint Nicholas' clerks, I'll give thee this neck.

CHAMBERLAIN.

No, I'll none of it: I pr'ythee, keep that for the hangman; for I know thou worshippest Saint Nicholas as truly as a man of **falsehood** may.

Thesaurus

abundance: (*adj*) plenty; (*n*) plenitude, store, richness, profusion, amplitude, exuberance, affluence, treasure, enough; (*adj, n*) riches. ANTONYMS: (*n*) scarcity, shortage, insufficiency, lack, aridity, scarceness, paucity, emptiness, fruitlessness, bareness.
auditor: (*n, v*) accountant, hearer; (*n*) listener, observer, student, perceiver, educatee, bookkeeper, beholder, pupil, comptroller.
candle: (*n*) candela, light, taper,

bougie, CD, candlepower, lamp, wax light, Standard candle; (*v*) examine, illuminate.
chamberlain: (*n*) bailiff, seneschal, castellan, treasurer, steward, Neville chamberlain, Arthur Neville chamberlain.
falsehood: (*n*) fable, fabrication, deception, untruth, lie, fib, fiction, invention, dishonesty; (*adj, n*) deceit, falsity. ANTONYMS: (*n*) fact, honesty, reality.

franklin: (*n*) frank, landowner, landholder, Benjamin Franklin, John hope Franklin.
gentlemen: (*n*) sirs, messieurs.
heard: (*n*) hearing.
labouring: (*adj*) drudging, work, working, busy, toiling.
presently: (*adv*) instantly, directly, currently, before long, shortly, soon, now, at present, readily, just, actually. ANTONYMS: (*adv*) later, now, formerly.

GADSHILL.

What talkest thou to me of the hangman? if I hang, I'll make a fat pair of gallows; for, if I hang, old Sir John hangs with me, and thou know'st he is no **starveling**. Tut! there are other Trojans that thou dreamest not of, the which, for sport-sake, are content to do the profession some grace; that would, if matters should be look'd into, for their own credit-sake, make all whole. I am joined with no foot land-rakers, no long-staff **sixpenny** strikers, none of these mad **mustachio** purple-hued malt-worms; but with nobility and **tranquillity**, burgomasters and great oneyers; such as can hold in, such as will strike sooner than speak, and speak sooner than drink, and drink sooner than pray: and yet, zounds, I lie; for they pray continually to their saint, the Commonwealth; or, rather, not pray to her, but prey on her, for they ride up and down on her, and make her their boots.

CHAMBERLAIN.

What, the Commonwealth their boots? will she hold out water in **foul** way?

GADSHILL.

She will, she will; justice hath liquor'd her. We steal as in a castle, cock-sure; we have the receipt of fernseed,--we walk invisible.

CHAMBERLAIN.

Nay, by my faith, I think you are more **beholding** to the night than to fernseed for your walking invisible.

GADSHILL.

Give me thy hand: thou shalt have a share in our purchase, as I am a true man.

CHAMBERLAIN.

Nay, rather let me have it, as you are a false thief.

GADSHILL.

Go to; **homo** is a common name to all men. Bid the ostler bring my gelding out of the stable. Farewell, you **muddy knave**.

[Exeunt.]

Thesaurus

beholding: (*n*) fusion, seeing, visual perception, look.

foul: (*adj, v*) nasty, base, corrupt, coarse; (*adj*) filthy, disgusting, evil, unclean, putrid; (*n, v*) defile, soil. ANTONYMS: (*adj, v*) clean, pure; (*adj*) pleasant, fair, inoffensive, humane, attractive, honest, pleasing, fragrant; (*v*) unclog.

homo: (*n*) gay, fellow, lesbian, homosexual, human being, human, man, ad hominem, guy, one,

somebody.

knave: (*n*) cheat, jack, blackguard, crook, rascal, villain, cad, scalawag, scallywag, scoundrel, varlet.

muddy: (*adj*) turbid, filthy, boggy, cloudy, dark, unclean, dingy, grimy, miry; (*adj, v*) foul, sloppy. ANTONYMS: (*adj*) clean, dry; (*v*) clarify, cleanse.

mustachio: (*n*) moustache, moustachio.

sixpenny: (*adj*) cheap, priced,

threepenny, tuppenny.

starveling: (*n*) poor man, pauper, beggar, mendicant, mumper; (*adj*) hungry.

tranquillity: (*adj, n, v*) quiet; (*n*) serenity, quietness, relaxation, quietude, peacefulness, calmness; (*n, v*) repose, rest; (*adj, n*) stillness, calm. ANTONYMS: (*n*) noise, agitation, movement, panic, turbulence, turmoil.

SCENE II. THE ROAD BY GADS-HILL.

[Enter PRINCE HENRY and POINTZ; BARDOLPH and PETO at some distance.]

POINTZ.

Come, **shelter**, shelter: I have remov'd Falstaff's horse, and he frets like a gumm'd **velvet**.

PRINCE.

Stand close.

[They retire.]

[Enter FALSTAFF.]

FALSTAFF.

Pointz! Pointz, and be hang'd! Pointz!

PRINCE.

[Coming forward.]

Peace, ye fat-kidney'd **rascal**! what a **brawling** dost thou keep!

FALSTAFF.

Where's Pointz, Hal?

PRINCE.

He is walk'd up to the top of the hill: I'll go seek him.

[Retires.]

FALSTAFF.

I am **accursed** to rob in that thief's company: the rascal hath removed my horse, and **tied** him I know not where. If I travel but four foot by the **squire** further a-foot, I shall break my wind. Well, I doubt not but to die a fair death for all this, if I 'scape **hanging** for killing that rogue. I have **forsworn** his company **hourly** any time this two-and-twenty year, and yet I am bewitch'd

Thesaurus

accursed: (*adj*) execrable, abominable, detestable, accurst, hateful, damned, damnable, maledict, blasted; (*v*) atrocious, stranded.

brawling: (*adj*) quarrelsome, blatant, noisy, boisterous, active, belligerent, bawling, disorderly, pugnacious; (*n*) affray.

forsworn: (*adj*) perjured, untrue.

hanging: (*n*) execution, curtain, arras, wall hanging; (*adj*) suspended, pendent, pendant, pendulous, hung,

pending; (*n, v*) suspension.

hourly: (*adv*) always, by the hour, daily, often, constantly, continually, frequently; (*adj*) horary, continual, ephemeral; (*n*) an hour.

rascal: (*n*) villain, rapsallion, monkey, miscreant, knave, scoundrel, scamp, rogue, varlet, vagabond, brat.

shelter: (*n, v*) guard, refuge, harbor, protect, shield; (*adj, n, v*) screen; (*n*) protection, asylum, sanctuary, security, hut. ANTONYMS: (*n*)

danger, exposure; (*v*) endanger.

squire: (*n, v*) escort; (*n*) landlord, gallant, attendant, beau, gentleman, esquire, landowner, landholder, armiger; (*v*) attend.

tied: (*adj*) bound, connected, laced, united, fixed, even, liable, tight, spiked, responsible, attached.

ANTONYMS: (*adj*) untied, unlaced.
velvet: (*adj*) velvety, down; (*n*) profit, gain, velour, velours, revenue, prosperity, receipts, satin, wealth.

with the rogue's company. If the rascal have not given me medicines to make me love him, I'll be hang'd; it could not be else: I have drunk medicines.--Pointz!--Hal!--a plague upon you both!--Bardolph!--Peto!--I'll **starve**, ere I'll rob a foot further. An 'twere not as good a deed as drink, to turn true man, and to leave these rogues, I am the **veriest varlet** that ever chewed with a **tooth**. Eight yards of **uneven** ground is **threescore** and ten **miles** a-foot with me; and the stony-hearted villains know it well enough: a plague upon't, when thieves cannot be true one to another! [They whistle.] Whew!--A plague upon you all! Give me my horse, you rogues; give me my horse, and be hang'd!

PRINCE.

[Coming forward.]

Peace! lie down; lay thine ear close to the ground, and list if thou canst hear the tread of travellers.

FALSTAFF.

Have you any levers to lift me up again, being down? 'Sblood, I'll not bear mine own flesh so far a-foot again for all the coin in thy father's exchequer. What a plague mean ye to **colt** me thus?

PRINCE.

Thou liest; thou art not colted, thou art uncolted.

FALSTAFF.

I pr'ythee, good Prince Hal, help me to my horse, good king's son.

PRINCE.

Out, ye rogue! shall I be your ostler?

FALSTAFF.

Go, hang thyself in thine own heir-apparent garters! If I be ta'en, I'll **peach** for this. An I have not ballads made on you all, and **sung** to filthy tunes, let a cup of sack be my poison. When a jest is so forward, and a-foot too, I hate it.

[Enter GADSHILL.]

Thesaurus

colt: (*n*) novice, filly, foal, calf, horse, beginner, kitten, pup, fledgling, freshman, greenhorn.

miles: (*adj*) far.

peach: (*v*) grass, denounce, blab, rat, declare, snitch; (*n*) apricot, Prunus persica, beauty, stunner, peach tree. ANTONYMS: (*adj*) ugly, disagreeable, unpleasant.

starve: (*v*) fast, crave, lust, hunger, thirst, perish, be hungry, deprive, numb; (*adj, v*) pinch; (*adj*) gripe.

ANTONYMS: (*v*) feed, eat.

sung: (*v*) sing; (*n*) call, sung dynasty, strain, song dynasty, song, birdsong, birdcall; (*adj*) spoken, outspoken, choral.

threescore: (*adj*) lx.

tooth: (*n*) palate, denticle, trident, sprocket, saw, premolar, nap, incisor, grain, eyetooth; (*adj*) nib.

uneven: (*adj*) unequal, irregular, patchy, spotty, erratic, disproportionate; (*adj, n*) jagged,

rugged, harsh, ragged; (*adj, v*) broken. ANTONYMS: (*adj*) smooth, straight, equal, symmetrical, corresponding, balanced, constant, stable, consistent, level, steady.

varlet: (*n*) rascal, knave, page, attendant, scoundrel, mean wretch, cullion, scalawag, scallywag, rapsallion, scamp.

veriest: (*adj*) of mark, pointed, remarkable.

GADSHILL.

Stand!

FALSTAFF.

So I do, against my will.

POINTZ.

O, 'tis our **setter**: I know his voice.

[Comes forward with BARDOLPH and PETO.]

BARDOLPH.

What news?

GADSHILL.

Case ye, case ye; on with your visards: there's money of the King's coming down the hill; 'tis going to the King's **exchequer**.

FALSTAFF.

You lie, ye rogue; 'tis going to the King's **tavern**.

GADSHILL.

There's enough to make us all.

FALSTAFF.

To be hang'd.

PRINCE.

Sirs, you four shall front them in the **narrow lane**; Ned Pointz and I will **walk** lower; if they 'scape from your **encounter**, then they light on us.

PETO.

How many be there of them?

GADSHILL.

Some eight or ten.

FALSTAFF.

Zwounds, will they not rob us?

PRINCE.

What, a **coward**, Sir John Paunch?

Thesaurus

coward: (*n*) cur, pantywaist, sneak, dastard, milksop, weakling, milquetoast; (*adj*) gutless, chickenhearted, pusillanimous, chicken-hearted. ANTONYMS: (*n*) daredevil, stalwart; (*adj*) brave.
encounter: (*n*) collision, conflict, battle, action, confrontation, brush; (*n, v*) combat, contest, rencounter; (*v*) confront, face. ANTONYMS: (*v*) Miss, surrender, evade, avoid, yield; (*n*) shunning, avoidance, withdrawal.

exchequer: (*n*) bank, purse, fisc, till, bursary, Exchequer of the Jews, coffer, hanaper, finance, funds, finances.
lane: (*n*) alley, road, path, passage, avenue, way, track, aisle, side street, line, artery.
narrow: (*adj, adv, v*) close; (*adj*) limited, insular, little, illiberal; (*v*) limit, contract, lessen, constrict, shrink; (*adj, v*) confined. ANTONYMS: (*adj*) wide, broad, comprehensive, extensive,

worldwide, substantial, deep; (*v*) widen, extend, broaden, increase.
setter: (*n*) typesetter, compositor, typographer, batt, beagle, nark, set, pointer, fink, bender, gun dog.
tavern: (*n*) hotel, saloon, bar, inn, pub, public house, pothouse, taphouse, cabaret, khan, hostelry.
walk: (*adj, n, v*) step; (*n, v*) gait, ramble, march, pace, hike, course, saunter, stroll, roam; (*n*) path. ANTONYMS: (*v*) run, ride, stride.

FALSTAFF.

Indeed, I am not John of Gaunt, your **grandfather**; but yet no coward, Hal.

PRINCE.

Well, we leave that to the proof.

POINTZ.

Sirrah Jack, thy horse **stands** behind the **hedge**: when thou need'st him, there thou shalt find him. Farewell, and stand fast.

FALSTAFF.

Now cannot I strike him, if I should be hang'd.

PRINCE.

[aside to POINTZ.]

Ned, where are our disguises?

POINTZ.

[aside to PRINCE HENRY.]

Here, hard by: stand close.

[Exeunt PRINCE and POINTZ.]

FALSTAFF.

Now, my **masters**, happy man be his **dole**, say I: every man to his business.

[Enter TRAVELLERS.]

FIRST TRAVELLER.

Come, **neighbour**: The boy shall lead our horses down the hill; We'll walk a-foot awhile and ease our legs.

FALSTAFF., GADSHILL., ETC.

Stand!

SECOND TRAVELLER.

Jesu **bless** us!

FALSTAFF.

Strike; down with them; cut the villains' throats. Ah, **whoreson** caterpillars! bacon-fed knaves! they hate us youth: down with them; **fleece** them.

Thesaurus

bless: (v) consecrate, celebrate, sanctify, anoint, eulogize, sign, praise, keep, grant, glorify; (n) blessing. ANTONYMS: (v) curse, condemn, disapprove, damn, disallow, deny.

dole: (v) dispense; (n) mite, grant, pittance, grief, distribution, blow, care, anxiety, cark, charity.

fleece: (v) extort, bilk, pluck, deceive, rip off, swindle, strip, pigeon, shear; (adj, v) bleed; (n) wool.

grandfather: (n) gramps, grandad, grandpapa, grandpa, grandsire, granddaddy, ancestor, father's father, paternal grandfather, father, forefather.

hedge: (v) fudge, dodge, elude, evade, skirt, duck, avoid, circumvent, equivocate; (n) barrier, hedging. ANTONYM: (v) confront.

masters: (n) Edgar lee Masters.

neighbour: (adj) neighboring, neighbouring, neighborly, adjacent,

contiguous; (v) abut, populate, adjoin, butt on, butt against; (n) neighbourhood.

stands: (n) bleachers, stood, grandstand, standing, stop, covered stand, standpoint, stall, sales booth, reviewing stand, rack.

whoreson: (n) illegitimate, illegitimate child, love child, mother fucker, dickhead, anus, arse, arsehole, son of a bitch, sob, shit.

FIRST TRAVELLER.

O, we're **undone**, both we and ours for ever!

FALSTAFF.

Hang ye, gorbellied knaves, are ye undone? No, ye fat chuffs; I would your store were here! On, bacons on! What, ye knaves! young men must live. You are grand-jurors, are ye? we'll jure ye, i'faith.

[Exeunt FALSTAFF., GADSHILL., ETC., driving the TRAVELLERS out.]

[Re-enter PRINCE HENRY and POINTZ, in buckram suits.]

PRINCE.

The thieves have bound the true men. Now, could thou and I rob the thieves, and go **merrily** to London, it would be argument for a week, laughter for a month, and a good jest for ever.

POINTZ.

Stand close: I hear them coming.

[They retire.]

[Re-enter FALSTAFF, GADSHILL, BARDOLPH, and PETO.]

FALSTAFF.

Come, my masters, let us share, and then to horse before day. An the Prince and Pointz be not two **arrant** cowards, there's no equity **stirring**: there's no more **valour** in that Pointz than in a wild **duck**.

[As they are **sharing**, the PRINCE and POINTZ set upon them.]

PRINCE.

Your money!

POINTZ.

Villains!

[FALSTAFF, after a blow or two, and the others run away, leaving the booty behind them.]

PRINCE.

Got with much ease. Now merrily to horse:

Thesaurus

arrant: (*adj*) rank, unmitigated, thorough, stark, utter, ill, gross, infamous, bad, blatant, base.

ANTONYM: (*adj*) minor.

duck: (*adj, n, v*) plunge; (*v*) douse, dodge, dive, evade, circumvent, bob, shirk; (*adj, n*) darling; (*adj, v*) souse; (*n*) canvas. ANTONYMS: (*v*) confront, rise, jump, meet, accept; (*n*) drake.

merrily: (*adv*) gaily, cheerfully, blithely, cheerily, gladly, gleefully,

mirthfully, brightly, jovially, joyfully, gayly. ANTONYMS: (*adv*) sadly, anxiously, miserably, unhappily, carefully, despondently.

sharing: (*n*) communion, dispensation, allotment, generosity, apportionment, pooling, allocation, division, show and tell, sharing out; (*adj*) sexual.

stirring: (*adj*) lively, exciting, alive, rousing, spirited, touching, thrilling, active; (*n*) agitation; (*v*) eventful,

brisk. ANTONYMS: (*adj*) depressing, boring, inactive, dull, conciliatory, asleep, uninspiring, unimpressive; (*n*) suppression.

undone: (*adj*) ruined, unfinished, sunk, done for, finished, behindhand, decayed; (*adj, v*) doomed; (*v*) accursed, to be pitied, devoted.

valour: (*n*) valor, valiancy, valiance, heroism, courage, bravery, valorousness, prowess, daring, pluck, spirit.

The thieves are scatter'd, and possess'd with fear
So strongly that they dare not meet each other;
Each takes his fellow for an officer.

Away, good Ned. Fat Falstaff **sweats** to death,
And lards the **lean** earth as he walks along:
Were't not for laughing, I should pity him.

POINTZ.

How the rogue roar'd!

[Exeunt.]

SCENE III. WARKWORTH. A ROOM IN THE CASTLE.

[Enter HOTSPUR, reading a letter.]

HOTSPUR.

--But, for mine own part, my lord, I could be well **contented** to be there, in respect of the love I bear your House.--He could be contented; why is he not, then? In respect of the love he **bears** our House!--he shows in this, he loves his own **barn** better than he loves our house. Let me see some more. The purpose you undertake is dangerous;--Why, that's certain: 'tis dangerous to take a cold, to sleep, to drink; but I tell you, my lord fool, out of this **nettle**, danger, we pluck this flower, safety. The purpose you undertake is dangerous; the friends you have named uncertain; the time itself **unsorted**; and your whole **plot** too light for the **counterpoise** of so great an opposition.-- Say you so, say you so? I say unto you again, you are a shallow, cowardly **hind**, and you lie. What a lack-brain is this! By the Lord, our plot is a good plot as ever was laid; our friends true and constant: a good plot, good friends, and full of expectation; an excellent plot, very good friends. What a frosty-spirited rogue is this! Why, my Lord of York commends the plot and the general course of the action. Zwounds! an I were now by this rascal, I could

Thesaurus

barn: (*n*) outhouse, shed, cowshed, cowhouse, stable, bawn, grange, byre, godown, granary, storehouse.
bears: (*n*) fished, badgers, Carnivora, order Carnivora.
contented: (*adj*) content, happy, comfortable, quiet, cheerful, smug, complacent, satisfied, easy, proud, delighted. ANTONYMS: (*adj*) discontented, unhappy, depressed, unsatisfied, sad, anxious.
counterpoise: (*n*) balance,

equilibration, poise, equilibrium, equipoise; (*n, v*) counterweight; (*v*) offset, counteract, compensate, countervail; (*adj*) ballast.
hind: (*adj, n*) rear; (*adj*) after, posterior, hindmost; (*n*) doe, clown, peasant, roe, countryman, servant; (*v*) hinder.
lean: (*adj, v*) gaunt; (*adj*) emaciated, thin, bony, lank; (*n, v*) bend, tilt, slant, list, careen; (*n*) inclination. ANTONYMS: (*adj*) plump, rich, chubby, greasy, stout; (*v*) straighten,

repel.
nettle: (*v*) fret, grate, annoy, irk, gall, goad, vex, displease, ruffle, provoke, aggravate.
plot: (*n, v*) plan, intrigue, cabal, plot, scheme, design, chart; (*n*) lot, patch, graph; (*v*) conspire.
sweats: (*n*) workout suit, sweatsuit, clothes, apparel, clothing.
unsorted: (*adj*) uncategorized, uncategorised, raw, crude, miscellaneous.

brain him with his lady's fan. Is there not my father, my uncle, and myself? Lord Edmund Mortimer, my Lord of York, and Owen Glendower? is there not, besides, the Douglas? have I not all their letters to meet me in arms by the ninth of the next month? and are they not some of them set forward already? What a **pagan** rascal is this! an **infidel**! Ha! you shall see now, in very **sincerity** of fear and cold heart, will he to the King, and lay open all our proceedings. O, I could divide myself, and go to buffets, for moving such a dish of skimm'd milk with so honourable an action! Hang him! let him tell the King: we are prepared. I will set forward to-night.--
[Enter LADY PERCY.]

How now, Kate! I must leave you within these two hours.

LADY PERCY.

O, my good lord, why are you thus alone?
For what offence have I this fortnight been
A banish'd woman from my Harry's bed?
Tell me, sweet lord, what is't that takes from thee
Thy stomach, pleasure, and thy golden sleep?
Why dost thou bend thine eyes upon the earth,
And start so often when thou sitt'st alone?
Why hast thou lost the fresh blood in thy cheeks;
And given my treasures and my rights of thee
To thick-eyed **musings** and **curst** melancholy?
In thy faint slumbers I by thee have watch'd,
And heard thee **murmur** tales of iron wars;
Speak terms of manage to thy **bounding** steed;
Cry Courage! to the field! And thou hast talk'd
Of sallies and retires, of trenches, tents,
Of palisadoes, frontiers, parapets,
Of basilisks, of cannon, culverin,
Of prisoners ransomed, and of soldiers slain,
And all the 'currents of a **heady** fight.
Thy spirit within thee hath been so at war,

Thesaurus

bounding: (*n*) jumping, confinement; (*v*) confine, salient; (*adj*) terminal, moving, subsultory.

curst: (*adj*) darned, damned, deuced, goddam, goddamn, goddamned, maledict, everlasting, damnable, damn, accursed.

heady: (*adj*) hot, intoxicating, exciting, keen, headstrong, strong, acute, quick, rude, vehement, brash.
ANTONYMS: (*adj*) bored, cautious, dull, mild, weak, bland.

infidel: (*adj, n*) heathen, pagan, unbeliever, skeptic, deist; (*n*) gentile, idolater, freethinker, paynim, miscreant; (*adj*) pyrrhonist.

murmur: (*n, v*) grumble, mumble, hum, whisper, mutter, whine, babble, drone; (*v*) complain, bubble, breathe.

musings: (*adj*) contemplative, meditative, thoughtful, pensive; (*n*) meditation, consideration, reflection, rumination, reverie, thought, cogitation.

pagan: (*adj, n*) gentile, ethnic, agnostic; (*n*) idolater, infidel, paynim, heretic; (*adj*) heathenish, irreligious, ethnical, profane.

sincerity: (*adj, n*) candor, honesty, integrity, probity, faithfulness; (*n*) earnestness, heartiness, genuineness, candour, frankness, cordiality.
ANTONYMS: (*n*) dishonesty, hypocrisy, flippancy, frivolity, affectedness, caution, reticence, deceit, doubt.

And thus hath so bestirr'd thee in thy sleep,
 That **beads** of **sweat** have stood upon thy brow,
 Like **bubbles** in a late-disturbed stream;
 And in thy face strange motions have appear'd,
 Such as we see when men **restrain** their breath
 On some great sudden **hest**. O, what portents are these?
 Some heavy business hath my lord in hand,
 And I must know it, else he loves me not.

HOTSPUR.

What, ho!

[Enter a SERVANT.]

Is Gilliams with the **packet** gone?

SERVANT.

He is, my lord, an hour ago.

HOTSPUR.

Hath Butler brought those horses from the **sheriff**?

SERVANT.

One horse, my lord, he brought even now.

HOTSPUR.

What horse? a **roan**, a crop-ear, is it not?

SERVANT.

It is, my lord.

HOTSPUR.

That roan shall be my throne.

Well, I will back him straight: O esperance!--

Bid Butler lead him **forth** into the park.

[Exit SERVANT.]

LADY PERCY.

But hear you, my lord.

Thesaurus

beads: (*n*) pearls, chaplet, censer, pax, patera, host, cross, pyx, reliquary, rood, thurible.

bubbles: (*n*) froth, suds, effervescence, spume, fizz, lather, sparkle.

forth: (*adv*) away, along, onward, ahead, before, on, off, on the high road, on the road, on the way, under way.

hest: (*n*) bidding, behest, order, dictum, act, fiat, nod, injunction, ordinance, call, beck.

packet: (*n*) bundle, bale, container, parcel, pack, wad, carton, mail boat, wrap, deck, envelope.

restrain: (*adj, v*) confine; (*v*) control, rein, hold, curb, bind, contain, prevent, limit, repress; (*n, v*) check. ANTONYMS: (*v*) encourage, promote, unleash, impel, release, intensify, increase, free, extend, express, support.

roan: (*n*) horse, Galloway, thoroughbred, leather, courser; (*adj*)

dingy, pearly, drab, dun, livid, somber.

sheriff: (*n*) Lord Lieutenant, constable, shrieve, peace officer, officer of the law, officer, police officer, law officer.

sweat: (*n, v*) work, toil, struggle; (*v*) perspire, drudge, exude; (*n*) perspiration, lather, sudor, effort; (*adj*) perspiring. ANTONYMS: (*v*) ignore; (*n*) entertainment, ease, relaxation.

HOTSPUR.

What say'st thou, my lady?

LADY PERCY.

What is it carries you away?

HOTSPUR.

Why, my horse,

My love, my horse.

LADY PERCY.

Out, you mad-headed ape!

A **weasel** hath not such a deal of spleen

As you are toss'd with. In **faith**,

I'll know your business, Harry, that I will.

I fear my brother Mortimer doth stir

About his title, and hath sent for you

To line his **enterprise**: but if you go,--

HOTSPUR.

So far a-foot, I shall be **weary**, love.

LADY PERCY.

Come, come, you paraquito, answer me

Directly to this question that I ask:

In faith, I'll break thy little **finger**, Harry,

An if thou wilt not tell me true.

HOTSPUR.

Away,

Away, you **trifler**! Love? I love thee not,

I care not for thee, Kate: this is no world

To play with marmets and to **tilt** with lips:

We must have bloody noses and crack'd crowns,

And pass them current too.--Gods me, my horse!--

What say'st thou, Kate? what wouldst thou have with me?

Thesaurus

enterprise: (n) business, company, concern, endeavor, activity, adventure, energy, effort, courage, venture, endeavour. ANTONYMS: (n) lethargy, apathy, laziness, passiveness, sloth, idleness.
faith: (n) confidence, belief, conviction, trust, credence, credit, creed, assurance, cult, expectation, dependence. ANTONYMS: (n) disbelief, distrust, dubiousity, skepticism, despair, uncertainty,

doubt, independence.
finger: (v) feel, handle, touch, thumb, indicate, point; (n) digit, dactyl, forefinger, pointer; (n, v) hand. ANTONYM: (v) clear.
tilt: (n, v) slant, slope, lean, list, rock, careen, sway; (v) pitch, tip, cant, lurch. ANTONYMS: (n, v) surrender; (n) agreement; (v) yield.
trifler: (n) dilettante, fribble, fribbler, gamester, gambler, wanton, doodle, dangler, toyer, dallier; (v) waiter on

Providence.
weary: (adj, n, v) fatigue; (v) exhaust, tire out; (adj) tired, exhausted, fatigued, aweary, beat, languid; (n, v) jade, bore. ANTONYMS: (adj) energetic, fresh, lively, untiring, hopeful, refreshed; (v) refresh, enliven, energize, activate, rally.
weasel: (n) muishond, informer, whittret, vare, troublemaker, shorttail weasel; (v) equivocate, evade, hedge, pussyfoot, dodge.

LADY PERCY.

Do you not love me? do you not indeed?
Well, do not, then; for, since you love me not,
I will not love myself. Do you not love me?
Nay, tell me if you speak in jest or no.

HOTSPUR.

Come, wilt thou see me ride?
And when I am o' **horseback**, I will swear
I love thee **infinitely**. But **hark** you, Kate;
I must not have you henceforth question me
Whither I go, nor reason whereabout:
Whither I must, I must; and, to conclude,
This evening must I leave you, **gentle** Kate.
I know you **wise**; but yet no further wise
Than Harry Percy's wife; constant you are;
But yet a woman: and, for secrecy,
No lady closer; for I well believe
Thou wilt not **utter** what thou dost not know;
And so far will I trust thee, gentle Kate.

LADY PERCY.

How! so far?

HOTSPUR.

Not an **inch** further. But hark you, Kate:
Whither I go, **thither** shall you go too;
To-day will I set forth, to-morrow you.
Will this content you, Kate?

LADY PERCY.

It must of force.

[Exeunt.]

Thesaurus

gentle: (*adj*) easy, friendly, soft, kind, affable, balmy, mild, feeble, compassionate; (*adj, adv*) calm; (*adj, v*) tame. ANTONYMS: (*adj*) harsh, loud, fierce, caustic, violent, rough, hardhearted, abrupt, heavy, steep, sheer.
hark: (*v*) harken, hear, hearken, heed, listen in; (*n*) look here, look you, look.
horseback: (*n*) hogback, body part.
inch: (*n*) in, bit, column inch, morsel; (*v*) crawl, creep, ease; (*adj*) tatter,

mite, seed, shive.
infinitely: (*adv*) greatly, vastly, immensely, immeasurably, boundlessly, enormously, unboundedly, hugely, ceaselessly, unendingly; (*adj, adv*) incalculably. ANTONYM: (*adv*) finitely.
thither: (*adv*) hither, whither, on that point, in that respect, at that place, in that location; (*adj*) further, ulterior, remoter, succeeding, more distant.
utter: (*v*) say, state, speak, breathe,

articulate, deliver, voice, pronounce; (*adj, n, v*) express, declare; (*adj, v*) tell. ANTONYMS: (*adj*) qualified, incomplete, uncertain, rather, slight; (*v*) conceal, hide, block.
wise: (*adj*) reasonable, sensible, sound, rational, sagacious, intelligent, prudent, shrewd, discreet; (*adj, n*) knowing; (*n*) method. ANTONYMS: (*adj*) unwise, stupid, ignorant, mistaken, illogical, reckless, naive, irrational, dense.

SCENE IV. EASTCHEAP.
A ROOM IN THE BOAR'S-HEAD TAVERN.

[Enter PRINCE HENRY.]

PRINCE.

Ned, pr'ythee, come out of that fat room, and lend me thy hand to laugh a little.

[Enter POINTZ.]

POINTZ.

Where hast been, Hal?

PRINCE.

With three or four loggerheads amongst three or fourscore hogsheads. I have sounded the very base-string of humility. Sirrah, I am sworn brother to a **leash** of drawers; and can call them all by their Christian names, as, Tom, Dick, and Francis. They take it already upon their salvation, that though I be but Prince of Wales, yet I am the king of courtesy; and tell me flatly I am no proud Jack, like Falstaff, but a **corinthian**, a lad of **mettle**, a good boy,--by the Lord, so they call me;--and, when I am King of England, I shall command all the good lads in Eastcheap. They call drinking deep, dying scarlet; and, when you breathe in your watering, they cry hem! and bid you play it off. To conclude, I am so good a **proficient** in one quarter of an hour, that I can drink with any **tinker** in his own language during my life. I tell thee, Ned, thou hast lost much honour, that thou wert not with me in this action. But, sweet Ned,--to **sweeten** which name of Ned, I give thee this **pennyworth** of sugar, clapp'd even now into my hand by an under-skinker; one that never spake other English in his life than Eight shillings and **sixpence**, and You are welcome; with this shrill addition, Anon, anon, sir! Score a pint of bastard in the Half-moon,--or so. But, Ned, to drive away the time till Falstaff come, I pr'ythee, do thou stand in some by-room, while I question my **puny** drawer

Thesaurus

corinthian: (*n*) Aristarchus, euphemist, arbiter elegantiarum, Stagirite, hedonist, virtuoso, critic, conoscente, dilettante, amateur, judge.
leash: (*n, v*) tether, harness; (*v*) bind, curb, rope; (*n*) bridle, constraint, restraint, strap; (*adj*) grapple, belay.
mettle: (*n*) heart, courage, spunk, fortitude, guts, character, spirit, bravery, valor, boldness; (*adj, n*) pluck.

pennyworth: (*n*) bargain.
proficient: (*adj, n*) expert, professional; (*adj*) able, accomplished, practiced, good, adroit, capable, skillful, competent, deft. ANTONYMS: (*adj*) inept, amateur, untrained, inexperienced, bad.
puny: (*adj*) weak, petty, feeble, frail, tiny, small, minute, measly, runty, paltry, trivial. ANTONYMS: (*adj*) muscular, brawny, strong, significant, fit, huge, enormous,

robust, considerable.
sixpence: (*n*) bender, coin, teston, testern.
sweeten: (*v*) *dulcify*, sugar, *dulcorate*, candy, *mollify*, honey, *appease*, soften, make things pleasant, *gild* the pill, *glaze*. ANTONYMS: (*v*) *salt*, *displease*, *trouble*, *worry*, *aggravate*.
tinker: (*v*) *monkey*, *fiddle*, *putter*, *mess around*, *toy*, *tamper*, *vamp*; (*n*) *cobbler*, *mender*, *Scomber japonicus*, *chub mackerel*.

to what end he **gave** me the **sugar**; and do thou never leave **calling** Francis! that his **tale** to me may be nothing but Anon. Step **aside**, and I'll show thee a precedent.

[Exit POINTZ.]

POINTZ.

[Within.]

Francis!

PRINCE.

Thou art **perfect**.

POINTZ.

[Within.]

Francis!

[Enter FRANCIS.]

FRANCIS.

Anon, anon, sir.--Look down into the Pomegranate, Ralph.

PRINCE.

Come **hither**, Francis.

FRANCIS.

My lord?

PRINCE.

How long hast thou to **serve**, Francis?

FRANCIS.

Forsooth, five years, and as much as to--

POINTZ.

[Within.]

Francis!

FRANCIS.

Anon, anon, sir.

Thesaurus

aside: (*adv*) apart, away, beside, alongside, in reserve, off, abreast; (*adj, adv*) by; (*n*) digression, divagation, parenthesis.
ANTONYMS: (*adv*) erectly, uprightly, vertically.
calling: (*n*) business, occupation, call, avocation, job, trade, career, employment, walk, pursuit; (*n, v*) profession. **ANTONYMS:** (*n*) entertainment, hobby.
gave: (*v*) deliver, allow, allot, provide,

furnish, impart, administer; (*n*) gives.
hither: (*adv*) here, whither, hitherward, thither.
perfect: (*adj, n, v*) consummate, complete; (*adj, n*) absolute, full, entire; (*adj*) exact, utter, thorough, faultless, integral, exquisite.
ANTONYMS: (*adj*) flawed, faulty, wrong, inferior, misshapen, incorrect, defective, used, everyday, unhappy, partial.
prince: (*n*) lord, potentate, sovereign,

duke, king, chief, maharaja, maharajah, ruler, magnate, archduke.
serve: (*adj, n, v*) avail; (*v*) assist, aid, act, benefit, tend, attend, operate, function, do; (*n, v*) officiate.
sugar: (*n*) darling, saccharide, carbohydrate, love, beloved, jaggary; (*adj, n*) dear; (*v*) saccharify, sweeten, dulcify, edulcorate.
tale: (*n*) account, narrative, narration, recital, fib, fable, report, fiction, lie, relation, yarn. **ANTONYM:** (*n*) fact.

PRINCE.

Five year! by'r Lady, a long **lease** for the **clinking** of **pewter**. But, Francis, darest thou be so valiant as to play the coward with thy **indenture** and show it a **fair pair** of heels and run from it?

FRANCIS.

O Lord, sir, I'll be **sworn** upon all the books in England, I could find in my heart--

POINTZ.

[Within.]
Francis!

FRANCIS.

Anon, anon, sir.

PRINCE.

How old art thou, Francis?

FRANCIS.

Let me see,--about Michaelmas next I shall be--

POINTZ.

[Within.]
Francis!

FRANCIS.

Anon, sir.--Pray you, **stay** a little, my lord.

PRINCE.

Nay, but hark you, Francis: for the sugar thou gavest me, 'twas a pennyworth, was't not?

FRANCIS.

O Lord, sir, I would it had been two!

PRINCE.

I will give thee for it a **thousand pound**: ask me when thou wilt, and thou shalt have it.

Thesaurus

clinking: (*adj*) tinkle, jingle, tinkling, cacophonous, reverberant, ringing.

fair: (*adj*) clear, beautiful, sweet, reasonable, dispassionate, average, fine, impartial; (*adj, v*) bright; (*adj, adv*) clean; (*n*) blonde. ANTONYMS: (*adj*) biased, unjust, exceptional, dark, partial, mismatched, unwarranted, foul, imbalanced, prejudiced, poor.

indenture: (*n, v*) indent; (*n*) deed, covenant, agreement, contract, indentation, notch, assurance,

charter; (*v*) bind, oblige.

lease: (*n, v*) rent, hire, charter, contract; (*v*) let, demise, engage, take; (*n*) rental, letting, leasing.

pair: (*n, v*) match; (*adj, n*) brace; (*n*) duet, duo, dyad; (*v*) join, mate, link, copulate, equate, marry.

pewter: (*n*) chowchow, solder, alloy.

pound: (*n, v*) pen, hammer, thump; (*v*) palpitate, grind, maul, crush, bang, flap, mash, buffet.

stay: (*adj, n, v*) remain; (*n, v*) rest, prop,

stop, delay, abide, continue, pause, endure, halt, support. ANTONYMS: (*v*) change, abscond, depart, move, disappear, become, go.

sworn: (*adj*) extreme, mortal, implacable, engaged, dedicated, committed, betrothed, bespoken, affianced, inveterate.
thousand: (*adj, n*) one thousand, k, m; (*n*) grand, g, thou, cat Valium, constant of gravitation, grounds, curtilage; (*adj*) a thousand.

POINTZ.

[Within.]
Francis!

FRANCIS.

Anon, anon.

PRINCE.

Anon, Francis? No, Francis; but to-morrow, Francis; or,
Francis, a Thursday; or, indeed, Francis, when thou wilt. But,
Francis,--

FRANCIS.

My lord?

PRINCE.

Wilt thou rob this leathern-jerkin, crystal-button, nott-pated, agate-ring,
puke-stocking, caddis-garter, smooth-tongue, Spanish-pouch,--

FRANCIS.

O Lord, sir, who do you mean?

PRINCE.

Why, then, your **brown bastard** is your only **drink**; for,
look you, Francis, your white **canvas doublet** will **sully**: in
Barbary, sir, it cannot come to so much.

FRANCIS.

What, sir?

POINTZ.

[Within.]
Francis!

PRINCE.

Away, you rogue! dost thou not hear them call?

[Here they both call him; FRANCIS stands **amazed**, not **knowing** which way
to go.]

Thesaurus

amazed: (*adj*) astounded, astonished, stunned, dumbfounded, flabbergasted, shocked, staggered, bewildered, surprised, thunderstruck, aghast.
bastard: (*adj, n*) illegitimate, fake; (*adj*) spurious, phony, misbegotten, bastardly, adulterine, impure; (*n*) whoreson, love child, illegitimate child. ANTONYM: (*adj*) fathered.
brown: (*adj, n*) brunette; (*adj*) tanned, swarthy, dark; (*v*) sear, cook, fry; (*n*)

tan, coffee, brownness, mahogany.
canvas: (*n*) duck, sail, sheet, tarpaulin, cloth, tarp, burlap; (*n, v*) canvass; (*v*) painting, tableau, solicit.
doublet: (*n*) pair, couple, waistcoat, CHUDDER, barbe, gabardine, double, jacket, jubbah, oilskins, camisole.
drink: (*n, v*) beverage, draught, swallow; (*n*) alcohol, brew, potion, intoxicant; (*v*) booze, carouse, bib, swig. ANTONYMS: (*v*) regurgitate,

sip, abstain.
knowing: (*adj, v*) canny, crafty, wise; (*adj, n*) clever; (*adj*) conscious, aware, ingenious, intelligent, bright, conversant, smart. ANTONYMS: (*adj*) naive, uncomprehending, unconscious.
sully: (*n, v*) foul, defile, dirty; (*adj, n, v*) soil; (*adj, v*) tarnish; (*v*) besmirch, contaminate, smear, pollute, corrupt, taint. ANTONYMS: (*v*) respect, purify, clean, cleanse, dignify.

[Enter VINTNER.]

VINTNER.

What, stand'st thou still, and hear'st such a calling? Look to the **guests** within.
[Exit Francis.]--My lord, old Sir John, with half-a-dozen more, are at the door:
shall I let them in?

PRINCE.

Let them alone awhile, and then open the door.

[Exit VINTNER.]

Pointz!

[Re-enter POINTZ.]

POINTZ.

Anon, **anon**, sir.

PRINCE.

Sirrah, Falstaff and the rest of the thieves are at the door: shall we be **merry**?

POINTZ.

As merry as **crickets**, my lad. But hark ye; what **cunning** match have you made with this jest of the **drawer**? Come, what's the issue?

PRINCE.

I am now of all humours that have showed themselves humours since the old days of **goodman** Adam to the pupil age of this present twelve o'clock at midnight.--What's o'clock, Francis?

FRANCIS.

[Within.]

Anon, anon, sir.

PRINCE.

That ever this fellow should have fewer words than a **parrot**, and yet the son of a woman! His industry is up-stairs and down-stairs; his **eloquence** the **parcel** of a reckoning. I am not yet of Percy's mind, the Hotspur of the North; he that kills me some six or seven dozen of Scots at a breakfast, washes his

Thesaurus

anon: (*adv*) directly, immediately, early, readily, soon, instantly, again, forthwith, promptly, shortly, rath.
crickets: (*n*) order Orthoptera, Gryllidae, family Gryllidae.
cunning: (*adj*) crafty, canny, adroit, wily, sly, shrewd, tricky, artful; (*n*) craftiness, craft, cleverness.
ANTONYMS: (*adj*) simple, honest, stupid, unimaginative, gullible, ingenuous, straightforward, candid, sincere; (*n*) frankness,

straightforwardness.
eloquence: (*n*) style, fluency, oratory, rhetoric, articulateness, expression, volubility, persuasiveness, articulacy, facundity, way with words.
ANTONYM: (*n*) inarticulateness.
goodman: (*n*) benny Goodman, the king of swing, Benjamin David Goodman, man of the house.
merry: (*adj*) joyful, lively, cheerful, glad, jolly, facetious, frolicsome, lighthearted, festive; (*adj, n*)

convivial, jovial. ANTONYMS: (*adj*) gloomy, miserable, serious, uptight.
parcel: (*n*) bale, pack, bundle, package, packet, section, division, batch; (*n, v*) portion; (*v*) distribute, apportion.
parrot: (*n, v*) mimic; (*n*) popinjay, poll, parakeet, macaw, copycat, cockateel, Amazon, cockatiel, cockatoo; (*v*) ape.

hands, and says to his wife, Fie upon this quiet life! I want work. O my sweet Harry, says she, how many hast thou kill'd to-day? Give my roan horse a **drench**, says he; and answers, Some fourteen, an hour after,--a **trifle**, a trifle. I pr'ythee, call in Falstaff: I'll play Percy, and that damn'd **brawn** shall play Dame Mortimer his wife. Rivo! says the **drunkard**. Call in ribs, call in tallow.

[Enter FALSTAFF, GADSHILL, BARDOLPH, and PETO; followed by FRANCIS with wine.]

POINTZ.

Welcome, Jack: where hast thou been?

FALSTAFF.

A plague of all cowards, I say, and a vengeance too! marry, and amen!-- Give me a cup of sack, boy.--Ere I lead this life long, I'll sew nether-stocks, and **mend** them and foot them too. A plague of all cowards!-- Give me a cup of sack, rogue.--Is there no virtue extant?

[Drinks.]

PRINCE.

Didst thou never see Titan kiss a dish of butter? pitiful-hearted butter, that melted at the sweet tale of the Sun! if thou didst, then behold that compound.

FALSTAFF.

You rogue, here's lime in this sack too: there is nothing but **roguery** to be found in villainous man: yet a coward is worse than a cup of sack with lime in it, a **villanous** coward.--Go thy ways, old Jack: die when thou wilt, if manhood, good manhood, be not forgot upon the face of the Earth, then am I a shotten herring. There live not three good men unhang'd in England; and one of them is fat, and grows old: God help the while! a bad world, I say. I would I were a **weaver**; I could sing psalms or any thing. A plague of all cowards! I say still.

PRINCE.

How now, wool-sack? what **mutter** you?

Thesaurus

brawn: (*n*) beef, strength, force, sinew, power, might, meat, flesh, muscles, vigor, energy. ANTONYMS: (*n*) weakness, leanness, scrawniness.

drench: (*adj, v*) soak, douse, steep, immerse, splash, wash; (*v*) deluge, swamp, dip, drown, souse. ANTONYM: (*v*) dehydrate.

drunkard: (*n*) alcoholic, drinker, boozier, dipsomaniac, rummy, inebriate, toper, sot, bibber, lush, imbibier.

mend: (*adj, v*) improve; (*v*) correct, cure, heal, doctor, better, amend, restore, convalesce; (*n, v*) fix, patch. ANTONYMS: (*v*) worsen, tear, smash, decline, deteriorate; (*n*) fracture.

mutter: (*n, v*) mumble, grumble, whisper; (*v*) growl, maunder, grouch, snarl, croak; (*n*) murmuration, grumbling, complaint.

roguery: (*n*) rascality, mischievousness, devilment, devilry,

shenanigan, roguishness, deviltry, maleficence, swindle, impishness; (*adj*) knavery.

trifle: (*n, v*) play; (*adj, n, v*) trinket; (*v*) dally, fiddle, flirt, fool, frivol; (*n*) nothing, triviality, detail; (*adj, n*) bagatelle.

villanous: (*adj*) vile.

weaver: (*n*) avadavat, Baya, ricebird, amadavat, oscine, weaver finch, tissue, texture, textile fabric, weaverbird, oscine bird.

FALSTAFF.

A king's son! If I do not beat thee out of thy kingdom with a **dagger** of **lath**, and drive all thy subjects **afore** thee like a **flock** of wild-geese, I'll never wear hair on my face more. You Prince of Wales!

PRINCE.

Why, you whoreson round man, what's the matter?

FALSTAFF.

Are not you a coward? answer me to that:--and Pointz there?

POINTZ.

Zwounds, ye fat **paunch**, an ye call me coward, by the Lord, I'll **stab** thee.

FALSTAFF.

I call thee coward! I'll see thee damn'd ere I call thee coward: but I would give a thousand pound, I could run as fast as thou canst. You are straight enough in the shoulders; you care not who sees your back: call you that backing of your friends? A plague upon such backing! give me them that will face me.-- Give me a cup of **sack**: I am a rogue, if I **drunk** to-day.

PRINCE.

O villain! thy lips are **scarce** wiped since thou drunk'st last.

FALSTAFF.

All is one for that. A plague of all cowards! still say I.
[Drinks.]

PRINCE.

What's the matter?

FALSTAFF.

What's the matter? there be four of us here have ta'en a thousand pound this day morning.

PRINCE.

Where is it, Jack? where is it?

Thesaurus

afore: (*adv*) ahead, along, before, forwards, formerly, beforehand, previously; (*adj*) erewhile, beforehand, theretofore, preceding.

dagger: (*n*) bodkin, sword, blade, obelisk, knife, stiletto, dirk, cutlass, grapheme, saber, skeep.

drunk: (*adj*) tipsy, wet, tight, blotto, drunken, inebriated; (*adj, n*) inebriate; (*n*) boozier, dipsomaniac, drunkard, drinker. ANTONYMS: (*adj*) straight, clearheaded; (*n*) teetotaler.

flock: (*n, v*) crowd, cluster, pack, mass; (*adj, n*) bevy; (*adj, n, v*) swarm; (*n*) band, horde, congregation, herd; (*v*) assemble. ANTONYM: (*v*) disperse.

lath: (*n*) fillet, spline, batten, plank, list, ribbon, strip, rod, flat timber, spill; (*v*) frame.

paunch: (*n*) belly, abdomen, stomach, corporation, pot, breadbasket, maw, fat, gut, ventricle, potbelly.

sack: (*v*) plunder, dismiss, ransack, despoil, rob; (*n, v*) bag, discharge,

fire; (*n*) pocket, sac, pouch.

ANTONYMS: (*v*) hire, detain.

scarce: (*adj*) rare, insufficient, deficient, infrequent, uncommon, scant, scanty, few, sparse; (*adv*) just, barely.

ANTONYMS: (*adj*) plentiful, common, adequate, strong, usual, extensive.

stab: (*n, v*) thrust, impale, jab, pierce, prod, dig, stick, pink; (*n*) try, prick; (*v*) spike.

FALSTAFF.

Where is it! taken from us it is: a hundred upon poor four of us!

PRINCE.

What, a hundred, man?

FALSTAFF.

I am a rogue, if I were not at half-sword with a **dozen** of them two hours together. I have 'scaped by **miracle**. I am **eight** times **thrust** through the doublet, four through the **hose**; my **buckler** cut through and through; my sword hack'd like a hand-saw,--ecce signum! I never dealt better since I was a man: all would not do. A plague of all cowards! Let them **speak**: if they speak more or less than truth, they are villains and the sons of darkness.

PRINCE.

Speak, **sirs**; how was it?

GADSHILL.

We four set upon some dozen,--

FALSTAFF.

Sixteen at least, my lord.

GADSHILL.

And **bound** them.

PETO.

No, no; they were not bound.

FALSTAFF.

You rogue, they were bound, every man of them; or I am a Jew else, an Ebrew Jew.

GADSHILL.

As we were sharing, some six or seven fresh men sea upon us,--

FALSTAFF.

And **unbound** the rest, and then come in the other.

Thesaurus

bound: (*n, v*) leap, jump, border, bounce, limit, edge, vault, recoil; (*n*) boundary, barrier, compass.
ANTONYMS: (*v*) allow, amble, crawl, limp, permit; (*adj*) permitted, released, unbound, allowed, unlikely.
buckler: (*n*) escutcheon, scutcheon, scutum, aegis; (*v*) armor, fender, carapace, buffer, defend, mask, armored vest.
dozen: (*adj, n*) XII; (*n*) dozens, boxcars.
eight: (*n*) eighter, eleven, nine, ten,

team, queen, ogdoad, octonary, octet, ace, octad.
hose: (*n*) stocking, pipe, tights, hosepipe, hosiery, fire hose, airline, trunk hose; (*v*) water, cheat; (*n, v*) wash.
miracle: (*adj, n*) wonder, prodigy; (*n*) phenomenon, mystery, wonderwork, surprise, sensation, event, theurgy, astonishment, amazement.
sirs: (*n*) gentlemen, messieurs.
speak: (*adj, v*) pronounce, utter; (*v*)

converse, say, deliver, articulate, recite, talk, discourse, lecture; (*n*) language.
thrust: (*n, v*) poke, stab, jab, drive, shove, force, punch, boost, cast, dig; (*v*) ram. **ANTONYM**: (*n*) inertia.
unbound: (*adj*) uncontrolled, unconstrained, open, untied, untrammeled, exempt, unchained, released, unfettered, unobstructed; (*v*) unencumbered. **ANTONYMS**: (*adj*) bound, restricted.

PRINCE.

What, fought you with them all?

FALSTAFF.

All? I know not what you call all; but if I fought not with **fifty** of them, I am a **bunch** of **radish**: if there were not two or three and fifty upon poor old Jack, then am I no two-legged creature.

PRINCE.

Pray God you have not murdered some of them.

FALSTAFF.

Nay, that's past praying for: I have pepper'd two of them; two I am sure I have paid, two rogues in buckram suits. I tell thee what, Hal, if I tell thee a lie, **spit** in my face, call me **horse**. Thou knowest my old **ward**: here I lay, and thus I **bore** my point. Four rogues in buckram let drive at me,--

PRINCE.

What, four? thou saidst but two even now.

FALSTAFF.

Four, Hal; I told thee four.

POINTZ.

Ay, ay, he said four.

FALSTAFF.

These four came all a-front, and **mainly** thrust at me. I made me no more ado but **took** all their seven points in my **target**, thus.

PRINCE.

Seven? why, there were but four even now.

FALSTAFF.

In buckram?

POINTZ.

Ay, four, in buckram suits.

Thesaurus

bore: (*v*) dig, tire, pierce, tap, annoy, perforate; (*n, v*) bother, plague; (*n*) auger, well, gimlet. ANTONYMS: (*v*) fascinate, excite, hypnotize, engage, entertain, stimulate; (*n*) charmer, exciter, excitement, pleasure.
bunch: (*n, v*) crowd, clump, pack, bundle, group, huddle; (*n*) batch, lot, band, troop, gang. ANTONYMS: (*v*) spread, separate, scatter; (*n*) individual.
fifty: (*adj, n*) 1; (*n*) half a hundred, fifty

dollar bill, cubic decimeter, cubic decimetre.
horse: (*n, v*) mount; (*n*) buck, heroin, junk, charger, knight, pony, rider, trestle, eohippus, dog.
mainly: (*adv*) principally, primarily, above all, primely, especially, greatly, mostly, largely, in the main, grandly; (*adj, adv*) particularly.
radish: (*n*) *Raphanus sativus*, root, cruciferous vegetable, genus *Raphanus*, *Raphanus*.

spit: (*v*) drizzle, expectorate, sprinkle, spew, drool, spike, spatter; (*n*) broach, saliva, cape; (*n, v*) skewer.
target: (*n, v*) point, goal, purpose; (*n*) butt, object, mark, objective, end, ambition, destination; (*v*) direct. ANTONYM: (*n*) hunter.
took: (*adj*) taken; (*v*) receive.
ward: (*n*) charge, protection, custody, care, quarter, neighborhood, district, defense, keep; (*adj, v*) shelter; (*v*) protect.

FALSTAFF.

Seven, by these hilts, or I am a villain else.

PRINCE.

[Aside to POINTZ.]

Pr'ythee let him alone; we shall have more anon.

FALSTAFF.

Dost thou hear me, Hal?

PRINCE.

Ay, and mark thee too, Jack.

FALSTAFF.

Do so, for it is worth the **listening** to. These nine in buckram that I told thee of,--

PRINCE.

So, two more already.

FALSTAFF.

Their points being broken,--

POINTZ.

Down fell their hose.

FALSTAFF.

Began to give me ground: but I followed me close, came in **foot** and hand; and with a thought seven of the **eleven** I paid.

PRINCE.

O **monstrous!** eleven buckram men **grown** out of two!

FALSTAFF.

But, as the Devil would have it, three **misbegotten** knaves in Kendal Green came at my back and let drive at me; for it was so dark, Hal, that thou couldst not see thy hand.

PRINCE.

These lies are like the father that begets them, **gross** as a **mountain**, open,

Thesaurus

eleven: (*adj.*, *n.*) xi; (*n.*) eight, squad, football team, team.

foot: (*n.*) base, feet, foundation, footing, pes, paw, basis, leg, measure; (*v.*) hoof, pay. ANTONYMS: (*v.*) owe; (*n.*) head.

gross: (*adj.*) coarse, boorish, big, crude, fat, common, blunt, disgusting, bulky; (*n.*) aggregate; (*adj.*, *v.*) foul. ANTONYMS: (*adj.*) attractive, small, remaining, refined, tiny, partial, delicate, cultivated, chaste, sensitive;

(*v.*) lose.

grown: (*adj.*) mature, big, grewed, grown-up, developed, ripe, grownup, fully grown, full-grown, growth, become. ANTONYM: (*adj.*) unripe.

listening: (*v.*) listen, hear, obey; (*n.*) auscultation, perception, sensing, audition, audience, earshot, auditory modality; (*adj.*) attentive.

misbegotten: (*adj.*, *prep.*) misbegot; (*adj.*) illegitimate, spurious, bastardly,

deformed, fake, fraudulent, inauthentic, bogus; (*v.*) miscreated, misshapen.

monstrous: (*adj.*) huge, atrocious, heinous, monster, immense, gigantic, grievous, ugly, flagitious, dreadful; (*adj.*, *v.*) grotesque. ANTONYMS: (*adj.*) tiny, minute, beautiful, good, small, lovely, attractive.

mountain: (*n.*, *v.*) mound; (*n.*) heap, height, peak, mountain range, stack, pile, mass, Ben, volcano, bundle.

palpable. Why, thou nott-pated fool, thou whoreson, obscene **greasy** tallow-keech,--

FALSTAFF.

What, art thou mad? art thou mad? is not the truth the truth?

PRINCE.

Why, how couldst thou know these men in Kendal green, when it was so dark thou couldst not see thy hand? come, tell us your reason: what sayest thou to this?

POINTZ.

Come, your reason, Jack, your reason.

FALSTAFF.

What, upon **compulsion**? No; were I at the **strappado**, or all the racks in the world, I would not tell you on compulsion. Give you a reason on compulsion! if reasons were as **plentiful** as blackberries, I would give no man a reason upon compulsion, I.

PRINCE.

I'll be no longer guilty of this sin; this **sanguine** coward, this bed-presser, this horse-back-breaker, this huge hill of flesh,--

FALSTAFF.

Away, you starveling, you eel-skin, you dried neat's-tongue, you stock-fish,-- O, for breath to utter what is like thee!--you tailor's-yard, you **sheath**, you bow-case, you vile standing tuck,--

PRINCE.

Well, breathe awhile, and then to it again: and, when thou hast tired thyself in base comparisons, hear me speak but this:--

POINTZ.

Mark, Jack.

PRINCE.

We two saw you four set on four; you bound them, and were masters of their wealth.--Mark now, how a plain tale shall put you down.-- Then did we two

Thesaurus

compulsion: (*n*) force, enforcement, urge, constraint, pressure, restraint, necessity, duress, obligation, requirement, oppression.
ANTONYMS: (*n*) persuasion, coaxing, disinclination.
greasy: (*adj*) fatty, dirty, oily, tallowy, slick, sebaceous, unclean, unctuous, slippery, adipose, oleaginous.
ANTONYM: (*adj*) lean.
palpable: (*adj*) tangible, obvious, evident, apparent, clear, transparent,

indubitable, noticeable, lucid, patent, perceptible. **ANTONYMS:** (*adj*) imaginary, intangible, impalpable, doubtful, furtive, imperceptible, insignificant, obscure, unclear.
plentiful: (*adj*) opulent, bountiful, ample, luxuriant, liberal, copious, fruitful, full, abundant, rich, plenty.
ANTONYMS: (*adj*) scanty, meager, sparse, lacking, insufficient, few, infertile.
sanguine: (*adj*) hopeful, optimistic,

bloody, rubicund, confident, crimson, cheerful, buoyant, sanguineous; (*adj, n*) red, florid. **ANTONYMS:** (*adj*) pessimistic, gloomy, doubtful.
sheath: (*n, v*) cover; (*n*) envelope, vagina, scabbard, blanket, casing, skin, holster, tegument; (*v*) sheathe, envelop.
strappado: (*v*) gantlet, fustigation, flagellation, estrapade, stick law, argumentum baculinum, bastinado, rap on the knuckles.

set on you four; and, with a word, outfaced you from your prize, and have it; yea, and can show it you here in the house: and, Falstaff, you **carried** yourself away as **nimbly**, with as quick **dexterity**, and roared for mercy, and still ran and roar'd, as ever I heard bull-calf. What a **slave** art thou, to **hack** thy sword as thou hast done, and then say it was in fight! What trick, what device, what starting-hole canst thou now find out to hide thee from this open and apparent shame?

POINTZ.

Come, let's hear, Jack; what trick hast thou now?

FALSTAFF.

By the Lord, I knew ye as well as he that made ye. Why, hear ye, my masters: Was it for me to kill the heir-apparent? should I turn upon the true Prince? why, thou knowest I am as valiant as Hercules: but **beware** instinct; the lion will not touch the true Prince. Instinct is a great matter; I was now a coward on instinct. I shall think the better of myself and thee during my life; I for a valiant lion, and thou for a true prince. But, by the Lord, lads, I am glad you have the money.-- [To Hostess within.] Hostess, clap-to the doors: watch to-night, pray to-morrow.--Gallants, lads, boys, **hearts** of gold, all the titles of good fellowship come to you! What, shall we be merry? shall we have a play **extempore**?

PRINCE.

Content; and the argument shall be thy running away.

FALSTAFF.

Ah, no more of that, Hal, an thou lovest me!

[Enter the HOSTESS.]

HOSTESS.

O Jesu, my lord the Prince,--

PRINCE.

How now, my lady the **hostess**! What say'st thou to me?

Thesaurus

beware: (*v*) look out, caution, be careful, guard, pay attention, take care, watch out, mind, keep, care, careful. ANTONYMS: (*v*) risk, disregard, invite.

carried: (*adj*) conveyed, imported.

dexterity: (*n*) agility, cleverness, ability, aptitude, skill, deftness, expertise; (*adj, n*) art, cunning; (*n, v*) adroitness, address. ANTONYMS: (*n*) clumsiness, awkwardness, ineptitude, inability, uselessness,

inexperience, ineptness, inaccuracy.

extempore: (*adj*) extemporaneous, offhanded, offhand, at short notice, improvised, unprepared; (*adj, adv*) impromptu, ad-lib; (*adv*) extemporaneously, extemporarily, without preparation.

hack: (*v*) chop, cut down, rip, gash, mutilate, fell; (*adj, v*) chop up; (*n*) hacker, drudge, nag, incision.

hearts: (*n*) Black Maria, spades.

hostess: (*n*) mistress, air hostess, flight

attendant, housewife, steward, innkeeper, landlady, prostitute, host.

nimbly: (*adv*) adroitly, alertly, lightly, energetically, cleverly, hastily, deftly, rapidly, readily; (*adj*) dexterously; (*adj, adv*) neatly. ANTONYMS: (*adv*) lethargically, heavily, awkwardly.

slave: (*n*) servant, bondman, thrall, bondsman, bondwoman, captive, vassal; (*n, v*) labor; (*v*) drudge, work; (*adj, n*) inferior. ANTONYMS: (*adj*) free; (*v*) slack.

HOSTESS.

Marry, my lord, there is a **nobleman** of the Court at door would speak with you: he says he comes from your father.

PRINCE.

Give him as much as will make him a royal man, and send him back again to my mother.

FALSTAFF.

What manner of man is he?

HOSTESS.

An old man.

FALSTAFF.

What doth **gravity** out of his bed at **midnight**? Shall I give him his answer?

PRINCE.

Pr'ythee, do, Jack.

FALSTAFF.

Faith, and I'll send him packing.

[Exit.]

PRINCE.

Now, sirs:--by'r Lady, you fought fair;--so did you, Peto;--so did you, Bardolph: you are **lions**, too, you ran away upon **instinct**, you will not touch the true Prince; no,--fie!

BARDOLPH.

Faith, I ran when I saw others run.

PRINCE.

Tell me now in **earnest**, how came Falstaff's **sword** so hack'd?

PETO.

Why, he hack'd it with his dagger; and said he would **swear** truth out of England, but he would make you believe it was done in fight; and persuaded us to do the like.

Thesaurus

earnest: (*adj, v*) devout; (*adj*) eager, solemn, heartfelt, diligent, studious, sincere, intense, ardent, staid; (*n*) guarantee. ANTONYMS: (*adj*) flippant, halfhearted, uncertain, insincere, unimportant, nonchalant, lethargic, apathetic, unenthusiastic, indifferent, frivolous.
gravity: (*n*) solemnity, earnestness, gravitation, graveness, gravitational attraction, weight, seriousness, significance, severity, sedateness; (*n,*

v) poise. ANTONYMS: (*n*) insignificance, lightheartedness, triviality, cheerfulness, levity.
instinct: (*n*) impulse, urge, aptitude, gift, feeling, sixth sense, inherent aptitude, knack, inspiration, talent, genius.
lions: (*n*) dogs, order Carnivora, leopards, jackals, bears, Felidae, family Felidae, cheetahs, cats, Carnivora.
midnight: (*n*) dark, noon, hour.

nobleman: (*n*) patrician, aristocrat, lord, peer, marquis, nobility, grandee, baron, duke, armiger, burgrave.
swear: (*v*) declare, assure, assert, affirm, curse, pledge; (*n, v*) promise, avow, depone, depose, aver. ANTONYMS: (*v*) distrust, refute, deny, compliment.
sword: (*n*) blade, sabre, brand, broadsword, falchion, cutlass, saber, steel, glaive, backsword, cutlas.

BARDOLPH.

Yea, and to **tickle** our noses with spear-grass to make them **bleed**; and then to beslubber our garments with it, and swear it was the blood of true men. I did that I did not this seven year before; I blush'd to hear his monstrous devices.

PRINCE.

O **villain**, thou stolest a cup of sack eighteen years ago, and wert taken with the manner, and ever since thou hast blush'd **extempore**. Thou hadst fire and sword on thy side, and yet thou rann'st away: what instinct hadst thou for it?

BARDOLPH.

My lord, do you see these meteors? do you **behold** these exhalations?

PRINCE.

I do.

BARDOLPH.

What think you they **portend**?

PRINCE.

Hot livers and cold purses.

BARDOLPH.

Choler, my lord, if rightly taken.

PRINCE.

No, if rightly taken, halter.--Here comes lean Jack, here comes bare-bone.-- [Enter FALSTAFF.] How now, my sweet creature of **bombast**! How long is't ago, Jack, since thou saw'st thine own knee?

FALSTAFF.

My own knee! when I was about thy years, Hal, I was not an eagle's **talon** in the waist; I could have crept into any alderman's thumb-ring: a plague of sighing and grief! it blows a man up like a **bladder**. There's **villanous** news abroad: here was Sir John Bracy from your father; you must to the Court in the morning. That same mad fellow of the North, Percy; and he of Wales, that

Thesaurus

behold: (*v*) see, view, contemplate, regard, perceive, observe, look, consider, discern, descry, watch.
ANTONYMS: (*v*) Miss, disregard, ignore, overlook.
bladder: (*n*) vesica, balloon, utricle, vesicle, capsule, urinary bladder, sac, newspaper, bellows, pod, cancelli.
bleed: (*v*) run, ooze, phlebotomize, leak, percolate, shed blood, trickle, hemorrhage, fleece; (*n*) ache, smart.
bombast: (*adj, n*) rant, fustian, jargon;

(*n*) grandiloquence, blah, Bombyx; (*v*) rodomontade, fine talking, tall talk, heroics; (*adj*) prose run mad.
extempore: (*adj*) extemporary, offhanded, offhand, at short notice, improvised, unprepared; (*adj, adv*) impromptu, ad-lib; (*adv*) extemporaneously, extemporarily, without preparation.
portend: (*v*) foretell, indicate, augur, betoken, forecast, foreshadow, bode, presage, herald, predict, foreshow.

talon: (*n*) talus, ogee, unguis, sere, renewal coupon, stock.
tickle: (*v*) titillate, indulge, thrill, prickle, please, tingle, humor, flatter, vellicate, divert; (*n*) titillation.
villain: (*n*) rascal, scoundrel, rogue, knave, miscreant, criminal, bandit, crook, reprobate, varlet, rapscallion.
ANTONYMS: (*n*) heroine, hero.
villanous: (*adj*) vile.

gave Amaimon the **bastinado**, and swore the Devil his true **liegeman** upon the cross of a Welsh hook,--what a plague call you him?

POINTZ.

O, Glendower.

FALSTAFF.

Owen, Owen,--the same; and his son-in-law Mortimer; and old Northumberland; and that **sprightly** Scot of Scots, Douglas, that runs o' horseback up a hill perpendicular,--

PRINCE.

He that rides at high speed and with his pistol kills a **sparrow** flying.

FALSTAFF.

You have hit it.

PRINCE.

So did he never the sparrow.

FALSTAFF.

Well, that rascal hath good metal in him; he will not run.

PRINCE.

Why, what a rascal art thou, then, to praise him so for running!

FALSTAFF.

O' horseback, ye **cuckoo**! but a-foot he will not **budge** a foot.

PRINCE.

Yes, Jack, upon instinct.

FALSTAFF.

I grant ye, upon instinct. Well, he is there too, and one Mordake, and a thousand blue-caps more: Worcester is **stolen** away to-night; thy father's beard is turn'd white with the news: you may buy land now as cheap as **stinking mackerel**. But, tell me, Hal, art not thou horrible **afeard**? thou being heir-apparent, could the world pick thee out three such enemies again as that

Thesaurus

afeard: (*adj*) afraid.

bastinado: (*n*) cudgel; (*v*) bastinado, stick law, rap on the knuckles, switch, bang, birch, wipe, cob, comb, dress.

budge: (*adj, v*) move, go; (*v*) stir, agitate, change, sway, dislodge, bump, rouse, push; (*adj*) flit.

ANTONYMS: (*v*) remain, stay.

cuckoo: (*n*) nut, fathead, goose, jackass, zany, goof, ani, coucal; (*v*) chirrup, cheep, chirp.

liegeman: (*n*) feudatory, vassal, liege subject, subject, follower.

mackerel: (*n*) scombroid, bawd, Atlantic mackerel, bass, chub mackerel, common mackerel, muskelunge, sailfish, sardine, shiner, tinker.

sparrow: (*n*) hedge sparrow, sparrows, passerine, house sparrow, accentor, true sparrow, spur, snag, passeriform bird, incitement.

sprightly: (*adj*) spirited, cheerful, alive,

blithe, agile, airy, keen; (*adj, v*) nimble, active; (*adj, n*) brisk; (*adj, adv*) jolly. ANTONYMS: (*adj*) inactive, slow, clumsy, sluggish.

stinking: (*adj*) malodorous, putrid, fetid, foul, smelly, loathsome, noisome, odorous, disgusting, funky, lousy. ANTONYMS: (*adj*) fragrant, clean, fresh.

stolen: (*adj*) stealed, stole, stealing, steal, steals, furtive, stealthy, secret, taken, misbegotten, sly.

fiend Douglas, that spirit Percy, and that devil Glendower? art thou not **horribly** afraid? doth not thy blood thrill at it?

PRINCE.

Not a **whit**, i'faith; I lack some of thy instinct.

FALSTAFF.

Well, thou wilt be horribly chid to-morrow when thou comest to thy father. If thou love life, practise an answer.

PRINCE.

Do thou stand for my father and examine me upon the particulars of my life.

FALSTAFF.

Shall I? content: this chair shall be my state, this dagger my **sceptre**, and this cushion my crown.

PRINCE.

Thy state is taken for a joint-stool, thy golden sceptre for a **leaden** dagger, and thy precious rich crown for a **pitiful** bald crown.

FALSTAFF.

Well, an the fire of grace be not quite out of thee, now shalt thou be moved.-- Give me a cup of sack, to make my eyes look red, that it may be thought I have wept; for I must speak in passion, and I will do it in King Cambyses' vein.

PRINCE.

Well, here is my leg.

FALSTAFF.

And here is my speech.--Stand aside, nobility.

HOSTESS.

O Jesu, this is excellent sport, i' faith!

FALSTAFF.

Weep not, sweet Queen; for trickling tears are **vain**.

Thesaurus

fiend: (n) monster, devil, fanatic, brute, deuce, incubus, goblin, ogre, enthusiast, daemon, addict.

ANTONYM: (n) angel.

horribly: (adv) horrifically, awfully, terrifically, hideously, atrociously, appallingly; (adj, adv) frightfully, terribly, fearfully, shockingly; (adj) ghastly. ANTONYMS: (adv) pleasantly, wonderfully, kindly, sweetly.

leaden: (adj) heavy, gray, sluggish,

grey, inert, torpid, grave, languid, drab, burdensome, livid.

ANTONYM: (adj) bright.

pitiful: (adj, n) abject; (adj) pathetic, lamentable, piteous, contemptible, miserable, distressing, mean, wretched, poor, sad. ANTONYMS: (adj) generous, heartwarming, admirable, cheerful, fine, happy, impressive.

sceptre: (n) sovereignty, verge, wand, bauble, mace, brink.

vain: (adj) proud, arrogant, conceited, fruitless, idle, empty, abortive, ineffectual, unproductive, narcissistic; (adj, v) useless.

ANTONYMS: (adj) shy, successful, possible, persuasive, selfless, fruitful, humble, useful, responsible, worthwhile, effective.

whit: (n) iota, atom, shred, scintilla, smidgen, tittle, jot, bit, particle, smidgin; (adj) dab.

HOSTESS.

O, the Father, how he holds his countenance!

FALSTAFF.

For God's sake, lords, convey my **tristful** Queen;
For tears do stop the floodgates of her eyes.

HOSTESS.

O Jesu, he doth it as like one of these **harlotry** players as ever
I see!

FALSTAFF.

Peace, good pint-pot; peace, good tickle-brain.--Harry, I do not only **marvel** where thou spendest thy time, but also how thou art accompanied: for though the **camomile**, the more it is **trodden** on, the faster it grows, yet youth, the more it is wasted, the sooner it wears. That thou art my son, I have partly thy mother's word, partly my own opinion; but chiefly a villainous trick of thine eye, and a foolish hanging of thy **nether** lip, that doth warrant me. If, then, thou be son to me, here lies the point: Why, being son to me, art thou so pointed at? Shall the blessed Sun of heaven prove a micher, and eat blackberries? a question not to be ask'd. Shall the son of England prove a thief, and take purses? a question to be ask'd. There is a thing, Harry, which thou hast often heard of, and it is known to many in our land by the name of pitch: this pitch, as ancient writers do report, doth **defile**; so doth the company thou keepest: for, Harry, now I do not speak to thee in drink, but in tears; not in pleasure, but in passion; not in words only, but in woes also. And yet there is a virtuous man whom I have often noted in thy company, but I know not his name.

PRINCE.

What manner of man, an it like your Majesty?

FALSTAFF.

A goodly portly man, i'faith, and a **corpulent**; of a cheerful look, a pleasing eye, and a most noble carriage; and, as I think, his age some fifty, or, by'r Lady, **inclining** to threescore; and now I remember me, his name is Falstaff: if

Thesaurus

camomile: (*n*) chamomile, Anthemis nobilis, herb.

corpulent: (*adj, adv*) portly; (*adj*) stout, obese, overweight, fleshy, plump, lusty, tubby, chubby, beefy, bulky.
ANTONYMS: (*adj*) slight, bony, underweight, slender, anorexic, thin, slim.

defile: (*adj, v*) debauch, pollute, stain, sully; (*v*) corrupt, contaminate, foul, taint, tarnish, infect; (*n, v*) soil.
ANTONYMS: (*v*) purify, consecrate,

conserve, honor, respect, sanctify, cleanse, praise.

harlotry: (*n*) whoredom, harlot, strumpet, ribaldry, advoutry, courtesanship, adultery, cuckoldom, concubinage, putanism; (*adj*) stupration.

inclining: (*adj*) oblique, shelving; (*n*) leaning, tendency, disposition, movement, proclivity, sentiment, propensity, predilection, partiality.

marvel: (*n, v*) wonder; (*n*) prodigy,

curiosity, phenomenon, amazement, miracle, portent, marvel, surprise, admiration; (*v*) admire. ANTONYMS: (*v*) disregard; (*n*) nightmare.

nether: (*adj*) lower, inferior, down, low, chthonic, chthonian, infernal, subjacent, less, lesser; (*adj, adv*) under.

tristful: (*v*) penseroso, sad.

trodden: (*adj*) trampled, damaged, beaten, compressed, packed down.
ANTONYM: (*adj*) loose.

that man should be **lewdly** given, he deceiveth me; for, Harry, I see virtue in his looks. If, then, the tree may be known by the fruit, as the fruit by the tree, then, **peremptorily** I speak it, there is virtue in that Falstaff: him keep with, the rest **banish**. And tell me now, thou naughty varlet, tell me where hast thou been this month?

PRINCE.

Dost thou speak like a king? Do thou stand for me, and I'll play my father.

FALSTAFF.

Depose me! if thou dost it half so gravely, so **majestically**, both in word and matter, hang me up by the heels for a rabbit-sucker or a poultier's hare.

PRINCE.

Well, here I am set.

FALSTAFF.

And here I stand.--Judge, my masters.

PRINCE.

Now, Harry, whence come you?

FALSTAFF.

My noble lord, from Eastcheap.

PRINCE.

The complaints I hear of thee are grievous.

FALSTAFF.

'Sblood, my lord, they are false.--Nay, I'll tickle ye for a young prince, i'faith.

PRINCE.

Swearst thou, **ungracious** boy? henceforth ne'er look on me. Thou art violently carried away from grace: there is a devil haunts thee, in the likeness of an old fat man,--a tun of man is thy companion. Why dost thou converse with that trunk of humours, that bolting-hutch of **beastliness**, that swollen parcel of dropsies, that huge **bombard** of sack, that **roasted** Manningtree ox with the pudding in his belly, that reverend Vice, that grey Iniquity, that father **ruffian**, that vanity in years? Wherein is he good, but to taste sack and

Thesaurus

banish: (*v*) dispel, expel, displace, relegate, oust, expatriate, eject, dismiss, transport, cast out; (*adj, v*) exile. ANTONYMS: (*v*) keep, embrace, adopt, invite, include.
beastliness: (*n*) obscenity, bestiality, filth, malice, malevolency, malevolence, animality, dirtiness, foulness, abomination, impurity.
bombard: (*v*) bomb, attack, pelt, shell, barrage, pepper, raid, assail, besiege; (*n*) shawm, shelling.

lewdly: (*adv*) libidinosly, salaciously, lustfully, lasciviously, licentiously, loosely, bawdily, wantonly, unchastely, lecherously, ribaldly.
majestically: (*adv*) magnificently, regally, imperially, splendidly, nobly, sublimely, solemnly, grandly, loftily, impressively, gloriously.
peremptorily: (*adv*) absolutely, positively, imperatively, flatly, dogmatically, magisterially, commandingly, imperiously,

authoritatively, decidedly, decisively.
roasted: (*adj*) fried, baked.
ruffian: (*n*) rowdy, rascal, hooligan, bully, brute, hoodlum, tough, miscreant, villain, rogue, roughneck.
ungracious: (*adj*) discourteous, impolite, uncivil, surly, unkind, unceremonious, churlish, disrespectful, unfriendly, graceless, unpleasing.

drink it? wherein neat and **cleanly**, but to **carve** a **capon** and eat it? wherein cunning, but in craft? wherein **crafty**, but in villany? wherein villainous, but in all things? wherein worthy, but in nothing?

FALSTAFF.

I would your Grace would take me with you: whom means your Grace?

PRINCE.

That villainous **abominable** misleader of youth, Falstaff, that old white-bearded Satan.

FALSTAFF.

My lord, the man I know.

PRINCE.

I know thou dost.

FALSTAFF.

But to say I know more harm in him than in myself, were to say more than I know. That he is old,—(the more the pity,—his white **hairs** do witness it. If sack and sugar be a fault, God help the wicked! if to be old and merry be a sin, then many an old host that I know is damn'd: if to be fat be to be hated, then Pharaoh's lean **kine** are to be loved. No, my good lord: banish Peto, banish Bardolph, banish Pointz; but, for sweet Jack Falstaff, kind Jack Falstaff, true Jack Falstaff, valiant Jack Falstaff, and therefore more valiant, being, as he is, old Jack Falstaff, banish not him thy Harry's company, banish not him thy Harry's company: banish **plump** Jack, and banish all the world.

PRINCE.

I do, I will.

[A **knocking** heard.]

[Exeunt HOSTESS, FRANCIS, and BARDOLPH.]

[Enter BARDOLPH, running.]

BARDOLPH.

O, my lord, my lord! the sheriff with a most monstrous watch is at the door.

Thesaurus

abominable: (*adj, v*) odious, foul; (*adj*) abhorrent, detestable, dreadful, awful, execrable, terrible, loathsome, cursed, wicked. ANTONYMS: (*adj*) nice, lovable, admirable, alluring, appealing, commendable, laudable, delightful, desirable, enjoyable, likable.
capon: (*n*) chicken, volaille, stot, poulet, steer, gelding, ox, rooster, fowl, hen, pullet.
carve: (*v*) cut up, cut, mold, incise,

shape, inscribe, engrave, whittle, slash, hew; (*n*) carving.
cleanly: (*adj*) clean; (*adv*) clearly, tidily, purely, neatly, freshly, immaculately, spotlessly, unswayedly, fairly, unadulteratedly.
crafty: (*adj*) cunning, adroit, sly, astute, artful, wily, clever, tricky, shiftily, designing, scheming. ANTONYMS: (*adj*) naive, open, honest, guileless, artless, straightforward, trustworthy, ingenuous, blatant, straight.

hairs: (*n*) hair.
kine: (*n*) cows, cattle, cow, bull, ox, beef, Bos Taurus, bullock, oxen, milker, KY.
knocking: (*n*) sound, bang, beating, hit, rap, strike, belt, criticism, bash.
plump: (*adj*) chubby, corpulent, stout, round, obese, overweight, gross, buxom, pudgy; (*adj, n*) fleshy; (*v*) fatten. ANTONYMS: (*adj*) thin, emaciated, skinny, slim, slender.

FALSTAFF.

Out, ye rogue!--Play out the play: I have much to say in the **behalf** of that Falstaff.

[Re-enter the HOSTESS, hastily.]

HOSTESS.

O Jesu, my lord, my lord,--

PRINCE.

Heigh, heigh! the Devil rides upon a **fiddlestick**: what's the matter?

HOSTESS.

The sheriff and all the watch are at the door: they are come to search the house. Shall I let them in?

FALSTAFF.

Dost thou hear, Hal? never call a true piece of gold a **counterfeit**: thou art essentially mad without **seeming** so.

PRINCE.

And thou a natural coward, without instinct.

FALSTAFF.

I deny your major: if you will deny the sheriff, so; if not, let him enter: if I become not a **cart** as well as another man, a plague on my **bringing** up! I hope I shall as soon be **strangled** with a **halter** as another.

PRINCE.

Go, hide thee behind the arras:--the rest walk, up above. Now, my masters, for a true face and good **conscience**.

FALSTAFF.

Both which I have had; but their date is out, and therefore I'll hide me.

PRINCE.

Call in the sheriff.--

[Exeunt all but the PRINCE and POINTZ.]

Thesaurus

behalf: (*n*) sake, part, interest, behoof, defense, lieu, good, stead, score, service, side.

bringing: (*n*) delivery, consignment, serving, service, passage, post.

cart: (*n*) car, carriage, handcart, barrow, appplecart, wagon; (*v*) haul, drag, bear, take, transfer.

conscience: (*n*) moral sense, Conscience money, sense of right and wrong, scruple, intention, tender conscience, small voice, principles,

morals, morality, inward monitor.

ANTONYM: (*n*) indifference.

counterfeit: (*adj, n, v*) sham; (*n, v*) copy, duplicate; (*adj, v*) mock, falsify; (*adj*) false, artificial, assumed; (*adj, n*) imitation; (*v*) forge, ape.

ANTONYMS: (*adj*) genuine, real, authentic, true, actual; (*n*) original.

fiddlestick: (*n*) bow, violin bow; (*adj*) fiddlestick end.

halter: (*n*) gibbet, rein, bridle, gallows, rope, noose, cestus, collar, drop; (*v*)

confine, cramp.

seeming: (*adj*) ostensible, superficial, illusory, outward, probable, deceptive, specious; (*adj, n*) appearance, semblance; (*n*) aspect, show. ANTONYMS: (*adj*) actual, deep, inner.

strangled: (*adj*) smothered, completely covered, muffled, suppressed; (*v*) bowstringed.

[Enter SHERIFF and CARRIER.]

Now, master sheriff, what's your will with me?

SHERIFF.

First, pardon me, my lord. A hue-and-cry
Hath followed certain men unto this house.

PRINCE.

What men?

SHERIFF.

One of them is well known, my **gracious** lord,—
A gross fat man.

CARRIER.

As fat as butter.

PRINCE.

The man, I do **assure** you, is not here;
For I myself at this time have employ'd him.
And, sheriff, I will **engage** my word to thee,
That I will, by to-morrow dinner-time,
Send him to answer thee, or any man,
For any thing he shall be charged withal:
And so, let me **entreat** you leave the house.

SHERIFF

I will, my lord. There are two gentlemen
Have in this **robbery** lost three hundred marks.

PRINCE.

It may be so: if he have robb'd these men,
He shall be **answerable**; and so, farewell.

SHERIFF.

Good night, my noble lord.

PRINCE.

I think it is good morrow, is it not?

Thesaurus

answerable: (*adj, v*) amenable, liable, responsible, subject, exposed, bound; (*v*) uncommendable, exceptionable; (*adj*) conformable, adequate, responsal. ANTONYMS: (*adj*) irrefutable, unaccountable.

assure: (*n, v*) certify, warrant, vouch; (*v*) secure, persuade, satisfy, reassure, affirm, promise, ascertain; (*adj, v*) ensure. ANTONYMS: (*v*) alarm, disclaim, deny, disbelieve, undermine.

engage: (*v*) contract, book, employ, retain, absorb, charter, draw, rent; (*n, v*) attract, enlist, betroth. ANTONYMS: (*v*) disengage, release, evade, bore, can, discharge, disconnect, dismiss, eject, terminate, escape.

entreat: (*v*) beg, beseech, ask, implore, pray, adjure, appeal, request, conjure, crave, bid. ANTONYMS: (*v*) demand, reject.

gracious: (*adj*) genial, benign, good,

courteous, compassionate, kind, accommodating, civil; (*adj, n*) benevolent, congenial, gentle. ANTONYMS: (*adj*) ungracious, boorish, discourteous, reserved, rude, abrupt, critical, unkind, hardhearted, harsh, poor.

robbery: (*n*) depredation, pillage, piracy, plunder, looting, burglary, theft, holdup, thieving, freebooting; (*v*) rob.

SHERIFF.

Indeed, my lord, I think't be two o'clock.

[Exit SHERIFF and CARRIER.]

PRINCE.

This **oily** rascal is known as well as Paul's. Go, call him forth.

POINTZ.

Falstaff!--fast **asleep** behind the **arras**, and **snorting** like a horse.

PRINCE.

Hark, how hard he fetches breath. Search his pockets.

[POINTZ searches.] What hast thou found?

POINTZ.

Nothing but papers, my lord.

PRINCE.

Let's see what they be: read them.

POINTZ.

[Reads.]

Item, A capon, 2s. 2d.

Item, Sauce, 4d.

Item, Sack two gallons, 5s. 8d.

Item, Anchovies and sack after supper, 2s. 6d.

Item, Bread, ob.

PRINCE.

O monstrous! but one half-pennyworth of **bread** to this **intolerable** deal of sack! What there is else, keep close; we'll read it at more advantage: there let him sleep **till** day. I'll to the Court in the morning. We must all to the wars, and thy place shall be **honourable**. I'll **procure** this fat rogue a charge of foot; and I know his death will be a march of twelve-score. The money shall be paid back again with advantage. Be with me **betimes** in the morning; and so, good morrow, Pointz.

Thesaurus

arras: (*n*) hanging.

asleep: (*adj*) sleeping, deceased, sleepy, dormant, numb, dead, sound asleep, snoozing, slumbering, napping, gone. ANTONYMS: (*adj*) up, attentive, alert, conscious.

betimes: (*adv*) early, soon, anon, rath, betime, ahead of time, rathe.

bread: (*n*) livelihood, bun, maintenance, cash, currency, loot, dough, pelf, food, sustenance, kale.

honourable: (*adj*) estimable, reverend,

venerable, glorious, honorable, distinguished, above-board, good, worthy, right, noble.

intolerable: (*adj*) unbearable, insupportable, painful, obnoxious, detestable, inexcusable, deplorable, undesirable, hard, excruciating, difficult. ANTONYMS: (*adj*) bearable, tolerable, acceptable, reasonable, nice, understandable, lovable, excusable, inoffensive, manageable.

oily: (*adj, v*) bland, soapy; (*adj*) fatty,

fat, oleaginous, unctuous, slick, buttery; (*adv*) unctuously, smoothly, oleaginously. ANTONYM: (*adj*) lean.
procure: (*v*) get, obtain, buy, earn, win, gain, have, purchase, induce, derive, find. ANTONYM: (*v*) give.
snorting: (*n*) puffing, laughter, expiration, breathing out, exhalation.
till: (*conj, prep*) until, unto; (*v*) plow, hoe, farm, dig; (*adj*) up to; (*n*) tiller, drawer; (*adv*) so far; (*prep*) to.

POINTZ.

Good **morrow**, good my lord.

[Exeunt.]

Thesaurus

morrow: (*n*) morning, future, mean
solar day, day.

ACT III

SCENE I. BANGOR. A ROOM IN THE ARCHDEACON'S HOUSE.

[Enter HOTSPUR, WORCESTER, MORTIMER, and GLENDOWER.]

MORTIMER.

These promises are fair, the parties sure,
And our **induction** full of **prosperous** hope.

HOTSPUR.

Lord Mortimer,--and cousin Glendower,--
Will you sit down?--
And **uncle** Worcester,--a plague upon it!
I have forgot the map.

GLENDOWER.

No, here it is.

Sit, cousin Percy; sit, good cousin Hotspur;
For by that name as oft as Lancaster
Doth speak of you, his **cheek looks** pale, and with
A **rising sigh** he wisheth you in Heaven.

Thesaurus

cheek: (*n*) audacity, nerve, brass, boldness, impertinence, face, lip, mouth, gall, insolence, impudence.
ANTONYMS: (*n*) respect, cowardice, timidity, humbleness, meekness, reticence, seriousness; (*v*) praise.
induction: (*n*) initiation, deduction, elicitation, inductance, beginning, installation, introduction, enthronement, influence, presentation, coronation.
looks: (*n*) aspect, countenance,

expression, manner, complexion, fashion, costume, garb.
prosperous: (*adj, n*) lucky, auspicious, fortunate; (*adj*) flourishing, favorable, opulent, easy, comfortable, affluent, advantageous, successful.
ANTONYMS: (*adj*) depressed, unsuccessful, failing, underprivileged, impoverished.
rising: (*n*) revolt, rebellion, mutiny, ascent, ascension, climb, rise, outbreak, insurrection; (*adj*) climbing,

uphill. ANTONYMS: (*adj*) plummeting, plunging, decreasing, falling, setting, downward, content; (*n*) fall.
sigh: (*n, v*) groan, suspire, murmur; (*v*) breathe, languish, pine; (*n*) breath, wail, whimper, whine, suspiration.
uncle: (*n*) father's younger brother, elder uncle, father's older brother, father's sister's husband, husband of paternal aunt, maternal uncle, niece, benefactor, EME, helper, kinsman.

HOTSPUR.

And you in Hell, as oft as he hears Owen Glendower spoke of.

GLENDOWER.

I cannot blame him: at my nativity
The front of heaven was full of fiery shapes,
Of burning cressets; ay, and at my birth
The frame and huge foundation of the Earth
Shaked like a coward.

HOTSPUR.

Why, so it would have done at the same season, if your mother's cat had but
kitten'd, though yourself had never been born.

GLENDOWER.

I say the Earth did shake when I was born.

HOTSPUR.

And I say the Earth was not of my mind,
If you suppose as fearing you it shook.

GLENDOWER.

The Heavens were all on fire, the Earth did **tremble**.

HOTSPUR.

O, then th' Earth shook to see the Heavens on fire,
And not in fear of your nativity.
Diseased Nature **oftentimes** breaks forth
In strange eruptions; oft the **teeming** Earth
Is with a kind of **colic** pinch'd and vex'd
By the **imprisoning** of **unruly** wind
Within her womb; which, for enlargement striving,
Shakes the old **beldam** Earth, and topples down
Steeple and moss-grown **towers**. At your birth,
Our **grandam** Earth, having this distemperature,
In passion shook.

Thesaurus

beldam: (*n*) crone, witch, beldame, old woman, Jezebel, hellhag.

colic: (*n*) Uterine colic, gripe, hurting, mulligrubs, pain, stomach pain, tummy ache, newborn colic, enteralgia, intestinal colic, tummy pain.

grandam: (*n*) grandmother, grannam.

imprisoning: (*n*) penalizing, punishing, fining, disciplining.

oftentimes: (*adv*) frequently, oftentimes, oft, frequent, repeatedly, much, a

great deal. ANTONYM: (*adv*) rarely.

teeming: (*adj*) abundant, profuse, swarming, crowded, overflowing, exuberant, copious, plentiful, productive, prolific, multitudinous. ANTONYMS: (*adj*) deserted, lacking, needing, wanting, clear, scarce, scanty.

towers: (*n*) edifice.

tremble: (*adj, n, v*) shiver; (*n, v*) quiver, shudder, thrill, palpitate; (*adj, v*) totter, quake; (*n*) throb; (*v*) flutter,

quail, falter. ANTONYMS: (*v*) steady, calm.

unruly: (*adj*) boisterous, insubordinate, disobedient, intractable, headstrong, uncontrollable, wayward, rambunctious, ungovernable, lawless, rebellious. ANTONYMS: (*adj*) manageable, obedient, yielding, biddable, compliant, loyal, gentle, peaceful, placid, restrained.

GLENDOWER.

Cousin, of many men

I do not bear these crossings. Give me leave
 To tell you once again, that at my birth
 The front of heaven was full of **fiery** shapes;
 The **goats** ran from the mountains, and the herds
 Were **strangely clamorous** to the frightened fields.
 These signs have mark'd me extraordinary;
 And all the **courses** of my life do show
 I am not in the roll of common men.
 Where is he living,--clipp'd in with the sea
 That chides the banks of England, Scotland, Wales,--
 Which calls me pupil, or hath read to me?
 And bring him out that is but woman's son
 Can trace me in the **tedious** ways of art,
 And hold me pace in deep experiments.

HOTSPUR.

I think there is no man **speaks** better Welsh.--
 I'll to dinner.

MORTIMER.

Peace, cousin Percy; you will make him mad.

GLENDOWER.

I can call **spirits** from the **vasty** deep.

HOTSPUR.

Why, so can I, or so can any man;
 But will they come when you do call for them?

GLENDOWER.

Why, I can teach you, cousin, to command the Devil.

HOTSPUR.

And I can teach thee, coz, to shame the Devil

Thesaurus

clamorous: (*adj*) noisy, blatant, loud, boisterous, insistent, exigent, urgent, obstreperous, strident; (*adj, v*) clamant, importunate. ANTONYM: (*adj*) tranquil.
courses: (*n*) menses, catamenia.
fiery: (*adj, n*) burning, passionate, glowing; (*adj*) fervent, ablaze, hot, fervid, impassioned, peppery; (*adj, v*) fierce, violent. ANTONYMS: (*adj*) calm, passionless, dispassionate, indifferent, placid, gentle, cool; (*adv*)

easygoing.
goats: (*n*) suborder Ruminantia, Ruminantia, giraffes, deer, frank Capra, genus Capra, bison, antelopes, family Bovidae, camels, Capra.
speaks: (*n*) talks.
spirits: (*n*) alcohol, booze, humor, frame of mind, liqueur, strong drink, hard drink; (*adj*) cheer, geniality, good humor; (*v*) wine.
strangely: (*adv*) curiously, queerly, unusually, funnily, peculiarly,

weirdly, marvelously, uncommonly, extraordinarily, singularly, bizarrely. ANTONYMS: (*adv*) typically, ordinarily, harmoniously.
tedious: (*adj*) tiresome, boring, dreary, slow, heavy, humdrum, irksome, lifeless; (*adj, v*) monotonous, arid, dry. ANTONYMS: (*adj*) exciting, varied, easy, readable, lively, entertaining, enthralling, brisk, concise, exotic, pleasant.
vasty: (*adj*) immense.

By telling truth: tell truth, and shame the Devil.
 If thou have power to raise him, bring him hither,
 And I'll be sworn I've power to shame him hence.
 O, while you live, tell truth, and shame the Devil!

MORTIMER.

Come, come, no more of this **unprofitable** chat.

GLENDOWER.

Three times hath Henry Bolingbroke made head
 Against my power; **thrice** from the banks of Wye
 And sandy-bottom'd Severn have I sent
 Him bootless home and **weather**-beaten back.

HOTSPUR.

Home without boots, and in foul weather too!
 How 'scaped he agues, in the Devil's name!

GLENDOWER.

Come, here's the map: shall we divide our right
 According to our **threefold** order ta'en?

MORTIMER.

Th' **archdeacon** hath divided it
 Into three limits very equally.
 England, from Trent and Severn hitherto,
 By south and east is to my part assign'd:
 All **westward**, Wales beyond the Severn shore,
 And all the **fertile** land within that bound,
 To Owen Glendower:--and, dear coz, to you
 The **remnant northward**, lying off from Trent.
 And our indentures **tripartite** are drawn;
 Which being sealed interchangeably,--
 A business that this night may execute,--
 To-morrow, cousin Percy, you, and I,
 And my good Lord of Worcester, will set forth

Thesaurus

archdeacon: (*n*) reverend, suffragan, prelate, archbishop, bishop, eminence, elder, diocesan, dean, metropolitan, primate.

fertile: (*adj*) productive, fat, fecund, abundant, fruitful, exuberant, copious, affluent, bountiful, generous; (*adj, v*) creative.
 ANTONYMS: (*adj*) sterile, unproductive, barren, fruitless, arid, impotent, withering.

northward: (*adj, adv*) north; (*adj*)

northbound; (*adv*) northerly, northwards, in the north, to the north.

remnant: (*n*) end, relic, remains, residue, fragment, leftover, survival, trace, oddment, balance, stub.

threefold: (*adj*) triple, dual, double, trinal, ternary, trine, triplex, bivalent; (*adj, v*) triplicate; (*adv*) three times, thrice.

thrice: (*adv*) three times, thirdly.

tripartite: (*adj*) trilateral, triangular,

multilateral, trichotomous; (*v*) triparted, trisulcate.

unprofitable: (*adj*) profitless, fruitless, futile, inutile, disadvantageous, unfruitful, barren, idle, vain, uneconomic, unproductive.

ANTONYMS: (*adj*) fruitful, lucrative.

weather-beaten: (*adj*) gnarled, rugged.

westward: (*adv*) west, westwards; (*adj, adv*) westerly; (*adj*) westbound, western; (*v*) to the west.

To meet your father and the Scottish power,
 As is appointed us, at Shrewsbury.
 My father Glendower is not ready yet,
 Nor shall we need his help these **fourteen** days:--
 [To GLENDOWER]
 Within that space you may have drawn together
 Your tenants, friends, and **neighbouring** gentlemen.

GLENDOWER.

A **shorter** time shall send me to you, lords:
 And in my conduct shall your ladies come;
 From whom you now must steal, and take no leave,
 For there will be a world of water shed
 Upon the **parting** of your **wives** and you.

HOTSPUR.

Methinks my **moiety**, north from Burton here,
 In **quantity equals** not one of yours.
 See how this river comes me cranking in,
 And **cuts** me from the best of all my land
 A huge **half-moon**, a monstrous **cantle** out.
 I'll have the current in this place damn'd up;
 And here the **smug** and **sliver** Trent shall run
 In a new channel, fair and evenly:
 It shall not wind with such a deep indent,
 To rob me of so rich a bottom here.

GLENDOWER.

Not wind? it shall, it must; you see it doth.

MORTIMER.

Yea, but
 Mark how he bears his course, and **runs** me up
 With like advantage on the other side;

Thesaurus

cantle: (*n*) piece, fragment, part, backrest, cantel, back.

cuts: (*n*) film waste.

equals: (*n*) classmates, colleagues, contemporaries, generation, age group.

fourteen: (*adj, n*) XIV.

half-moon: (*n*) curve, arc.

moiety: (*n*) mediety, portion, part, parcel, section, piece, bit, division, cut, class.

neighbouring: (*adj*) adjoining,

contiguous, vicinal, abutting; (*v*) adjoin.

parting: (*n*) adieu, division, leave, departure, disunion, goodbye, leaving, segregation, dying, rupture; (*adj*) valedictory. ANTONYMS: (*n*) joining, meeting, connection, Reunion.

quantity: (*n*) amount, quantum, extent, measure, sum, multitude, total, portion, heap, degree, deal.

runs: (*n*) Aztec two-step, sickness,

Montezuma's revenge.

shorter: (*adj*) smaller, inferior.

sliver: (*n, v*) splinter, chip, shred, slice, flake, shave; (*n*) fragment, shaving, bit, scrap; (*adj, n*) shiver.

smug: (*adj*) self-satisfied, content, proud, arrogant, conceited, contented, sanctimonious, vain, superior, presumptuous, satisfied. ANTONYMS: (*adj*) insecure, modest, anxious, humble.

wives: (*n*) woman.

Gelding th' **opposed continent** as much
As on the other side it takes from you.

WORCESTER.

Yea, but a little charge will **trench** him here,
And on this north side win this **cape** of land;
And then he runneth straight and **evenly**.

HOTSPUR.

I'll have it so: a little charge will do it.

GLENDOWER.

I will not have it alter'd.

HOTSPUR.

Will not you?

GLENDOWER.

No, nor you shall not.

HOTSPUR.

Who shall say me nay?

GLENDOWER.

Why, that will I.

HOTSPUR.

Let me not understand you, then;

Speak it in Welsh.

GLENDOWER.

I can speak English, **lord**, as well as you;
For I was train'd up in the English Court;
Where, being but young, I **framed** to the harp
Many an English **ditty** lovely well,
And gave the tongue a helpful ornament,
A virtue that was never seen in you.

Thesaurus

cape: (*n*) headland, ness, shawl, tippet, coat, point, mantelet, promontory, mantle, capellet, capeskin.

continent: (*adj*) chaste, celibate, abstemious, pure, temperate, abstinent, sober, austere; (*n*) land, peninsula, delta. ANTONYMS: (*adj*) impure, unchaste.

ditty: (*n*) ballad, canzonet, canticle, bravura, cantata, carol, tune, pastoral, recitative, recitativo, solfeggio.

evenly: (*adv*) flatly, levelly, uniformly,

regularly, smoothly, steadily, planely, horizontally, plainly, truly, rightly. ANTONYMS: (*adv*) inconsistently, unequally, agitatedly, indirectly.

framed: (*adj*) counterfeit, prepared, orderly, methodical, spurious. ANTONYM: (*adj*) unframed.

lord: (*n*) chief, king, noble, sir, duke, master, God, seignior, nobility, Mister, potentate. ANTONYM: (*n*) lady.

opposed: (*adj*) conflicting, hostile, contrary, antagonistic, adverse, contrasted, repugnant, averse, irreconcilable, incompatible; (*adj, v*) opposing. ANTONYMS: (*adj*) sympathetic, compatible, unopposed, similar, favorable, eager, agreeable, inclined, friendly.

trench: (*n, v*) drain, ditch, hollow; (*n*) furrow, groove, gutter, dike, cut; (*v*) encroach, excavate, infringe.

HOTSPUR.

Marry, and I am glad of it with all my heart:
 I had rather be a **kitten**, and cry mew,
 Than one of these same metre ballet-mongers;
 I had rather hear a **brazen** canstick turn'd,
 Or a dry wheel **grate** on the axletree;
 And that would set my teeth nothing on edge,
 Nothing so much as **mincing** poetry:
 'Tis like the forced **gait** of a **shuffling** nag.

GLENDOWER.

Come, you shall have Trent turn'd.

HOTSPUR.

I do not care: I'll give thrice so much land
 To any well-deserving friend;
 But in the way of bargain, mark ye me,
 I'll **cavil** on the ninth part of a hair.
 Are the indentures drawn? shall we be gone?

GLENDOWER.

The Moon shines fair; you may away by night:
 I'll in and **haste** the writer, and withal
 Break with your wives of your departure hence:
 I am afraid my daughter will run mad,
 So much she doteth on her Mortimer.
 [Exit.]

MORTIMER.

Fie, cousin Percy! how you cross my father!

HOTSPUR.

I cannot choose: sometimes he angers me
 With telling me of the moldwarp and the ant,
 Of the **dreamer** Merlin and his prophecies,
 And of a dragon and a finless fish,

Thesaurus

brazen: (*adj*) audacious, impudent, brassy, insolent, bold, brash, impertinent, blatant, flagrant, forward, saucy. ANTONYMS: (*adj*) shy, abashed, prudish, reserved, quiet, discreet, respectful, ashamed, veiled, modest.
cavil: (*v*) carp, split hairs, equivocate, quarrel, protest, repudiate, nitpick, knock, reproach; (*adj*) refine; (*n*) censoriousness.
dreamer: (*n*) romancer, visionary,

daydreamer, woolgatherer, seer, sleeper, slumberer, illusionist, logician, philosopher, escapist.
gait: (*n, v*) pace, step, tread, footstep, rate, stride, action; (*n*) walk, carriage, movement, velocity.
grate: (*v*) grind, creak, scrape, abrade, gall, gnash, fret, rub, aggravate, provoke; (*n*) lattice.
haste: (*n, v*) hurry, dash, dispatch, rush; (*n*) celerity, expedition, rapidity, speed, bustle, hastiness,

quickness. ANTONYMS: (*n*) delay, patience, forethought, caution.
kitten: (*n*) cat, foal, kitty, colt, foetus; (*v*) teem, flower, fructify, bear fruit, farrow, EAN.
mincing: (*adj*) mince, prim, mannered, twee, pretentious, foppish, affected, la-di-da, simpering, nice, sentimental.
shuffling: (*n*) shuffle, evasion, shambling, make, shamble; (*adj*) evasive, moral turpitude, milling, laxity, abjection; (*n, v*) prevarication.

A clip-wing'd **griffin** and a moulted raven,
 A couching lion and a **ramping** cat,
 And such a deal of skimble-skamble stuff
 As puts me from my faith. I tell you what,
 He held me last night at the least nine hours
 In reckoning up the several **devils'** names
 That were his lacqueys: I cried hum, and well,
 But mark'd him not a word. O, he's as tedious
 As a tired horse, a **railing** wife;
 Worse than a **smoky** house: I had rather live
 With cheese and garlic in a **windmill**, far,
 Than feed on **cates** and have him talk to me
 In any summer-house in Christendom.

MORTIMER.

In faith, he is a worthy gentleman;
 Exceedingly **well-read**, and profited
 In strange concealments; valiant as a lion,
 And **wondrous affable**, and as bountiful
 As mines of India. Shall I tell you, cousin?
 He holds your temper in a high respect,
 And curbs himself even of his natural scope
 When you do cross his humour; faith, he does:
 I warrant you, that man is not alive
 Might so have tempted him as you have done,
 Without the taste of danger and reproof:
 But do not use it oft, let me entreat you.

WORCESTER.

In faith, my lord, you are too wilful-blunt;
 And since your coming hither have done enough
 To put him quite beside his patience.
 You must needs learn, lord, to amend this fault:

Thesaurus

affable: (*adj*) civil, gracious, polite, friendly, courteous, amiable, genial, approachable, sociable, decent, pleasant. ANTONYMS: (*adj*) reserved, hostile, unfriendly, complaining, cold, impolite, miserable, grumbling, grouchy, distant, disdainful.
cates: (*v*) dainty, delicacy, viands; (*n*) acates.
devils: (*n*) unclean spirits.
griffin: (*n*) griffon, gryfon.

railing: (*n*) balustrade, rail, barrier, guardrail, banister, fence, pale, paling, breastwork, handrail; (*adj, n*) invective.
ramping: (*v*) raging, rampant, leaping, furious, exuberant, climbing, ascending.
smoky: (*adj*) murky, hazy, fumid, vaporous, opaque, muddy, famish, burnt; (*v*) sooty, smutty, dusty. ANTONYMS: (*adj*) clean, fresh, clear.
well-read: (*adj*) learned, erudite,

informed, literary, scholarly, studious, educated.
windmill: (*n*) wind generator, whirligig, aerogenerator, screw, Rollingstone, wind turbine, wheel, wind engine, grinder, wind machine, pinwheel.
wondrous: (*adj*) marvelous, miraculous, marvellous, astonishing, tremendous, fantastic, phenomenal, extraordinary, rattling; (*adv*) wonderfully, marvellously.

Though sometimes it show greatness, courage, blood--
 And that's the **dearest** grace it renders you,--
 Yet oftentimes it doth present harsh rage,
 Defect of **manners**, want of government,
 Pride, **haughtiness**, opinion, and disdain;
 The least of which **haunting** a nobleman
 Loseth men's hearts, and leaves behind a stain
 Upon the beauty of all parts besides,
 Beguiling them of commendation.

HOTSPUR.

Well, I am school'd: good manners be your speed!
 Here come our wives, and let us take our leave.

[Re-enter GLENDOWER, with LADY MORTIMER and Lady PERCY.]

MORTIMER.

This is the deadly **spite** that angers me,
 My wife can speak no English, I no Welsh.

GLENDOWER.

My daughter weeps: she will not part with you;
 She'll be a soldier too, she'll to the wars.

MORTIMER.

Good father, tell her that she and my aunt Percy Shall follow in your conduct
speedily.

[GLENDOWER speaks to LADY MORTIMER in Welsh, and she **answers** him
 in the same.]

GLENDOWER.

She's desperate here; a **peevish** self-will'd harlotry,
 One that no persuasion can do good upon.

[LADY MORTIMER speaks to MORTIMER in Welsh.]

MORTIMER.

I understand thy looks: that pretty Welsh

Thesaurus

answers: (*n*) replies; (*adj*) answering.

dearest: (*n*) dear, darling, love, honey, lover, sweetheart, loved one, baby; (*adj*) precious, intimate, sweet.

haughtiness: (*n*) pride, disdain, condescension, conceit, snobbishness, lordliness, imperiousness, hauteur, contempt, superiority, arrogant. ANTONYMS: (*n*) humility, humbleness.

haunting: (*adj*) moving, memorable, unforgettable, beguiling, attractive,

ominous, weird, treasured, evocative, etched in your mind, deep.

ANTONYMS: (*adj*) forgettable, unremarkable.

manners: (*n*) conduct, etiquette, propriety, behavior, deportment, manner, courtesy, custom, decorum, good manners, usage. ANTONYM: (*n*) vulgarity.

peevish: (*adj*) fretful, fractious, morose, testy, irascible, moody, captious, petulant, cross,

cantankerous, touchy.

speedily: (*adj, adv*) quickly, quick, immediately; (*adv*) rapidly, promptly, hastily, swiftly, fast, apace, hurriedly, fleetly. ANTONYMS: (*adv*) later, eventually.

spite: (*n*) malice, grudge, hatred, malevolence, rancour, venom, rancor, maliciousness, ill will, animosity; (*n, v*) pique. ANTONYMS: (*v*) please; (*n*) benevolence, goodwill, love, affection, harmony.

Which thou pour'st down from these **swelling** heavens
 I am too perfect in; and, but for shame,
 In such a **parley** should I answer thee.
 [LADY MORTIMER speaks to him again in Welsh.]
 I understand thy kisses, and thou mine,
 And that's a feeling disputation:
 But I will never be a **truant**, love,
 Till I have learn'd thy language; for thy tongue
 Makes Welsh as sweet as ditties highly penn'd,
 Sung by a fair queen in a Summer's bower,
 With **ravishing** division, to her lute.

GLENDOWER.

Nay, if you melt, then will she run mad.

[LADY MORTIMER speaks to MORTIMER again in Welsh.]

MORTIMER.

O, I am ignorance itself in this!

GLENDOWER.

She bids you on the **wanton rushes** lay you down,
 And rest your gentle head upon her lap,
 And she will sing the song that pleaseth you,
 And on your eyelids crown the god of sleep,
 Charming your blood with **pleasing** heaviness;
 Making such difference **betwixt** wake and sleep,
 As is the difference betwixt day and night,
 The hour before the heavenly-harness'd team
 Begins his golden progress in the East.

MORTIMER.

With all my heart I'll sit and hear her sing:
 By that time will our book, I think, be drawn.

GLENDOWER.

Do so:

Thesaurus

betwixt: (*n*) midst; (*prep*) among, amid; (*adv*) atwixt.

parley: (*v*) negotiate, converse, confer, consult; (*n, v*) talk, treat; (*n*) conversation, interview, colloquy, meeting, consultation.

pleasing: (*adj, n*) acceptable; (*adj*) amiable, lovable, amusing, attractive, gratifying, lovely, pleasant, charming, delightful, inviting.
 ANTONYMS: (*adj*) unpleasant, unwelcome, infuriating,

disappointing, straight, hurtful, maddening, displeasing, discordant, harsh, frustrating.

ravishing: (*adj, n*) rapturous, ecstatic; (*adj*) beautiful, gorgeous, charming, fascinating, enchanting, delightful, stunning, irresistible, heavenly.

rushes: (*n*) rush, grasses.

swelling: (*n*) protuberance, lump, swell, intumescence, growth, projection, prominence, bulge, dropsy; (*adj, v*) inflated; (*adj*)

growing. ANTONYM: (*n*) decline.

truant: (*n*) deserter, hooky player, nonattender, fugitive, wrongdoer, idler, absentee, absenter, offender; (*v*) shirk; (*adj*) AWOL.

wanton: (*adj*) loose, dissolute, light, licentious, unchaste, lewd, debauched, unprovoked; (*v*) dally; (*n, v*) sport; (*adj, v*) flirt. ANTONYMS: (*adj*) moral, wise, nice, kind, gentle, decent, clean, careful, observant, justifiable, involuntary.

An those **musicians** that shall play to you
Hang in the air a thousand leagues from hence,
And straight they shall be here: sit, and attend.

HOTSPUR.

Come, Kate, thou art perfect in lying down: come, quick, quick, that I may lay my head in thy lap.

LADY PERCY.

Go, ye **giddy goose**.

[The music plays.]

HOTSPUR.

Now I **perceive** the Devil understands Welsh;
And 'tis no marvel he's so humorous.
By'r Lady, he's a good musician.

LADY PERCY.

Then should you be nothing but **musical**; for you are **altogether** governed by humours. Lie still, ye thief, and hear the lady **sing** in Welsh.

HOTSPUR.

I had rather hear Lady, my brach, **howl** in Irish.

LADY PERCY.

Wouldst thou have thy head broken?

HOTSPUR.

No.

LADY PERCY.

Then be still.

HOTSPUR.

Neither; 'tis a woman's fault.

LADY PERCY.

Now God help thee!

Thesaurus

altogether: (*adv*) absolutely, all, wholly, perfectly, purely, all in all, completely, entirely, totally, simply, ensemble. ANTONYMS: (*adv*) incompletely, partially.
giddy: (*adj, v*) flighty; (*adj*) dizzy, faint, silly, changeable, vertiginous, featherbrained, light, fickle, capricious; (*adv*) careless. ANTONYMS: (*adj*) serious, dull.
goose: (*n*) goof, fathead, cuckoo, barnacle, fool, jackass, Brent, brant,

goosecap; (*n, v*) spur; (*v*) serpent.
howl: (*n, v*) cry, roar, scream, bark, shout, yell, bay, yelp; (*v*) bawl, growl, yawl. ANTONYM: (*v*) laugh.
musical: (*adj*) harmonious, melodic, sweet, canorous, tuneful, dulcet, mellifluous, pleasing, lyrical; (*n*) musical comedy, music. ANTONYMS: (*adj*) unmusical, grating, harsh, inharmonious, unmelodious.
musician: (*n*) singer, composer,

instrumentalist, minstrel, clarinetist, lutenist, director, choirmaster, accompanist, harpsichordist, harpist.
musicians: (*n*) musical group.
perceive: (*v*) comprehend, apprehend, discover, see, grasp, find, know, observe, sense, appreciate; (*adj, v*) discern. ANTONYMS: (*v*) Miss, observe, ignore.
sing: (*v*) hymn, hum, chirp, drone, intone, vocalize, pipe, carol, snitch; (*n, v*) twitter, squeak.

HOTSPUR.

Peace! she sings.

[A Welsh **song** by LADY MORTIMER.]

Come, Kate, I'll have your song too.

LADY PERCY.

Not **mine**, in good **sooth**.

HOTSPUR.

Not **yours**, in good sooth! 'Heart! you swear like a comfit-maker's wife. Not mine, in good sooth; and, As true as I live; and, As God shall mend me; and, As sure as day; And givest such sarcenet **surety** for thy **oaths**, As if thou ne'er walk'dst further than Finsbury. Swear me, Kate, like a **lady** as thou art, A good mouth-filling oath; and leave in sooth, And such **protest** of peppering-bread, To velvet-guards and Sunday-citizens. Come, sing.

LADY PERCY.

I will not sing.

HOTSPUR.

'Tis the next way to turn **tailor**, or be redbreast-teacher. An the indentures be drawn, I'll away within these two hours; and so, come in when ye will.

[Exit.]

GLENDOWER.

Come, come, Lord Mortimer; you are as slow

As hot Lord Percy is on fire to go.

By this our book's drawn; we'll but **seal**, and then

To horse immediately.

MORTIMER.

With all my heart.

[Exeunt.]

Thesaurus

lady: (*n*) gentlewoman, Mrs, duchess, countess, spouse, madam, ma'am, milady, matron, woman; (*v*) squaw.

ANTONYM: (*n*) Lord.

mine: (*adj, v*) excavate, sap; (*n*) excavation, pit, fund, land mine, vein; (*v*) exploit, burrow; (*adj*) my, delve.

oath: (*n*) expletive, malediction, imprecation, promise, affidavit, cuss, swearing, pledge, assurance, asseveration; (*v*) swear.

protest: (*n*) demonstration, objection, complaint, challenge, question; (*v*) assert, object, complain, remonstrate, demur; (*n, v*) moan. ANTONYMS: (*n, v*) support, praise; (*n*) approval, acceptance; (*v*) approve, agree.

seal: (*n, v*) stamp; (*v*) plug, bar, caulk, stop, shut; (*n*) cachet, hallmark, imprint, signet; (*adj*) conclude.

ANTONYMS: (*n, v*) open; (*v*) unseal.

song: (*adj, v*) lay; (*n, v*) ditty, chant; (*n*) air, strain, cry, warble, canto, poem;

(*v*) sing; (*adj*) ballad.

sooth: (*n*) verity, soothsaying, fact, truth, reality.

surety: (*n*) collateral, pledge, hostage, guarantee, earnest, guaranty, guarantor, certainty, assurance, sponsor, bail.

tailor: (*v*) sew, fashion, shape, accommodate, design, cut, adjust, fit; (*n*) snip, dressmaker, sartor.

yours: (*adj*) own.

SCENE II. LONDON. A ROOM IN THE PALACE.

[Enter KING HENRY, PRINCE HENRY, and LORDS.]

KING.

Lords, give us leave; the Prince of Wales and I
Must have some private conference: but be near at hand,
For we shall presently have need of you.

[Exeunt LORDS.]

I know not **whether** God will have it so,
For some **displeasing** service I have done,
That, in His secret doom, out of my blood
He'll breed **revengement** and a scourge for me;
But thou dost, in thy passages of life,
Make me believe that thou art only mark'd
For the hot vengeance and the rod of Heaven
To punish my mistreadings. Tell me else,
Could such **inordinate** and low desires,
Such poor, such base, such **lewd**, such mean attempts,
Such barren **pleasures**, rude society,
As thou art match'd **withal** and grafted to,
Accompany the greatness of thy blood,
And hold their level with thy **princely** heart?

PRINCE.

So please your Majesty, I would I could
Quit all offences with as clear excuse
As well as I am doubtless I can purge
Myself of many I am charged withal:
Yet such **extenuation** let me beg,
As, in reproof of many tales devised
By smiling pick-thanks and base news-mongers,--
Which oft the ear of greatness needs must hear,--

Thesaurus

displeasing: (*adj*) distasteful, offensive, disagreeable, obnoxious, objectionable, unacceptable, annoying, unwelcome, contrary; (*adv*) displeasingly; (*v*) unpleasing. ANTONYMS: (*adj*) pleasing, agreeable.

extenuation: (*n, v*) excuse, apology; (*n*) palliation, mitigation, diminution, justification, extenuating circumstances, extenuating excuse, easement, abatement, alleviation.

inordinate: (*adj*) immoderate, extravagant, exorbitant, undue, exuberant, unconscionable, unreasonable, fulsome, irregular, extreme, preposterous. ANTONYMS: (*adj*) moderate, small.

lewd: (*adj*) indecent, dirty, bawdy, filthy, abandoned, carnal, lustful, impure, debauched; (*adj, v*) lecherous, dissolute. ANTONYMS: (*adj*) decent, refined, chaste, clean.

pleasures: (*n*) pleasure.

princely: (*adj, v*) August, grand, great, lordly, dignified, stately; (*adj*) generous, munificent, majestic, magnificent, gorgeous. ANTONYM: (*adj*) ungenerous.

revengement: (*n*) revenge.

whether: (*pron*) where.

withal: (*adv*) nevertheless, notwithstanding, however, even so, all the same, nonetheless, with; (*adj*) likewise; (*n*) sufficiency, adequacy, enough.

I may, for some things true, wherein my youth
Hath faulty wander'd and irregular,
Find pardon on my true submission.

KING.

God pardon thee! Yet let me wonder, Harry,
At thy **affections**, which do hold a wing
Quite from the flight of all thy ancestors.
Thy place in Council thou hast **rudely** lost,
Which by thy younger brother is supplied;
And art almost an alien to the hearts
Of all the Court and princes of my blood:
The hope and expectation of thy time
Is ruin'd; and the soul of every man
Prophetically does forethink thy fall.
Had I so lavish of my presence been,
So common-hackney'd in the **eyes** of men,
So **stale** and cheap to **vulgar** company,
Opinion, that did help me to the crown,
Had still kept loyal to possession,
And left me in reputeless banishment,
A fellow of no mark nor likelihood.
By being seldom seen, I could not stir
But, like a **comet**, I was wonder'd at;
That men would tell their children, This is he;
Others would say, Where, which is Bolingbroke?
And then I **stole** all courtesy from Heaven,
And dress'd myself in such humility,
That I did pluck allegiance from men's hearts,
Loud **shouts** and **salutations** from their mouths,
Even in the presence of the **crowned** King.
Thus did I keep my person fresh and new;
My presence, like a **robe** pontifical,

Thesaurus

affections: (*n*) bosom.

comet: (*n*) Ariel, iris, Dendrocometes, celestial body.

crowned: (*adj*) laureled, fulfilled, browbound, incoronate, successful.

eyes: (*n*) sight, eye, vision, view, baby blues, guard, propensity, eyen.

robe: (*n, v*) dress, array, vest, garb, apparel; (*v*) clothe, attire, rig; (*n*) gown, cloak, garment.

rudely: (*adv*) crudely, coarsely, uncivily, indelicately, impolitely,

roughly, harshly, vulgarly, brutally, meanly, wildly. ANTONYMS: (*adv*) respectfully, graciously, decently, civilly, properly, attentively, agreeably, tactfully, thoughtfully, acceptably, gently.

salutations: (*n*) respects.

shouts: (*n*) cries.

stale: (*adj, n*) musty, moldy; (*adj*) old, commonplace, hackneyed, insipid, trite, corny, flat, stagnant; (*adj, v*) dry. ANTONYMS: (*adj*) fresh, original,

innovative, airy, new, exceptional, imaginative.

stole: (*n*) wrap, stolen, scarf, stolon, stealing, robe, alb, tunicle, surplice, alba, cassock.

vulgar: (*adj*) rude, coarse, plebeian, nasty, common, foul, indecent, gross, unrefined; (*adj, n*) low, vile. ANTONYMS: (*adj*) refined, sophisticated, tasteful, polite, aesthetic, muted, fashionable, decent, artistic, pleasant, clean.

Ne'er seen but wonder'd at: and so my state,
 Seldom but sumptuous, showed like a feast,
 And won by **rareness** such solemnity.
 The **skipping** King, he ambled up and down
 With shallow jesters and rash bavin wits,
 Soon **kindled** and soon burnt; carded his state,
 Mingled his royalty, with capering fools;
 Had his great name **profaned** with their scorns;
 And gave his countenance, against his name,
 To laugh at gibing boys, and stand the push
 Of every **beardless** vain comparative;
 Grew a companion to the common streets,
 Enfeoff'd himself to popularity;
 That, being **dally** swallow'd by men's eyes,
 They **surfeited** with honey, and began
 To **loathe** the taste of sweetness, whereof a little
 More than a little is by much too much.
 So, when he had occasion to be seen,
 He was but as the cuckoo is in June,
 Heard, not regarded; seen, but with such eyes
 As, sick and **blunted** with community,
 Afford no extraordinary gaze,
 Such as is bent on sun-like majesty
 When it shines seldom in admiring eyes;
 But rather drowsed, and hung their eyelids down,
 Slept in his face, and render'd such aspect
 As cloudy men use to their adversaries,
 Being with his presence **glutted, gorged**, and full.
 And in that very line, Harry, stand'st thou;
 For thou hast lost thy princely privilege
 With vile participation: not an eye
 But is a-weary of thy common sight,

Thesaurus

beardless: (*adj*) callow, youthful, young, green, hairless, under age, puerile, sappy, budding, whiskerless.
blunted: (*adj*) dulled, rounded, beaten, benumbed, dunted, duller.
dally: (*v*) flirt, act, linger, trifle, toy, coquette, hesitate, play, dawdle, waste time, lag. ANTONYMS: (*v*) hurry, rush, hasten, lead.
glutted: (*adj*) fleshed, fat, exceeding demand, corpulent, fuller, overfull, satiate, congested, blas, gorged,

replete.
gorged: (*adj*) sated, full, stuffed, congested, replete, satisfied, bursting, surfeited; (*v*) ready to burst.
kindled: (*adj*) enkindled, lighted, lit, burning.
loathe: (*v*) detest, hate, abominate, execrate, despise, loathing, dislike, disgust, disdain, contempt, nauseate. ANTONYMS: (*v*) like, admire, adore.
profaned: (*adj*) defiled, impure, unclean.

rareness: (*n*) rarity, tenuity, scarceness, scarcity, dearth, curio, curiosity, thinness, uncommonness, lack, uniqueness. ANTONYM: (*n*) plethora.
skipping: (*n*) jumping, leaping, absenteeism; (*adv*) skippingly, leapingly.
surfeited: (*adj*) full, gorged, perfect, satiate, sick, impaired, overfull, made pregnant, jaded, impregnated, plenteous.

Save mine, which hath desired to see thee more;
Which now doth that I would not have it do,
Make blind itself with foolish tenderness.

PRINCE.

I shall **hereafter**, my thrice-gracious lord,
Be more myself.

KING.

For all the world,
As thou art to this hour, was Richard then
When I from France set foot at Ravenspurge;
And even as I was then is Percy now.
Now, by my sceptre, and my soul to boot,
He hath more worthy interest to the state
Than thou, the shadow of succession;
For, of no right, nor colour like to right,
He doth fill fields with **harness** in the realm,
Turns head against the lion's armed jaws;
And, being no more in debt to years than thou,
Leads ancient lords and **reverend** bishops on
To bloody battles and to **bruising** arms.
What never-dying honour hath he got
Against **renowned** Douglas! whose high deeds,
Whose hot incursions, and great name in arms,
Holds from all soldiers chief majority
And military title capital
Through all the kingdoms that acknowledge Christ:
Thrice hath this Hotspur, Mars in swathing-clothes,
This infant **warrior**, in his enterprises
Discomfited great Douglas; ta'en him once,
Enlarged him, and made a friend of him,
To fill the mouth of deep **defiance** up,

Thesaurus

bruising: (*n*) discoloration, haemorrhage, bloom, staining, streak, yellowing, mark, tint, stain; (*adj*) harmful, forceful.

defiance: (*n*) challenge, opposition, rebellion, insubordination, rebelliousness, disobedience, resistance, contempt, intractableness, mutiny, contradiction. ANTONYMS: (*n*) acceptance, surrender, deference, conformance, submission, acquiescence, cooperation, loyalty,

meekness, support, agreement.

harness: (*adj, n*) strap, tether; (*n, v*) yoke, rein, couple, check; (*adj, v*) hitch; (*v*) wear, equip, limit, use.

ANTONYM: (*v*) undo.

hereafter: (*adv*) thereafter, from now on, hence, henceforth, hereinafter, afterwards; (*n*) afterlife, futurity, time to come, great beyond, future life.

renowned: (*adj, n*) illustrious, glorious; (*adj*) famous, famed, notable, noted, eminent, distinguished, great,

notorious, well-known.

ANTONYMS: (*adj*) obscure, anonymous, undistinguished.

reverend: (*n*) preacher, clergyman, parson, rector, vicar, pastor, priest, minister, churchman; (*adj*) respectable, honourable.

warrior: (*n*) fighter, combatant, champion, brave, gerrard, guerilla, centurion, irregular, insurgent, guerrilla, militant.

And shake the peace and safety of our throne.
 And what say you to this? **Percy**, Northumberland,
 Th' Archbishop's Grace of York, Douglas, and Mortimer
 Capitulate against us, and are up.
 But **wherefore** do I tell these news to thee?
 Why, Harry, do I tell thee of my foes,
 Which art my near'st and dearest enemy?
 Thou that art like enough,--through **vassal** fear,
 Base **inclination**, and the start of spleen,--
 To fight against me under Percy's pay,
 To dog his heels, and **curtsy** at his frowns,
 To show how much thou art degenerate.

PRINCE.

Do not think so; you shall not find it so:
 And God **forgive** them that so much have sway'd
 Your Majesty's good thoughts away from me!
 I will redeem all this on Percy's head,
 And, in the closing of some glorious day,
 Be bold to tell you that I am your son;
 When I will wear a **garment** all of blood,
 And stain my favour in a bloody mask,
 Which, wash'd away, shall **scour** my shame with it:
 And that shall be the day, whene'er it lights,
 That this same child of honour and renown,
 This gallant Hotspur, this all-praised knight,
 And your unthought-of Harry, chance to meet.
 For every honour sitting on his helm,
 Would they were multitudes, and on my head
 My shames **redoubled!** for the time will come,
 That I shall make this northern youth exchange
 His glorious **deeds** for my indignities.
 Percy is but my factor, good my lord,

Thesaurus

curtsy: (*n, v*) bob, curtsy; (*adj, n, v*) courtesy, kowtow; (*v*) nod, kneel, bow submission, recognize; (*n*) obeisance; (*adj*) salaam, kotow.
deeds: (*n*) works, activity, actions, conduct, background, events, happenings, performance, activities.
forgive: (*v*) absolve, excuse, acquit, remit, pardon, justify, to forgive, exonerate, overlook, clear, to excuse.
 ANTONYMS: (*v*) condemn, punish, castigate.

garment: (*n, v*) garb, apparel; (*n*) habiliment, habit, gown, vest, things, guise; (*v*) clothe, tog, raiment.
inclination: (*n, v*) desire, bent; (*n*) fancy, affection, tendency, leaning, drift, appetite, dip, proclivity, bias.
 ANTONYMS: (*n*) disinclination, reluctance, aversion, indifference, unwillingness, antipathy, dislike, horror.
percy: (*n*) sir Henry Percy, harry hotspur.

redoubled: (*adj*) ingeminate.
scour: (*v*) scrub, ransack, burnish, abrade, furbish, polish, search, cleanse, graze, buff; (*adj, v*) flush.
 ANTONYM: (*v*) dirty.
vassal: (*n*) feudatory, liegeman, liege, serf, helot, dependent, subject, liege subject, follower, bondman, homager.
wherefore: (*adv, conj*) therefore; (*adv, n*) why; (*n*) reason, proof; (*adv*) accordingly, consequently, so, wherefor, hence, whence; (*conj*) then.

Th' **engross** up glorious deeds on my behalf;
 And I will call hall to so strict account,
 That he shall **render** every glory up,
 Yea, even the **slightest** worship of his time,
 Or I will **tear** the reckoning from his heart.
 This, in the name of God, I promise here:
 The which if I perform, and do survive,
 I do beseech your Majesty, may salve
 The long-grown wounds of my intemperance:
 If not, the end of life cancels all bands;
 And I will die a hundred thousand deaths
 Ere break the **smallest** parcel of this vow.

KING.

A hundred thousand rebels die in this.
 Thou shalt have charge and **sovereign** trust herein.--
 [Enter SIR WALTER BLUNT.]
 How now, good Blunt! thy looks are full of speed.

BLUNT.

So is the business that I come to speak of.
 Lord Mortimer of Scotland hath sent word
 That Douglas and the English rebels met
 Th' eleventh of this month at Shrewsbury:
 A **mighty** and a **fearful** head they are,
 If promises be kept on every hand,
 As ever offer'd foul play in a State.

KING.

The Earl of Westmoreland set forth to-day;
 With him my son, Lord John of Lancaster;
 For this advertisement is five days old.
 On Wednesday next you, Harry, shall set forward;
 On Thursday we ourselves will march:

Thesaurus

engross: (*v*) absorb, engage, consume, occupy, copy, captivate, fascinate, involve, swallow, engulf; (*adj, v*) immerse. ANTONYMS: (*v*) reject, ignore, distract, bore.
fearful: (*adj, n*) afraid; (*adj, v*) dreadful, cowardly; (*adj*) terrible, apprehensive, awful, timid, anxious, craven, frightful, eerie. ANTONYMS: (*adj*) rational, calm, confident, bold, unimpressed, charming, fearless, courageous, reassuring, unafraid,

wonderful.
mighty: (*adj*) immense, huge, grand, intense, high, big, forcible, strong, large, great; (*adj, adv*) powerful. ANTONYMS: (*adj*) puny, tiny, weak, insignificant.
render: (*v*) interpret, explain, give, offer, furnish, pay, construe, return, provide, impart, translate.
slightest: (*adj*) minimal, first, smallest amount.
smallest: (*adj*) least, minimal, littlest,

lowest, last, first, negligible, smallest number of, bottom, littler. ANTONYM: (*adj*) maximum.
sovereign: (*n*) ruler, king, lord, emperor; (*adj*) independent, autonomous, imperial, royal, free, regal; (*adj, n*) prince. ANTONYMS: (*adj*) dependent, ineffective, useless.
tear: (*n, v*) rip, break, split, rupture, crack, run, slit; (*v*) pull, rend, lacerate; (*adj, v*) rush. ANTONYMS: (*v*) wait, mend, idle, fix, amble, dawdle.

Our meeting is Bridgenorth: and, Harry, you
 Shall march through Glostershire; by which account,
 Our business valued, some twelve days hence
 Our general forces at Bridgenorth shall meet.
 Our hands are full of business: let's away;
 Advantage **feeds** him fat, while men delay.
 [Exeunt.]

SCENE III. EASTCHEAP.
 A ROOM IN THE BOAR'S-HEAD TAVERN.

[Enter FALSTAFF and BARDOLPH.]

FALSTAFF.

Bardolph, am I not fallen away **vilely** since this last action? do I not **bate**? do I not **dwindle**? Why, my skin hangs about me like an old lady's loose gown; I am **withered** like an old apple-John. Well, I'll **repent**, and that suddenly, while I am in some liking; I shall be out of heart shortly, and then I shall have no strength to repent. An I have not forgotten what the inside of a church is made of, I am a **peppercorn**, a brewer's horse: the inside of a church! Company, villainous company, hath been the spoil of me.

BARDOLPH.

Sir John, you are so **fretful**, you cannot live long.

FALSTAFF.

Why, there is it: come, sing me a song; make me merry. I was as **virtuously** given as a gentleman need to be; virtuous enough; swore little; diced not above seven times a week; paid money that I borrowed --three or four times; lived well, and in good compass: and now I live out of all order, out of all compass.

Thesaurus

bate: (*v*) abate, curtail, discount, deduct, dequantitate, douse, contain, drench, detract; (*n*) battue, bath.
dwindle: (*v*) abate, diminish, decline, decrease, contract, recede, fade, fall, lessen, reduce, wane. ANTONYMS: (*v*) mushroom, accumulate, enlarge, expand, extend, grow, strengthen, rise.
feeds: (*n*) feeding.
fretful: (*adj, v*) querulous; (*adj*) restless, anxious, testy, sullen, irritable,

impatient, uneasy, petulant, fidgety, crabbed. ANTONYM: (*adj*) carefree.
peppercorn: (*n*) black pepper, seasoning, seasoener; (*adj*) halfpenny, brass farthing, bulrush, doit, farthing, feather, pinch of snuff, rap.
repent: (*v*) deplore, bewail, rue, mourn, lament, atone, sorry, bemoan, feel remorse, grieve, be sorry.
vilely: (*adv*) dirtily, wickedly, meanly, foully, disgustingly, grossly, sordidly, worthlessly, infamously,

nauseatingly, revoltingly.
virtuously: (*adv*) chastely, uprightly, purely, righteously, honestly, demurely, modestly, justly, innocently, goodly, worthily. ANTONYMS: (*adv*) indecently, sinfully, wickedly, improperly, poorly.
withered: (*adj*) wizened, sear, shriveled, thin, shrunken, dry, dried up, wilted, faded, wizen; (*v*) lame. ANTONYM: (*adj*) plump.

BARDOLPH.

Why, you are so fat, Sir John, that you must needs be out of all compass, --out of all reasonable compass, Sir John.

FALSTAFF.

Do thou **amend** thy face, and I'll amend my life: thou art our admiral, thou bearest the lantern in the poop,--but 'tis in the nose of thee; thou art the Knight of the Burning Lamp.

BARDOLPH.

Why, Sir John, my face does you no harm.

FALSTAFF.

No, I'll be sworn; I make as good use of it as many a man doth of a **death's-head** or a **memento mori**: I never see thy face but I think upon hell-fire, and Dives that lived in purple; for there he is in his **robes**, burning, burning. If thou wert any way given to virtue, I would swear by thy face; my oath should be, By this fire, that's God's angel: but thou art altogether given over; and wert indeed, but for the light in thy face, the son of utter darkness. When thou rann'st up Gad's-hill in the night to catch my horse, if I did not think thou hadst been an ignis fatuus or a ball of **wildfire**, there's no purchase in money. O, thou art a **perpetual** triumph, an **everlasting** bonfire-light! Thou hast **saved** me a thousand marks in links and torches, walking with thee in the night betwixt tavern and tavern: but the sack that thou hast drunk me would have bought me lights as good cheap at the dearest chandler's in Europe. I have maintain'd that **salamander** of yours with fire any time this two-and-thirty years; God reward me for it!

BARDOLPH.

'Sblood, I would my face were in your stomach!

FALSTAFF.

God-a-mercy! so should I be sure to be heart-burn'd.--

[Enter the HOSTESS.]

How now, Dame Partlet the hen! have you enquir'd yet who pick'd my pocket?

Thesaurus

amend: (*adj, v*) improve; (*v*)

ameliorate, rectify, better, fix, reform, alter, correct, emend, revise, redress. ANTONYMS: (*v*) corrupt, damage, debase, impair, reduce, mar, blemish, maintain, leave.

death's-head: (*n*) memento Mori.

everlasting: (*adj*) eternal, ceaseless, endless, constant, continual, perpetual, immortal, deathless, ageless, aeonian; (*adj, n*) lasting. ANTONYMS: (*adj*) finite, ephemeral,

fleeting, mortal, ending, terminating, inconstant, fragile, perishable.

memento: (*n*) keepsake, token, souvenir, relic, remembrance, remembrancer, trophy, monument, reminiscence, trace; (*v*) memorabilia.

perpetual: (*adj*) incessant, continual, constant, endless, eternal, everlasting, lasting, ceaseless, immortal, continuous, perennial. ANTONYMS: (*adj*) temporary, intermittent, transitory, mortal, unstable, finite,

inconstant, occasional, sporadic.

robes: (*n*) garb, fine clothes, costume, best clothes.

salamander: (*n*) bear, poker, olm, hellbender, fire hook, amphiuma, brasier, warming pan, dicamptodontid, sow, alpine salamander.

saved: (*adj*) protected, economized, rescued, blessed.

wildfire: (*n*) conflagration, bush fire, blaze, forest fire, inferno, flame.

HOSTESS.

Why, Sir John, what do you think, Sir John? do you think I keep thieves in my house? I have search'd, I have inquired, so has my husband, man by man, boy by boy, servant by servant: the **tithe** of a hair was never lost in my house before.

FALSTAFF.

Ye lie, hostess: Bardolph was **shaved**, and lost many a hair; and I'll be sworn my pocket was pick'd. Go to, you are a woman, go.

HOSTESS.

Who, I? no; I **defy** thee: God's light, I was never call'd so in mine own house before.

FALSTAFF.

Go to, I know you well enough.

HOSTESS.

No, Sir John; you do not know me, Sir John. I know you, Sir John: you owe me money, Sir John; and now you pick a **quarrel** to **beguile** me of it: I **bought** you a dozen of shirts to your back.

FALSTAFF.

Dowlas, **filthy** dowlas: I have given them away to bakers' wives, and they have made bolters of them.

HOSTESS.

Now, as I am a true woman, holland of eight shillings an ell. You owe money here besides, Sir John, for your diet and by-drinkings, and money **lent** you, four-and-twenty pound.

FALSTAFF.

He had his part of it; let him pay.

HOSTESS.

He? **alas**, he is poor; he hath nothing.

FALSTAFF.

How! poor? look upon his face; what call you rich? let them coin his nose, let

Thesaurus

alas: (*adv*) unluckily, regrettably, sadly, unhappily, sorry to say; (*n*) oh; (*int*) lackaday. ANTONYM: (*adv*) luckily.

beguile: (*v*) attract, charm, enchant, allure, captivate, bluff, entrap, enthrall, lure, fascinate; (*n, v*) cheat. ANTONYMS: (*v*) protect, irritate, irk, bore, advise, guard, annoy, repel.

bought: (*n*) crook, hook.

defy: (*n, v*) dare; (*v*) brave, resist, ignore, confront, revolt, oppose,

withstand, disobey, contradict; (*n*) defiance. ANTONYMS: (*v*) obey, acquiesce, surrender, yield, comply, accept.

filthy: (*adj*) unclean, dingy, nasty, foul, disgusting, squalid, bawdy, muddy, grimy, grubby, vile. ANTONYMS: (*adj*) decent, pleasant, attractive.

lent: (*n*) Quadragesima, Lententide.

quarrel: (*adj, n, v*) dispute; (*n, v*) fight, feud, brawl, row, altercation, argue, conflict, squabble; (*n*) dissension,

difference. ANTONYMS: (*n*) agreement, reconciliation, acceptance, concord, consensus; (*v*) agree.

shaved: (*adj*) shave, lacking hair, hairless, beardless, shiny on top, bald, smooth on top, whiskerless. ANTONYM: (*adj*) unshaven.

tithe: (*adj, n*) tenth; (*n*) gavel, excise, custom, assessment, octroi, benevolence, tithing, disme; (*n, v*) tax; (*adj*) decimal.

them **coin** his **cheeks**: I'll not pay a **denier**. What, will you make a **younker** of me? shall I not take mine **ease** in mine inn, but I shall have my pocket pick'd? I have lost a seal-ring of my grandfather's worth **forty** mark.

HOSTESS.

O Jesu, I have heard the Prince tell him, I know not how oft, that that ring was **copper**!

FALSTAFF.

How! the Prince is a Jack, a sneak-cup: 'sblood, an he were here, I would **cudgel** him like a dog, if he would say so.--

[Enter PRINCE HENRY and POINTZ, **marching**. FALSTAFF meets them, playing on his **truncheon** like a fife.]

How now, lad? is the wind in that door, i'faith? must we all march?

BARDOLPH.

Yea, two-and-two, Newgate-fashion.

HOSTESS.

My lord, I **pray** you, hear me.

PRINCE.

What say'st thou, Mistress Quickly? How doth thy husband? I love him well; he is an honest man.

HOSTESS.

Good my lord, hear me.

FALSTAFF.

Pr'ythee, let her alone, and list to me.

PRINCE.

What say'st thou, Jack?

FALSTAFF.

The other night I fell asleep here behind the arras, and had my pocket pick'd: this house is turn'd bawdy-house; they pick pockets.

Thesaurus

cheeks: (*n*) Gemini, twins, couple, posterior, pair, deuce, two, duet.

coin: (*v*) invent, mint, originate, create, strike, cast; (*n, v*) forge; (*n*) specie, money, penny, piece.

copper: (*n*) brass, bull, cop, Cu, constable, gold, fuzz, pig, cent, bobby, coin.

cudgel: (*n*) bludgeon, truncheon, stick, staff, switch, mace, baton; (*v*) beat, bat, hit, drub.

denier: (*n*) controversialist.

ease: (*v*) alleviate, assuage, relieve, allay; (*n*) convenience, rest, leisure, relief, satisfaction; (*adj, v*) facilitate; (*n, v*) relax. ANTONYMS: (*n*) discomfort, formality, awkwardness, worry, toil, problem, pain, maladroitness; (*v*) aggravate, worsen, impede.

forty: (*adj, n*) XL; (*n*) two score, forties; (*adj*) twoscore.

marching: (*n*) walking, mar, drill; (*adj*) ongoing, moving.

pray: (*v*) beg, implore, entreat, crave, invite, plead, beseech, appeal, importune, adjure, invoke.

ANTONYM: (*v*) reject.

truncheon: (*n*) stick, cudgel, Billy, nightstick, baton, mace, bludgeon, staff, bat, switch, billystick.

younker: (*n*) juvenile, stripling, puppy, blade, hobbledehoy, young person, pup, youngster, young, lad, early days.

PRINCE.

What didst thou **lose**, Jack?

FALSTAFF.

Wilt thou believe me, Hal? three or four **bonds** of forty pound a-piece and a seal-ring of my grandfather's.

PRINCE.

A trifle, some eight-penny matter.

HOSTESS.

So I told him, my lord; and I said I heard your Grace say so; and, my lord, he speaks most vilely of you, like a foul-mouth'd man as he is; and said he would cudgel you.

PRINCE.

What! he did not?

HOSTESS.

There's **neither** faith, truth, nor **womanhood** in me else.

FALSTAFF.

There's no more faith in thee than in a stew'd prune; nor no more truth in thee than in a drawn fox; and, for woman-hood, Maid Marian may be the deputy's wife of the ward to thee. Go, you thing, go.

HOSTESS.

Say, what thing? what thing? I am an **honest** man's wife: and, **setting** thy **knighthood** aside, thou art a knave to call me so.

FALSTAFF.

Setting thy womanhood aside, thou art a **beast** to say otherwise.

HOSTESS.

Say, what beast, thou knave, thou?

FALSTAFF.

What beast! why, an **otter**.

Thesaurus

beast: (*n*) animal, monster, swine, fiend, creature, scavenger, savage, critter, animate being, barbarian; (*adj*) bear. ANTONYMS: (*n*) man.

bonds: (*n*) securities, stock, stocks, handcuffs, irons, chains, servitude, common stock, confinement, preferred stock.

honest: (*adj*) fair, genuine, sincere, good, equitable, artless, heartfelt, guileless, frank, forthright, faithful. ANTONYMS: (*adj*) lying, misleading,

guarded, corrupt, disloyal, unwholesome, discourteous, disreputable, fictional, crafty, crooked.

knighthood: (*n*) chivalry, knight, nobility, aristocracy.

lose: (*v*) drop, forfeit, mislay, miss, sacrifice, fall behind, fail, to lose, forget, clear, hurt. ANTONYMS: (*v*) find, secure, recover, earn, obtain, acquire, get, win, beat, keep, succeed.

neither: (*conj*) either, no-one, not

either, nor, nother.

otter: (*n*) fur, mustelid, musteline, musteline mammal, paternoster.

setting: (*n*) scene, scenery, adjustment, position, background, mount, backdrop, environment, scope, mounting, set.

womanhood: (*n*) muliebrity, femininity, adulthood, maturity, manhood, womankind, wifehood, softness, social class, majority, adult female.

PRINCE.

An otter, Sir John, why an otter?

FALSTAFF.

Why, she's neither **fish** nor **flesh**; a man knows not where to have her.

HOSTESS.

Thou art an **unjust** man in **saying** so; thou or any man knows where to have me, thou knave, thou!

PRINCE.

Thou say'st true, hostess; and he slanders thee most **grossly**.

HOSTESS.

So he doth you, my lord; and said this other day you **ought** him a thousand pound.

PRINCE.

Sirrah, do I owe you a thousand pound?

FALSTAFF.

A thousand pound, Hal! a million: thy love is **worth** a million; thou owest me thy love.

HOSTESS.

Nay, my lord, he call'd you Jack, and said he would cudgel you.

FALSTAFF.

Did I, Bardolph?

BARDOLPH.

Indeed, Sir John, you said so.

FALSTAFF.

Yea, if he said my **ring** was copper.

PRINCE.

I say 'tis copper: darest thou be as good as thy word now?

Thesaurus

fish: (*n*) bird, eel, fishing, Pisces, anchovy, chondrichthian, alewife, shellfish; (*v*) seek, hunt, pursue.

flesh: (*adj*) carnality, concupiscence; (*n*) mortality, beef, form, figure, frame, person, mankind, humanity, meat.

grossly: (*adv*) rudely, roughly, commonly, heavily, bluntly, disgustingly, shamefully, rankly, totally, uncouthly, obscenely.
ANTONYM: (*adv*) appealingly.

ought: (*n, v*) need; (*v*) had better, should, have, possessed, owned, owed, behoove; (*n*) aught, zero, duty.

ring: (*n, v*) encircle, peal, call, loop, jingle; (*v*) resound, echo, reverberate; (*n*) gang, band, rim.

saying: (*adj, n, v*) maxim; (*n*) axiom, adage, phrase, dictum, idiom, byword, aphorism, expression; (*n, v*) saw, proverb.

unjust: (*adj*) partial, injurious, wrong, inequitable, unrighteous, wicked,

foul, wrongful, improper, unmerited, unjustified. ANTONYMS: (*adj*) just, equitable, rightful, reasonable, good.

worth: (*adj, n*) value, dignity; (*n*) cost, virtue, price, importance, excellence, quality, import, goodness, benefit. ANTONYMS: (*n*) insignificance, disadvantage, hopelessness, detriment, disgrace, inferiority, triviality, uselessness, inefficiency.

FALSTAFF.

Why, Hal, thou know'st, as thou art but man, I dare; but as thou art prince, I fear thee as I fear the roaring of the lion's whelp.

PRINCE.

And why not as the lion?

FALSTAFF.

The King himself is to be feared as the lion: dost thou think I'll fear thee as I fear thy father? nay, an I do, I pray God my **girdle** break.

PRINCE.

Sirrah, there's no room for faith, truth, nor honesty in this bosom of thine; it is all fill'd up with **midriff**. Charge an honest woman with picking thy pocket! why, thou whoreson, **impudent**, emboss'd rascal, if there were anything in thy pocket but tavern-reckonings, and one poor pennyworth of sugar-candy to make thee long-winded,—if thy pocket were enrich'd with any other injuries but these, I am a villain: and yet you will stand to it; you will not pocket-up wrong. Art thou not ashamed!

FALSTAFF.

Dost thou hear, Hal? thou know'st, in the state of **innocency** Adam fell; and what should poor Jack Falstaff do in the days of **villainy**? Thou see'st I have more flesh than another man; and therefore more **frailty**. You confess, then, you pick'd my pocket?

PRINCE.

It **appears** so by the story.

FALSTAFF.

Hostess, I forgive thee: go, make ready breakfast; love thy husband, look to thy **servants**, **cherish** thy **guests**: thou shalt find me **tractable** to any honest reason; thou see'st I am pacified.—Still? Nay, pr'ythee, be gone.

[Exit HOSTESS.]

Now, Hal, to the news at Court: for the robbery, lad, how is that answered?

Thesaurus

appears: (*n*) appearing.

cherish: (*v*) care for, nurture, treasure, entertain, cultivate, bosom, prize, esteem, harbor; (*n, v*) hug, foster.

ANTONYMS: (*v*) hate, scorn, reject, denounce, despise, neglect.

frailty: (*adj, n*) foible, fragility, weakness, fault, defect, imperfection, failing, deficiency; (*n*) feebleness, frailness, infirmity. ANTONYMS: (*n*) stamina, hardiness, hardihood, sturdiness, robustness, health.

girdle: (*v*) encircle, circle, compass, gird, enclose, encompass; (*n, v*) zone, ring; (*n*) cincture, cummerbund, sash.

guests: (*n*) guest, visitors.

impudent: (*adj, n*) bold, daring; (*adj*) disrespectful, audacious, impertinent, brassy, barefaced, brazen, insolent, brash, cheeky. ANTONYMS: (*adj*) polite, cowardly.

innocency: (*n*) innocence.

midriff: (*n*) middle, midsection, equator, musculature, region,

abdomen, stop, center, membrane, heart, eye.

servants: (*n*) staff, suite.

tractable: (*adj, prep*) docile; (*adj*) obedient, ductile, tame, gentle, yielding, manageable; (*adj, v*) pliable, flexible, pliant, plastic. ANTONYMS: (*adj*) intractable, unmanageable, unruly, rebellious.

villainy: (*n*) evil, infamy, crime, villainy, misdeed, baseness, enormity, atrocity, evildoing, evilness, injustice.

PRINCE.

O, my sweet **beef**, I must still be good angel to thee: the money is paid back again.

FALSTAFF.

O, I do not like that paying back; 'tis a double labour.

PRINCE.

I am good friends with my father, and may do any thing.

FALSTAFF.

Rob me the exchequer the first thing thou doest, and do it with unwash'd hands too.

BARDOLPH.

Do, my lord.

PRINCE.

I have procured thee, Jack, a charge of Foot.

FALSTAFF.

I would it had been of Horse. Where shall I find one that can steal well? O, for a fine thief, of the age of two-and-twenty or **thereabouts!** I am **heinously unprovided**. Well, God be thanked for these rebels; they **offend** none but the **virtuous**: I **laud** them, I praise them.

PRINCE.

Bardolph,--

BARDOLPH.

My lord?

PRINCE.

Go bear this letter to Lord John of Lancaster,
My brother John; this to my Lord of Westmoreland.--
[Exit BARDOLPH.]

Go, Pointz, to horse, to horse; for thou and I
Have thirty miles to ride yet ere dinner-time.--
[Exit POINTZ.]

Thesaurus

beef: (*n, v*) grumble, moan, grouse, squawk, groan; (*n*) complaint, ox, fuss, beeves; (*v*) grouch, complain.
ANTONYMS: (*n*) impotence, praise; (*v*) rejoice.

heinously: (*adv*) atrociously, hideously, odiously, nefariously, flagitiously, hatefully, abhorrently, awfully, villainously, wickedly, revoltingly.

laud: (*v*) extol, glorify, eulogize, acclaim, praise, bless, celebrate,

eulogy, applaud, exalt; (*n, v*) compliment. ANTONYMS: (*v*) condemn, denigrate, disparage.
offend: (*v*) irritate, affront, insult, contravene, injure, disgust, infringe, displease, abuse, wound, anger.
ANTONYMS: (*v*) please, delight, praise, attract.
thereabouts: (*adj, adv*) about; (*adv*) nearly, generally, around, approximately, in the region of, more or less, something like, almost, so;

(*adv, n*) hereabouts.

unprovided: (*adj*) unorganized, unarranged, unbegun, untrimmed, unequipped, unready; (*v*) unsupplied.

virtuous: (*adj*) upright, pure, righteous, good, moral, just, honorable, honest, respectable, decent, pious. ANTONYMS: (*adj*) bad, sinful, corrupt, impure, unethical, decadent, degenerate, irreverent.

Meet me to-morrow, Jack, i' the Temple-hall
 At two o'clock in th' afternoon:
 There shalt thou know thy **charge**; and there receive
 Money and order for their furniture.
 The land is **burning**; Percy stands on high;
 And **either** they or we must lower lie.
 [Exit.]

FALSTAFF.

Rare words! **brave** world!--Hostess, my **breakfast**; come:--
 O, I could **wish** this tavern were my **drum**!
 [Exit.]

Thesaurus

brave: (*adj, n*) bold, hardy; (*adj*) audacious, fearless, courageous, virile, intrepid, valiant; (*adj, v*) endure; (*v*) defy, face. ANTONYMS: (*adj*) cowardly, frightened, pathetic, gutless, afraid, cautious, fainthearted, meek, mousy, nervous; (*v*) skip.
breakfast: (*n*) repast, banquet, dejeuner, mealtime, feast, meal; (*v*) sup, take tea, eat, have a meal, dine.
burning: (*adj*) blazing, ablaze, boiling, afire, flaming, hot; (*n*) combustion,

firing; (*adj, n*) passionate, zealous, glowing. ANTONYMS: (*adj*) cold, trivial, cool, out, painless, quenched, soothing, unimportant, apathetic, insignificant, unconcerned.
charge: (*n, v*) blame, care, burden, commission, command, attack, bill, load, tax; (*n*) accusation; (*v*) bid. ANTONYMS: (*v*) request, discharge, plead, beg, compensate, aid, credit, calm; (*n, v*) retreat, absolve, unload.
drum: (*adj, n*) barrel; (*n*) cask, tympan,

cylinder, timbrel, tambour, tambourine; (*v*) beat, roll, bone up, ram.
either: (*adj*) whatever; (*adv*) too, also, neither, besides, likewise; (*n*) or; (*det*) any; (*conj*) other.
wish: (*adv, n, v*) will; (*n, v*) want, hope, need, inclination, longing, aspiration, aim; (*v*) like, choose; (*n*) pleasure. ANTONYMS: (*n, v*) dislike, hate; (*n*) hatred, coercion, disinclination, aversion.

ACT IV

SCENE I. THE REBEL CAMP NEAR SHREWSBURY.

[Enter HOTSPUR, WORCESTER, and DOUGLAS.]

HOTSPUR.

Well said, my noble Scot: if speaking truth
 In this fine age were not thought **flattery**,
 Such **attribution** should the Douglas have,
 As not a **soldier** of this season's stamp
 Should go so general-current through the world.
 By God, I cannot flatter; I defy
 The tongues of soothers; but a braver place
 In my heart's love hath no man than yourself:
 Nay, task me to my word; **approve** me, lord.

DOUGLAS.

Thou art the king of honour:
 No man so **potent** breathes **upon** the ground
 But I will **beard** him.

HOTSPUR.

Do so, and 'tis well.--

Thesaurus

approve: (*v*) adopt, allow, accept, acknowledge, ratify, let, agree, endorse, admit, support, applaud. ANTONYMS: (*v*) condemn, censure, disapprove, veto, forbid, invalidate, disallow, disrespect, deny, desecrate, oppose.
attribution: (*n*) imputation, assignment, accusation, reference to, rationale, theory, reproach, etiology, classification, categorization, insinuation.

beard: (*v*) defy, dare; (*adj, v*) brave; (*adj, n*) hair; (*n*) whiskers, moustache, sloven, facial hair; (*n, v*) camouflage, disguise, mask. ANTONYM: (*n*) shaven.
flatter: (*v*) fawn, adulate, wheedle, cajole, soap, kowtow, blandish, grovel, butter up; (*n, v*) court; (*n*) caress. ANTONYMS: (*v*) insult, disparage, criticize, discourage.
potent: (*adj*) forcible, influential, forceful, cogent, hard, mighty,

persuasive, strong, efficacious; (*adj, n*) effective, effectual. ANTONYMS: (*adj*) impotent, ineffective, insignificant.
soldier: (*n*) warrior, fighter, serviceman, champion, ranker, military personnel, swordsman, trooper, cavalryman, guardsman, janissary.
upon: (*adv, prep*) above; (*prep*) up, onto, against, towards; (*adv*) on, on that occasion, then, before, by; (*n*) at.

[Enter a MESSENGER with letters.]

What letters hast thou there?--I can but thank you.

MESSENGER.

These letters come from your father.

HOTSPUR.

Letters from him! why comes he not himself?

MESSENGER.

He cannot come, my lord; he's **grievous** sick.

HOTSPUR.

Zwounds! how has he the leisure to be sick

In such a justling time? Who leads his power?

Under whose government come they along?

MESSENGER.

His letters bears his mind, not I, my lord.

WORCESTER.

I pr'ythee, tell me, doth he keep his bed?

MESSENGER.

He did, my lord, four days ere I set forth,

And at the time of my **departure** thence

He was much fear'd by his physicians.

WORCESTER.

I would the state of time had first been whole

Ere he by **sickness** had been visited:

His health was never better worth than now.

HOTSPUR.

Sick now! **droop** now! this sickness doth infect

The very life-blood of our enterprise;

'Tis **catching** hither, even to our camp.

He writes me here, that **inward** sickness,--

And that his friends by **deputation** could not

Thesaurus

catching: (*adj*) communicable, infectious, epidemic, gripping, transferable, zymotic; (*n*) discovery, take, playing, uncovering, getting. ANTONYM: (*adj*) noncommunicable.
departure: (*n, v*) de cease, demise; (*n*) exit, leave, deviation, divergence, depart, parting, aberration, passing, takeoff. ANTONYMS: (*n*) appearance, conformity, greeting, ingress, influx, homecoming, regularity, entrance, birth, coming,

advance.
deputation: (*n*) commission, delegation, mission, delegacy, legation, delegating, organization, organisation, empowerment, agency, contingent.
droop: (*adj, v*) decline; (*v*) dangle, wilt, hang, flag, sink, slump, loll, collapse; (*n, v*) sag, pine. ANTONYMS: (*v*) rise, bloom.
grievous: (*adj*) bitter, dolorous, dreadful, deplorable, sad, tough,

pitiful, atrocious, regrettable, sorrowful, sorry. ANTONYM: (*adj*) successful.
inward: (*adj*) inner, intrinsic, internal, interior, intestine, inherent, domestic; (*adv*) inwardly, inwards, in; (*n*) innards. ANTONYMS: (*adj, adv*) outward; (*adj*) outgoing, external.
sickness: (*n, v*) disease, indisposition, malady, disorder, distemper, ailment; (*n*) complaint, qualm, nausea, disgust, queasiness.

So soon be drawn; no did he think it meet
 To lay so dangerous and dear a trust
 On any soul removed, but on his own.
 Yet doth he give us bold advertisement,
 That with our small **conjunction** we should on,
 To see how fortune is disposed to us;
 For, as he writes, there is no quailing now,
 Because the King is certainly possess'd
 Of all our purposes. What say you to it?

WORCESTER.

Your father's sickness is a **maim** to us.

HOTSPUR.

A **perilous gash**, a very **limb** lopp'd off:--
 And yet, in faith, 'tis not; his present want
 Seems more than we shall find it. Were it good
 To set the exact wealth of all our states
 All at one cast? to set so rich a main
 On the nice hazard of one doubtful hour?
 It were not good; for **therein** should we read
 The very bottom and the soul of hope,
 The very list, the very utmost bound
 Of all our fortunes.

DOUGLAS.

Faith, and so we should;
 Where now remains a sweet reversion;
 And we may **boldly** spend upon the hope
 Of what is to come in:
 A comfort of retirement lives in this.

HOTSPUR.

A **rendezvous**, a home to fly unto,

Thesaurus

boldly: (*adj, adv*) courageously, valiantly, heroically; (*adv*) fearlessly, daringly, bravely, intrepidly, impudently, audaciously, shamelessly, brashly. ANTONYMS: (*adv*) discreetly, modestly, nervously, hesitantly, shyly, fearfully, meekly, submissively, secretly, respectfully, diffidently.
conjunction: (*n*) coincidence, concurrence, association, coalition, alliance, cohesion, anastomosis,

concomitance, confluence, amalgamation; (*v*) joiner.
 ANTONYMS: (*n*) detachment, disconnection, division, separation.
gash: (*n, v*) slash, scratch, tear, wound, slit, break, rip, slice, crack, score; (*n*) fissure.
limb: (*n*) arm, branch, member, bough, extremity, offshoot, part, leg, wing, appendage, edge.
maim: (*adj, v*) cripple, deface; (*v*) mutilate, injure, deform, mar,

damage, lacerate, truncate, disable; (*adj*) wound.
perilous: (*adj, v*) dangerous, hazardous; (*adj*) insecure, unsafe, parlous, precarious, risky, treacherous, dicey, critical, dodgy. ANTONYM: (*adj*) secure.
rendezvous: (*n*) encounter, tryst, appointment, meeting, meeting place, date, engagement, resort, affair; (*v*) meet, center round.
therein: (*adv*) in this, in there.

If that the Devil and **mischance** look big
Upon the **maidenhead** of our affairs.

WORCESTER.

But yet I would your father had been here.
The quality and hair of our attempt
Brooks no division: it will be thought
By some, that know not why he is away,
That wisdom, loyalty, and mere dislike
Of our proceedings, kept the earl from hence:
And think how such an apprehension
May turn the tide of fearful faction,
And breed a kind of question in our cause;
For well you know we of the offering side
Must keep **aloof** from strict arbitrement,
And stop all sight-holes, every **loop** from whence
The eye of reason may pry in upon us.
This absence of your father's draws a curtain,
That shows the **ignorant** a kind of fear
Before not dreamt of.

HOTSPUR.

Nay, you strain too far.
I, rather, of his absence make this use:
It lends a **lustre** and more great opinion,
A larger dare to our great enterprise,
Than if the earl were here; for men must think,
If we, without his help, can make a head
To push against the kingdom, with his help
We shall o'erturn it **topsy-turvy** down.
Yet all goes well, yet all our joints are whole.

Thesaurus

aloof: (*adj*) distant, reserved, cool, standoffish, unconcerned, indifferent, unfriendly, frigid, arrogant, cold; (*adv*) afar. ANTONYMS: (*adj*) friendly, involved, approachable, sociable, outgoing, open, enthusiastic, relaxed, communicative, affable, respectful.
ignorant: (*adj*) unconscious, unwitting, rude, illiterate, uneducated, blind, dull, unaware, uninformed, unlearned, innocent. ANTONYMS:

(*adj*) conscious, versed, cultured, educated, informed, wary, literate, aware, polite.

loop: (*n, v*) curve, ring, bend, circle, bight; (*v*) curl, entwine, knot; (*n*) eyelet, circuit, eye. ANTONYM: (*v*) uncoil.

lustre: (*n*) brilliance, gloss, brilliancy, grandeur, splendour, effulgence, splendor, shininess, shine, sheen, brightness.

maidenhead: (*n*) maidenhood,

mucosa, virginity, purity, virginal membrane.

mischance: (*n*) calamity, mishap, disaster, accident, ill luck, bad luck, misfortune, adversity, affliction, luck, chance.

topsy-turvy: (*adj*) confused, upside-down, deranged, disorderly, chaotic, upside down, inverted; (*adj, adv*) upended, inside-out, jumbled; (*adv*) helter-skelter.

DOUGLAS.

As heart can think: there is not such a word
Spoke in Scotland as this term of fear.

[Enter SIR RICHARD VERNON.]

HOTSPUR.

My cousin Vernon! welcome, by my soul.

VERNON.

Pray God my news be worth a welcome, lord.
The Earl of Westmoreland, seven thousand strong,
Is marching hitherwards; with him Prince John.

HOTSPUR.

No **harm**: what more?

VERNON.

And further, I have learn'd
The King himself in person is set forth,
Or hitherwards intended speedily,
With strong and mighty **preparation**.

HOTSPUR.

He shall be welcome too. Where is his son,
The **nimble**-footed madcap Prince of Wales,
And his comrades, that daff the world aside,
And bid it pass?

VERNON.

All furnish'd, all in arms;
All **plumed** like estridges that with the wind
Bate it; like **eagles** having **lately** bathed;
Glittering in **golden** coats, like images;
As full of spirit as the month of May
And **gorgeous** as the Sun at midsummer;
Wanton as **youthful** goats, wild as young bulls.

Thesaurus

eagles: (*n*) order Falconiformes, caracaras, Falconiformes.

golden: (*adj*) aureate, fortunate, gilded, auspicious, gold, gilt, lucky, advantageous, fair, favorable, favored. ANTONYM: (*adj*) inauspicious.

gorgeous: (*adj*) luxurious, gaudy, attractive, brilliant, wonderful, glorious, gay, florid, palatial, dressy; (*adj, v*) rich. ANTONYMS: (*adj*) ugly, unattractive, detestable, shabby.

harm: (*adj, n, v*) damage, hurt; (*adj, n*) evil, detriment, injury; (*n, v*) abuse, wound, blemish, disadvantage; (*n*) bruise; (*adj, v*) injure. ANTONYMS: (*n, v*) benefit, respect, help; (*n*) reparation, service; (*v*) enable, spoil, protect, defend, repair.

lately: (*adv*) tardily, newly, freshly, belatedly, slowly, latterly, deadily; (*adj, adv*) anew, late, afresh; (*adj*) recent.

nimble-footed: (*adj*) fleet.

plumed: (*adj*) plumate, crested, emplumed, plummy, plumose, decorated, flying, feathery.

preparation: (*n*) concoction, provision, training, readiness, practice, homework, formulation, planning, prep, instruction, drill.

youthful: (*adj*) immature, fresh, green, juvenile, vernal, adolescent, childish, new, tender, sappy, beardless. ANTONYMS: (*adj*) adult, mature, experienced, sophisticated, late.

I saw young Harry--with his **beaver** on,
 His cuisses on his thighs, **gallantly** arm'd--
 Rise from the ground like feather'd Mercury,
 And **vault** it with such ease into his seat,
 As if an angel dropp'd down from the clouds,
 To turn and wind a fiery Pegasus,
 And **witch** the world with noble horsemanship.

HOTSPUR.

No more, no more: worse than the Sun in March,
 This praise doth **nourish** agues. Let them come;
 They come like **sacrifices** in their trim,
 And to the fire-eyed maid of smoky war,
 All hot and **bleeding**, will we offer them:
 The **mailed** Mars shall on his altar sit
 Up to the **ears** in blood. I am on fire
 To hear this rich **reprisal** is so nigh,
 And yet not ours.--Come, let me taste my horse,
 Who is to bear me, like a thunderbolt,
 Against the bosom of the Prince of Wales:
 Harry and Harry shall, hot horse to horse,
 Meet, and ne'er part till one drop down a corse.--
 O, that Glendower were come!

VERNON.

There is more news:

I learn'd in Worcester, as I rode along,
 He cannot draw his power this fourteen days.

DOUGLAS.

That's the worst tidings that I hear of yet.

WORCESTER.

Ay, by my faith, that bears a **frosty** sound.

Thesaurus

beaver: (*n*) whiskers, opera hat, topper, top hat, stovepipe, alpha geminorum, silk hat, high hat, eager beaver, dress hat; (*adj*) irrepressible.
bleeding: (*adj*) bloody, gory, blasted; (*n*) haemorrhage, bloodletting, runout, cupping, leeches, venesection, phlebotomy; (*v*) bleed.
ears: (*n*) antenna.
frosty: (*adj, v*) icy, glacial; (*adj*) frigid, freezing, wintry, arctic, chill, frozen, chilly, bleak, cool. ANTONYMS: (*adj*)

friendly, pleasant, hot, torrid, tropical, balmy, approachable.
gallantly: (*adv*) courageously, intrepidly, chivalrously, splendidly, valiantly, heroically, fearlessly, finely, doughtily, pluckily, courteously. ANTONYMS: (*adv*) unchivalrously, poorly, timidly.
mailed: (*adj*) armored.
nourish: (*v*) foster, keep, bring up, nurture, sustain, aliment, cherish, feed, maintain, cultivate; (*n, v*) cradle.

ANTONYMS: (*v*) starve, sap.
reprisal: (*n*) revenge, retribution, retaliation, vengeance, amends, compensation, reparation, redress, tit, reckoning; (*v*) reprise.
sacrifices: (*n*) holocaust.
vault: (*n, v*) leap, bound, spring, jump, arch, hop, hurdle; (*n*) grave, tomb, cellar, crypt.
witch: (*n*) hag, pythoness, sorceress, enchantress, magician, lamia; (*v*) charm, bewitch, glamour, hex, jinx.

HOTSPUR.

What may the King's whole battle reach unto?

VERNON.

To thirty thousand.

HOTSPUR.

Forty let it be:

My father and Glendower being both away,

The powers of us may serve so great a day.

Come, let us take a **muster** speedily:

Doomsday is near; die all, die merrily.

DOUGLAS.

Talk not of **dying**: I am out of fear

Of death or death's hand for this one **half-year**.

[Exeunt.]

SCENE II. A PUBLIC ROAD NEAR COVENTRY.

[Enter FALSTAFF and BARDOLPH.]

FALSTAFF.

Bardolph, get thee before to Coventry; **fill** me a **bottle** of sack: our **soldiers** shall march through; we'll to Sutton-Co'fil' to-night.

BARDOLPH.

Will you give me money, **captain**?

FALSTAFF.

Lay out, lay out.

BARDOLPH.

This bottle makes an **angel**.

Thesaurus

angel: (*n, v*) sponsor, support; (*n*) backer, cherub, messenger, patron, benefactor, saint; (*adj*) Dulcinea, goddess; (*adj, n*) darling.
ANTONYMS: (*n*) fiend, devil, jerk, demon.
bottle: (*n*) container, jug, flask, cruet, vial, pot, phial, jar, decanter, carboy; (*n, v*) can.
captain: (*n*) head, master, leader, guide, commodore, commander, boss, skipper, chieftain; (*v*) govern,

manage. **ANTONYM**: (*n*) minion.
dying: (*n*) death, demise, decease, mortality; (*adj*) vanishing, moribund, last, final, ultimate, failing, ebbing.
ANTONYMS: (*adj*) thriving, well, opening, aborning, developing, flourishing, growing, reviving, rejuvenating; (*n*) birth.
fill: (*v*) block, clog, stuff, line, charge, execute, accomplish, complete, brim, fulfill; (*n*) crowd. **ANTONYMS**: (*v*) empty, free, deplete, unpack, unload,

notch, deflate, desert.
half-year: (*n*) semester.
muster: (*v*) assemble, gather, congregate, collect, convene, rally, marshal, accumulate; (*n*) levy, gathering; (*n, v*) draft. **ANTONYM**: (*v*) demobilize.
soldiers: (*n*) military, troop, force, the military, troops, defense force, military service, militia, soldiery, Territorial Army, armed forces.

FALSTAFF.

An if it do, take it for thy labour; an if it make twenty, take them all; I'll answer the **coinage**. Bid my lieutenant Peto meet me at the town's end.

BARDOLPH.

I will, captain: farewell.

[Exit.]

FALSTAFF.

If I be not ashamed of my soldiers, I am a **soused** gurnet. I have **misused** the King's press **damnably**. I have got, in exchange of a hundred and fifty soldiers, three hundred and odd pounds. I press'd me none but good householders, yeomen's sons; inquired me out contracted bachelors, such as had been ask'd twice on the **banns**; such a commodity of warm slaves as had as **lief** hear the Devil as a drum; such as fear the report of a **caliver** worse than a struck **fowl** or a hurt wild-duck. I press'd me none but such toasts-and-butter, with hearts in their bodies no bigger than pins'-heads, and they have bought out their services; and now my whole charge consists of ancients, corporals, lieutenants, gentlemen of companies, slaves as ragged as Lazarus in the painted cloth, where the glutton's dogs **licked** his sores; and such as, indeed, were never soldiers, but discarded unjust serving-men, younger sons to younger brothers, revolted tapsters, and ostlers trade-fallen; the cankers of a calm world and a long peace; ten times more **dishonourable** ragged than an old faced ancient: and such have I, to fill up the rooms of them that have bought out their services, that you would think that I had a hundred and fifty **tattered** Prodigals lately come from swine-keeping, from eating **draff** and husks. A mad fellow met me on the way, and told me I had **unloaded** all the gibbets, and press'd the dead bodies. No eye hath seen such scarecrows. I'll not march through Coventry with them, that's flat: nay, and the villains march wide betwixt the legs, as if they had gyves on; for, indeed, I had the most of them out of prison. There's but a shirt and a half in all my company; and the half-shirt is two napkins tack'd together and thrown over the shoulders like a herald's coat without sleeves; and the shirt, to say the

Thesaurus

banns: (*n*) announcement.

caliver: (*n*) fowling piece, fusil, firelock, musketry, rifle.

coinage: (*n*) currency, money, mintage, coins, specie, invention, coining, word, contrivance, fabrication, formation.

damnably: (*adv*) damned, cursedly, odiously.

dishonourable: (*adj*) base, disgraceful, shabby, dishonest, sordid, discreditable, ignoble, shameful,

crooked, opprobrious, black.

draff: (*adj*) Brewers' grains, caput mortuum, clinker, dregs, hogwash, lees, refuse, waste matter, fecula, sprue.

fowl: (*n*) poultry, bird, domestic fowl, chick, cochin, birds, partlet, poult, hen, fowls, rooster.

licked: (*adj*) dumbfounded.

lief: (*adj, v*) leef; (*adv*) fain, willingly; (*adj*) glad, acceptable.

misused: (*adj*) tainted, perverted, lost,

changed, misrepresented.

ANTONYMS: (*adj*) unchanged, used.

soused: (*adj*) wet, tipsy, tight, pickled, loaded, besotted, dunked, intoxicated, laden, laden, lactating.

tattered: (*adj*) shabby, ragged, scruffy, dilapidated, threadbare, frayed, seedy, worn out, torn, shattered; (*adj, v*) bedraggled. ANTONYMS: (*adj*) elegant, smart, new.

unloaded: (*adj*) untrammled, not fraught, unfrught, not burdened.

truth, stolen from my host at Saint Alban's, or the red-nose **innkeeper** of Daventry. But that's all one; they'll find linen enough on every hedge.

[Enter PRINCE HENRY and WESTMORELAND.]

PRINCE.

How now, blown Jack! how now, **quilt**!

FALSTAFF.

What, Hal! how now, mad wag! what a devil dost thou in Warwickshire?--My good Lord of Westmoreland, I cry you mercy: I thought your honour had already been at Shrewsbury.

WESTMORELAND.

Faith, Sir John, 'tis more than time that I were there, and you too; but my powers are there already. The King, I can tell you, looks for us all: we must away all, to-night.

FALSTAFF.

Tut, never fear me: I am as **vigilant** as a cat to steal cream.

PRINCE.

I think, to steal cream, indeed; for thy theft hath already made thee butter. But tell me, Jack, whose fellows are these that come after?

FALSTAFF.

Mine, Hal, mine.

PRINCE.

I did never see such pitiful rascals.

FALSTAFF.

Tut, tut; good enough to **toss**; food for powder, food for powder; they'll fill a pit as well as better: **tush**, man, **mortal** men, mortal men.

WESTMORELAND.

Ay, but, Sir John, methinks they are **exceeding** poor and bare,--too **beggarly**.

Thesaurus

beggarly: (*adj*) base, mean, shabby, sorry, miserable, poor, humble, pitiable, ignoble; (*adj, n*) scrubby, vile.

exceeding: (*prep*) beyond, more than, greater than; (*adj*) excessive, transcendent, extraordinary, exceptional, prodigious, surpassing, Olympian; (*v*) exceed.

innkeeper: (*n*) victualer, landlord, Boniface, hostess, hotel keeper, victualler, padrone, emcee, horde.

mortal: (*adj*) deadly, fatal, lethal, deathly, earthly; (*n*) man, individual, creature, person, human being, body. ANTONYMS: (*adj, n*) immortal; (*adj*) eternal, heavenly, mild, perfect, spiritual.

quilt: (*n*) blanket, comforter, duvet, bedding, cover, bedspread, counterpane, quilting, eiderdown, sheet; (*adj, v*) embroider.

toss: (*n, v*) throw, fling, pitch, chuck, cast, flip; (*v*) agitate, hurl, shake,

convulse, discard. ANTONYM: (*v*) catch.

tush: (*n*) buttocks, backside, posterior, quarter, place, poop, John, pot, prat, piece of ass, puke.

vigilant: (*adj*) alert, watchful, attentive, observant, cautious, guarded, circumspect, wakeful, careful, jealous; (*adj, v*) awake. ANTONYMS: (*adj*) careless, negligent, reckless, oblivious, unprepared, asleep.

FALSTAFF.

Faith, for their **poverty**, I know not where they had that; and, for their **bareness**, I am sure they never learn'd that of me.

PRINCE.

No, I'll be sworn; unless you call three fingers on the **ribs** bare. But, sirrah, make haste: Percy is already in the field.

[Exit.]

FALSTAFF.

What, is the King encamp'd?

WESTMORELAND.

He is, Sir John: I fear we shall stay too long.

[Exit.]

FALSTAFF.

Well,

To the latter end of a **fray** and the beginning of a feast
Fits a **dull fighter** and a keen guest.

[Exit.]

SCENE III. THE REBEL CAMP NEAR SHREWSBURY.

[Enter HOTSPUR, WORCESTER, DOUGLAS, and VERNON.]

HOTSPUR.

We'll fight with him to-night.

WORCESTER.

It may not be.

DOUGLAS.

You give him, then, advantage.

Thesaurus

bare: (*adj*) naked, austere, bald, stark, bleak, exposed, desolate, plain; (*adj, v*) empty, vacant; (*v*) show.
ANTONYMS: (*adj*) cultivated, ornate, concealed, elaborate, adorned, decorated, dressed, clothed, embellished; (*v*) cover, conceal.
bareness: (*n*) nakedness, nudity, austerity, starkness, emptiness, nudeness, bleakness, baldness, blankness, barrenness, plainness.
ANTONYMS: (*n*) lushness, clothed,

cheerfulness, warmth.
dull: (*adj*) dreary, dense, sluggish, dismal, slack, torpid; (*adj, v*) blunt, stupid; (*v*) deaden, dampen; (*adj, n*) cold. ANTONYMS: (*adj*) lively, sharp, stimulating, exciting, lustrous, interesting, exhilarating, varied, glossy, glittery, luminous.
fighter: (*n*) champion, warrior, soldier, belligerent, battler, boxer, brawler, pugilist, defender, gladiator, militant.
fray: (*n*) conflict, action, fight, combat,

disturbance, fracas, scrap; (*n, v*) affray, broil; (*v*) rub, fret.
poverty: (*n, v*) lack, destitution, penury, need, indigence, want; (*adj, n*) distress; (*n*) pauperism, impoverishment, squalor, deprivation. ANTONYMS: (*n*) wealth, riches, affluence, smartness, luxury, prosperity, fertility, surplus.
ribs: (*n*) dinner, chest, bosom.

VERNON.

Not a whit.

HOTSPUR.

Why say you so? looks he not for supply?

VERNON.

So do we.

HOTSPUR.

His is certain, ours is **doubtful**.

WORCESTER.

Good cousin, be **advised**; **stir** not to-night.

VERNON.

Do not, my lord.

DOUGLAS.

You do not **counsel** well:

You speak it out of fear and cold heart.

VERNON.

Do me no **slander**, Douglas: by my life,--
 And I dare well maintain it with my life,--
 If well-respected honour bid me on,
 I hold as little counsel with weak fear
 As you, my lord, or any Scot that this day lives:
 Let it be seen to-morrow in the battle
 Which of us **fears**.

DOUGLAS.

Yea, or to-night.

VERNON.

Content.

HOTSPUR.

To-night, say I.

Thesaurus

advised: (*adj*) studied, considered, premeditated, deliberate, calculated, intended; (*v*) determinate, express, designed.

counsel: (*v*) advise, consult, admonish, confer, warn; (*n, v*) caution, advocate; (*n*) barrister, advisement, consultation, admonition.
 ANTONYMS: (*v*) betray, trick, deceive, conceal, oppose; (*n*) warning.

doubtful: (*adj*) dubious, debatable,

distrustful, questionable, queer, suspicious, tentative, disputable, diffident, unsettled, unsure.

ANTONYMS: (*adj*) trusting, convinced, reliable, confident, persuaded, provable, sure, hopeful, promising, likely, indubitable.

fears: (*n*) worries, uncertainties, doubts, qualms, misgivings.

slander: (*n, v*) scandal, insult, calumniate; (*adj, v*) defame, asperse; (*n*) defamation, aspersion, obloquy,

disparagement; (*adj, n*) abuse; (*v*) denigrate. ANTONYMS: (*n, v*) acclaim; (*v*) compliment; (*n*) acclamation.

stir: (*adj, n, v*) move, bustle; (*v*) rouse, arouse, affect, agitate, inspire; (*adj, n*) movement; (*n*) commotion, excitement, disturbance.

ANTONYMS: (*v*) dampen, retire, stultify, bore, steady, stifle, suppress; (*n*) quiet, peace; (*n, v*) calm.

VERNON.

Come, come, it may not be. I wonder much,
 Being men of such great leading as you are,
 That you **foresee** not what impediments
 Drag back our **expedition**: certain Horse
 Of my cousin Vernon's are not yet come up:
 Your uncle Worcester's Horse came but to-day;
 And now their **pride** and mettle is asleep,
 Their **courage** with hard labour **tame** and dull,
 That not a horse is half the half himself.

HOTSPUR.

So are the horses of the enemy
 In general, journey-bated and brought low:
 The better part of ours are full of rest.

WORCESTER.

The number of the King exceedeth ours.
 For God's **sake**, cousin, stay till all come in.
 [The Trumpet sounds a parley.]
 [Enter SiR WALTER BLUNT.]

BLUNT.

I come with gracious offers from the King,
 If you **vouchsafe** me hearing and respect.

HOTSPUR.

Welcome, Sir Walter Blunt; and would to God
 You were of our determination!
 Some of us love you well; and even those some
 Envy your great deservings and good name,
 Because you are not of our quality,
 But stand against us like an enemy.

Thesaurus

courage: (*n*) audacity, fortitude, boldness, nerve, spirit, backbone, valor, heroism, gallantry, mettle, chivalry. ANTONYMS: (*n*) cowardice, faintheartedness, weakness, wimpiness, yellowness.
expedition: (*n*) dispatch, travel, celerity, speed, haste, readiness, quest, tour; (*n, v*) campaign, journey, crusade. ANTONYMS: (*n*) delay, procrastination, slowing.
foresee: (*v*) expect, forecast, anticipate,

envisage, prewise, foreknow, prophesy, provide, foresaw, predict, see.
pride: (*n*) arrogance, conceit, egotism, vanity, lordliness, assumption, insolence, disdain, hauteur; (*n, v*) boast; (*v*) plume. ANTONYMS: (*n*) modesty, sorrow, dregs, disgrace, shame, baseness.
sake: (*n, v*) interest, reason, motive, ground; (*v*) advantage, cause; (*n*) object, account, design, purpose, saki.

tame: (*v*) break, subdue, soften, domesticate; (*adj*) meek, docile, bland, domestic, gentle, slow; (*adj, v*) moderate. ANTONYMS: (*adj*) exciting, bright, unmanageable, interesting, untamed, inspiring, brilliant, colorful, rebellious, lively.
vouchsafe: (*v*) grant, condescend, allow, confer, stoop, give, please, bestow; (*n, v*) accord; (*adv*) have the goodness, will you.

BLUNT.

And God defend but still I should stand so,
 So long as out of limit and true rule
 You stand against **anointed** majesty!
 But to my charge: the King hath sent to know
 The nature of your griefs; and whereupon
 You **conjure** from the **breast** of civil peace
 Such bold hostility, teaching his **duteous** land
 Audacious cruelty. If that the King
 Have any way your good **deserts** forgot,
 Which he confesseth to be manifold,
 He bids you name your griefs; and with all speed
 You shall have your **desires** with interest,
 And pardon absolute for yourself and these
 Herein **misled** by your suggestion.

HOTSPUR.

The King is kind; and well we know the King
 Knows at what time to promise, when to pay.
 My father and my uncle and myself
 Did give him that same **royalty** he wears;
 And--when he was not six-and-twenty strong,
 Sick in the world's regard, wretched and low,
 A poor unminded **outlaw sneaking** home--
 My father gave him welcome to the shore:
 And--when he heard him swear and vow to God,
 He came but to be Duke of Lancaster,
 To sue his **livery** and beg his peace,
 With tears of innocence and terms of zeal--
 My father, in kind heart and pity moved,
 Swore him assistance, and performed it too.
 Now, when the lords and barons of the realm
 Perceived Northumberland did lean to him,

Thesaurus

anointed: (*adj*) hallowed, divine, greasy; (*v*) anoint.

breast: (*n*) boob, udder, tit, titty, chest, knocker, mammilla, bust, pap, heart; (*n, v*) front.

conjure: (*v*) invoke, entreat, arouse, juggle, bewitch, beseech, bid, conjure up, evoke, implore, bring up.

deserts: (*n*) desert, just deserts, due, compensation, comeupance.

desires: (*n*) requirements, needs.

duteous: (*adj*) obedient, respectful,

compliant, docile, deferential, reverent, submissive, obsequious, reverential.

livery: (*adj*) liverish, bilious; (*n*) clothing, accouterment, uniform, complexion, legal transfer, color, hue, dye, bailment.

misled: (*adj*) fooled, undirected, false, bewildered, confused, erroneous, mistaken, misleading, misdirected, led astray, incorrect.

outlaw: (*v*) forbid, disallow, proscribe;

(*n*) felon, criminal, bandit, desperado, fugitive, lawbreaker; (*n, v*) exile; (*adj, v*) banish. ANTONYMS: (*v*) legalize, permit, approve.

royalty: (*n*) regality, payment, kingship, royal line, royal house, royal family, fee, tax, nobility, loyalty, majesty.

sneaking: (*adj*) hangdog, furtive, contemptible, abject, clandestine, confidential, dirty, shabby; (*n*) creeping, crawling; (*adj, n*) sneaky.

The more and less came in with cap and knee;
 Met him in boroughs, cities, villages,
 Attended him on bridges, stood in lanes,
 Laid **gifts** before him, proffer'd him their oaths,
 Give him their **heirs** as pages, follow'd him
 Even at the heels in golden multitudes.
 He presently--as greatness knows itself--
 Steps me a little higher than his vow
 Made to my father, while his blood was poor,
 Upon the naked **shore** at Ravenspurge;
 And now, forsooth, takes on him to reform
 Some certain edicts and some **strait** decrees
 That lie too heavy on the commonwealth;
 Cries out upon abuses, seems to weep
 Over his country's wrongs; and, by this face,
 This seeming **brow** of justice, did he win
 The hearts of all that he did angle for:
 Proceeded further; cut me off the heads
 Of all the favourites, that the **absent** King
 In deputation left behind him here
 When he was personal in the Irish war.

BLUNT.

Tut, I came not to hear this.

HOTSPUR.

Then to the point:

In short time after, he deposed the King;
 Soon after that, **deprived** him of his life;
 And, in the neck of that, task'd the whole State:
 To make that worse, suffer'd his kinsman March
 (Who is, if every owner were well placed,
 Indeed his king) to be **engaged** in Wales,

Thesaurus

absent: (*adj*) wanting, inattentive, not present, preoccupied, lost, missing, faraway, nonexistent, absentminded, out; (*adj, adv*) off. ANTONYMS: (*adj*) alert, attendant, attending, existing, here, real, attentive; (*adv*) in, visible.
brow: (*n*) peak, brink, brows, height, summit, forehead, eyebrow, edge, crown, brim, border. ANTONYM: (*n*) trough.
deprived: (*adj*) bereft, poor, destitute, depressed, needy, broke, bankrupt,

denuded, humble, indigent, insolvent. ANTONYMS: (*adj*) rich, exalted, salubrious.
engaged: (*adj*) occupied, betrothed, employed, affianced, engrossed, reserved, absorbed, working, pledged, involved, committed. ANTONYMS: (*adj*) free, unengaged, unemployed, uncommitted, unattached, single, detached, idle.
gifts: (*n*) money, generosity, contributions, charity, caliber, aid,

munificence, bounty. ANTONYM: (*n*) meanness.
heirs: (*n*) family, posterity, issue.
shore: (*n*) coast, edge, beach, seashore, stay, seaside, brace, margin; (*n, v*) prop, land, buttress. ANTONYM: (*n*) sea.
strait: (*adj*) narrow; (*n*) pinch, pass, inlet, need, channel, crisis, poverty, difficulty; (*adj, n*) quandary; (*n, v*) dilemma.

There without ransom to lie forfeited;
Disgraced me in my happy victories,
 Sought to **entrap** me by intelligence;
 Rated my uncle from the Council-board;
 In **rage** dismiss'd my father from the Court;
 Broke oath on oath, committed wrong on wrong;
 And, in conclusion, **drove** us to seek out
 This head of safety; and withal to pry
 Into his title, the which now we find
 Too **indirect** for long continuance.

BLUNT.

Shall I return this answer to the King?

HOTSPUR.

Not so, Sir Walter: we'll **withdraw** awhile.
 Go to the King; and let there be impawn'd
 Some surety for a safe return again,
 And in the morning early shall my uncle
 Bring him our purposes: and so, farewell.

BLUNT.

I would you would accept of grace and love.

HOTSPUR.

And may be so we shall.

BLUNT.

Pray God you do.

[Exeunt.]

SCENE IV. YORK. A ROOM IN THE ARCHBISHOP'S PALACE.

Thesaurus

drove: (*adj, n*) flock, swarm, shoal; (*n*) horde, crowd, covey, mob, throng, multitude; (*adj*) bevy, driven.

entrap: (*v*) enmesh, catch, ensnare, trap, decoy, deceive, entice, inveigle, delude, frame; (*n, v*) tangle.

ANTONYMS: (*v*) liberate, clear, free.

grace: (*adj, v*) adorn; (*v*) garnish, deck, embellish, beautify, decorate, embroider; (*adj, n, v*) favor; (*n*) elegance, beauty; (*adj, n*) clemency.

ANTONYMS: (*n*) unseemliness,

awkwardness, disfavor, inelegance, heaviness, unkindness; (*v*) deface, demean.

indirect: (*adj*) collateral, incidental, crooked, devious, oblique, roundabout, secondary, side, tortuous, winding, disingenuous.

ANTONYMS: (*adj*) overt, straight,

concrete, lineal, explicit.

rage: (*adj, n, v*) fume, bluster; (*adj, n*) wrath, indignation, frenzy, mania; (*n*) passion, anger, craze, exasperation;

(*n, v*) storm. ANTONYMS: (*n*) gentleness, composure, calm, equanimity, pleasure, serenity.

withdraw: (*v*) retire, remove, retract, retreat, abandon, pull out, disengage, draw, cancel, leave, recede.

ANTONYMS: (*v*) propose, give, advance, extend, offer, deposit, remain, engage, allow, permit, stay.

york: (*n*) house of York.

[Enter the ARCHBISHOP OF YORK and SIR MICHAEL.]

ARCHBISHOP.

Hie, good Sir Michael; bear this **sealed** brief
 With **winged** haste to the Lord Marshal;
 This to my cousin Scroop; and all the rest
 To whom they are **directed**. If you knew
 How much they do **import**, you would make haste.

SIR MICHAEL.

My good lord,
 I guess their tenour.

ARCHBISHOP.

Like enough you do.
 To-morrow, good Sir Michael, is a day
 Wherein the **fortune** of ten thousand men
 Must **bide** the touch; for, sir, at Shrewsbury,
 As I am truly given to understand,
 The King, with mighty and quick-raised power,
 Meets with Lord Harry: and, I fear, Sir Michael,
 What with the sickness of Northumberland,
 Whose power was in the first proportion,
 And what with Owen Glendower's absence thence,
 Who with them was a rated **sinew** too,
 And comes not in, o'er-rul'd by prophecies,—
 I fear the power of Percy is too weak
 To wage an **instant** trial with the King.

SIR MICHAEL.

Why, my good lord, you need not fear;
 There's Douglas and Lord Mortimer.

ARCHBISHOP.

No, Mortimer's not there.

Thesaurus

bide: (*v*) abide, await, endure, bear, remain, last, dwell; (*adj, v*) tarry, wait; (*adj*) tolerate, stand. ANTONYMS: (*v*) go, move, hurry.

directed: (*adj*) oriented, manageable, destined, concentrating, intent, formal, absorbed, prescript, focussed; (*v*) instruct; (*adv*) under.

fortune: (*n*) estate, fate, fluke, destiny, luck, accident, means, assets, riches, abundance, doom. ANTONYM: (*n*) design.

import: (*n, v*) matter, sense, denote; (*n*) meaning, effect, connotation, implication, moment, significance, value; (*v*) imply. ANTONYMS: (*n, v*) export; (*n*) insignificance, inconsequence, triviality.

instant: (*adj, n*) present; (*adj*) immediate, prompt; (*n*) flash, minute, jiffy, point, second; (*adj, v*) exigent; (*adj, n, v*) pressing, urgent. ANTONYMS: (*n*) age, eternity; (*adj*) considered, delayed, slow.

sealed: (*adj*) hermetic, tight, certain, plastered, Solen, shut, impervious, irrevocable, tighter, still, preserved.
sinew: (*n*) brawn, potency, power, force, might, vigour, energy, strength, beef; (*adj, n*) muscle, nerve.
winged: (*adj*) swift, rapid, speedy, quick, flying, alate, sublime, lofty, alated, aligerous, composed.

SIR MICHAEL.

But there is Mordake, Vernon, Lord Harry Percy,
And there's my Lord of Worcester; and a head
Of gallant warriors, noble gentlemen.

ARCHBISHOP.

And so there is: but yet the King hath drawn
The special head of all the land together;
The Prince of Wales, Lord John of Lancaster,
The noble Westmoreland, and **warlike** Blunt;
And many more corrivals and dear men
Of **estimation** and **command** in arms.

SIR MICHAEL.

Doubt not, my lord, they shall be well opposed.

ARCHBISHOP.

I hope no less, yet **needful** 'tis to fear;
And, to prevent the **worst**, Sir Michael, speed:
For if Lord Percy thrive not, ere the King
Dismiss his power, he means to visit us,
For he hath heard of our confederacy;
And 'tis but **wisdom** to make strong against him:
Therefore make haste. I must go write again
To other friends; and so, farewell, Sir Michael.

[Exeunt.]

Thesaurus

command: (*n, v*) order, charge, call, control, decree; (*n*) instruction, bidding, direction, behest; (*v*) direct, commission. ANTONYMS: (*v*) obey, follow, contradict, countermand, revoke, recall, oppose; (*n*) beg, plead, plea.

estimation: (*n*) deference, assessment, calculation, approximation, appraisal, attention; (*n, v*) esteem, consideration, regard, reputation, credit. ANTONYMS: (*n*) calculation,

disbelief, doubt.

needful: (*adj*) necessary, essential, indispensable, required, needed, mandatory, exigent, needy; (*adj, v*) requisite; (*n*) necessity, almighty dollar.

warlike: (*adj*) military, belligerent, bellicose, pugnacious, combative, aggressive, armigerous, hostile, unfriendly, unpeaceful, militant. ANTONYMS: (*adj*) harmonizing, friendly.

wisdom: (*n*) judiciousness, knowledge, sapience, sagacity, sense, prudence, discernment, insight, learning, depth, reasonableness. ANTONYMS: (*n*) stupidity, folly, inexperience, ignorance, flippancy, banality.

worst: (*v*) whip, trounce, defeat, overcome, vanquish, pip, rack up; (*adj, v*) best, rout; (*adj*) floor, lick. ANTONYMS: (*adj, n*) best; (*adj*) highest, first, secondary.

ACT V

SCENE I. THE KING'S CAMP NEAR SHREWSBURY.

[Enter KING HENRY, PRINCE HENRY, LANCASTER, SIR WALTER BLUNT, and SIR JOHN FALSTAFF.]

KING.

How **bloodily** the Sun begins to peer
Above yon busky hill! the day looks pale
At his **distemperature**.

PRINCE.

The southern wind
Doth play the **trumpet** to his purposes;
And by his **hollow whistling** in the leaves
Foretells a **tempest** and a **blustering** day.

KING.

Then with the **losers** let it sympathize,
For nothing can seem foul to those that win.--
[The trumpet sounds. Enter WORCESTER and VERNON.]

Thesaurus

bloodily: (*adv*) gorily, murderously, sanguinarily, savagely, bloodstainedly, sanguinely, crimsonly, ferociously, bleedingly, bloodthirstily, redly.

blustering: (*adj, v*) stormy; (*adj*) raging, blusterous, blustery, turbulent, loud, vapping, vociferous, noisy, hectoring; (*adv*) blusteringly.

distemperature: (*n*) distemperment, distemperance.

enter: (*v*) enroll, embark, chronicle,

book, record, input, arrive, come, pierce, register, penetrate.
ANTONYMS: (*v*) depart, exit, delete, stop, refrain, erase, egress, abstain, cancel, exclude, disembark.

hollow: (*adj, n*) blank; (*n*) cavity, depression, cave, dell; (*adj*) empty, false; (*adj, n, v*) concave; (*n, v*) excavate, dent, scoop. ANTONYMS: (*adj*) convex, sincere, true, full, meaningful, cramped, valid; (*n*) hump, bump, hill, lump.

losers: (*n*) scum.

tempest: (*adj, n*) storm, gust; (*n*) gale, hurricane, squall, disturbance, cyclone, typhoon, agitation, tornado, blizzard. ANTONYM: (*n*) serenity.

trumpet: (*n*) horn, cornet, bugle, clarion, trump, brass, trombone; (*v*) proclaim, promulgate, show off, blare.

whistling: (*n*) whistle, sound, tin whistle, music, pennywhistle, sign, signal, signaling.

How, now, my Lord of Worcester! 'tis not well
 That you and I should meet upon such terms
 As now we meet. You have **deceived** our trust;
 And made us **doff** our easy robes of peace,
 To crush our old limbs in **ungentle** steel:
 This is not well, my lord, this is not well.
 What say you to't? will you again unknit
 This **churlish** knot of all-abhorred war,
 And move in that **obedient** orb again
 Where you did give a fair and natural light;
 And be no more an exhaled meteor,
 A **prodigy** of fear, and a portent
 Of **broached mischief** to the **unborn** times?

WORCESTER.

Hear me, my liege:
 For mine own part, I could be well content
 To entertain the lag-end of my life
 With quiet hours; for I do protest,
 I have not **sought** the day of this dislike.

KING.

You have not sought it! why, how comes it, then?

FALSTAFF.

Rebellion lay in his way, and he found it.

PRINCE.

Peace, chewet, peace!

WORCESTER.

It pleased your Majesty to turn your looks
 Of favour from myself and all our House;
 And yet I must remember you, my lord,
 We were the first and dearest of your friends.
 For you my staff of office did I break

Thesaurus

broached: (*adv*) astir, afoot.

churlish: (*adj*) rude, rough, impolite, loutish, gruff, curt, abrupt, brusque, blunt, brutish, discourteous.

ANTONYMS: (*adj*) agreeable, civil, courteous, nice, polite.

deceived: (*adj*) mistaken, misguided.

doff: (*v*) remove, divest, undress, disrobe, shed, uncase, unclothe, dismount, discase, do, deduct.

mischief: (*adj, n*) evil, hurt, harm; (*n*) damage, ill, detriment, disadvantage,

devilry, caper, devilment, maleficence. ANTONYMS: (*n*) obedience, beneficence, help.

obedient: (*adj*) submissive, compliant, good, conformable, tame, acquiescent, dutiful, meek, biddable, amenable, subservient. ANTONYMS: (*adj*) defiant, assertive, rebellious, crooked, intractable, naughty, wild, resistant.

prodigy: (*n*) marvel, miracle, wonder, genius, portent, phenomenon,

wonder child, astonishment, wizard, surprise; (*adj, n*) monster.

sought: (*adj*) required, quest, seeking, popular.

unborn: (*adj*) uncreated, unmade, unproduced, unconceived, unbred, not begotten, unbegotten; (*n*) posterity. ANTONYM: (*adj*) born.

ungentle: (*adj*) ignoble, rude, wild, ungainly, untitled, boisterous, bluff, lowborn.

In Richard's time; and **posted** day and night
 To meet you on the way, and kiss your hand,
 When yet you were in place and in account
 Nothing so strong and fortunate as I.
 It was myself, my brother, and his son,
 That brought you home, and boldly did outdare
 The dangers of the time. You swore to us,--
 And you did swear that oath at Doncaster,--
 That you did nothing purpose 'gainst the state;
 Nor claim no further than your new-fall'n right,
 The seat of Gaunt, **dukedom** of Lancaster:
 To this we swore our aid. But in short space
 It rain'd down fortune showering on your head;
 And such a flood of greatness fell on you,--
 What with our help, what with the absent King,
 What with the injuries of a wanton time,
 The seeming sufferances that you had borne,
 And the **contrarious** winds that held the King
 So long in his unlucky Irish wars
 That all in England did **repute** him dead,--
 And, from this **swarm** of fair advantages,
 You took occasion to be quickly woo'd
 To **gripe** the general sway into your hand;
 Forgot your oath to us at Doncaster;
 And, being fed by us, you used us so
 As that ungentle **gull**, the cuckoo-bird,
 Useth the sparrow; did **oppress** our nest;
 Grew by our feeding to so great a bulk,
 That even our love thirst not come near your sight
 For fear of **swallowing**; but with **nimble** wing
 We were enforced, for safety-sake, to fly
 Out of your sight, and raise this present head:

Thesaurus

contrarious: (*adj*) contrariant, stubborn.

dukedom: (*n*) land, rank, principality, domain, demesne.

gripe: (*n*) complaint; (*adj, v*) catch; (*n, v*) beef, moan, bellyache, grasp, grumble, whine, protest; (*adj, n, v*) clutch; (*v*) complain. ANTONYMS: (*v*) appreciate, compliment, agree, rejoice.

gull: (*n, v*) fool, cheat, deceive; (*v*) beguile, bamboozle, cod, befool, take

in, kid; (*n*) chump, cully.

nimble: (*adj*) lively, adroit, agile, brisk, spry, alert, expeditious, energetic, clever, lithe; (*adj, v*) light.

ANTONYMS: (*adj*) clumsy, heavy, stiff, slow, awkward, sluggish, unfit.

oppress: (*v*) press, harass, afflict, burden, pinch, depress, encumber, repress, crush; (*adj, v*) wrong; (*adj*) aggrieve. ANTONYMS: (*v*) alleviate, liberate.

posted: (*adj*) knowledgeable, learned.

repute: (*n, v*) reputation, report, esteem, respect, honor; (*n*) name, character, celebrity, standing; (*v*) count, regard as.

swallowing: (*adj*) absorptive, unsuspecting, absorbent, absorbing; (*n*) consumption.

swarm: (*n*) host, horde, multitude, drove, throng, cloud, assembly; (*n, v*) mob; (*v*) teem, pour; (*adj*) shoal. ANTONYMS: (*v*) retreat; (*n*) few.

Whereby we stand opposed by such means
 As you yourself have forged against yourself,
 By **unkind** usage, dangerous countenance,
 And violation of all faith and troth
 Sworn to tis in your younger enterprise.

KING.

These things, indeed, you have articulate,
 Proclaim'd at market-crosses, read in churches,
 To face the garment of rebellion
 With some fine colour that may please the eye
 Of **fickle** changelings and poor discontents,
 Which **gape** and rub the elbow at the news
 Of hurlyburly innovation:
 And never yet did **insurrection** want
 Such water-colours to impaint his cause;
 Nor **moody** beggars, starving for a time
 Of pellmell **havoc** and confusion.

PRINCE.

In both our armies there is many a soul
 Shall pay full **dearly** for this encounter,
 If once they join in trial. Tell your nephew,
 The Prince of Wales doth join with all the world
 In praise of Henry Percy: by my hopes,
 This present enterprise set off his head,
 I do not think a braver gentleman,
 More active-valiant or more valiant-young,
 More daring or more bold, is now alive
 To grace this latter age with noble deeds.
 For my part,--I may speak it to my shame,--
 I have a truant been to chivalry;
 And so I hear he doth account me too:

Thesaurus

dearly: (*adv*) affectionately, preciously, dearly, sweetly, petly, expensively, belovedly, intimately, highly, heartfely, lovely.

fickle: (*adj, v*) erratic, skittish; (*adj*) volatile, capricious, mercurial, mobile, variable, inconsistent, shifting, giddy, inconstant.

ANTONYMS: (*adj*) untiring, stable, unchanging, consistent, constant, dependable, predictable, placid, loyal, faithful.

gape: (*v*) gawk, yawn, open, glare, goggle, split, dehisce, ogle, see; (*adj, n*) stare; (*n, v*) look.

havoc: (*n*) devastation, mayhem, destruction, damage, demolition, debacle, wreckage, waste, chaos, downfall; (*n, v*) carnage.

ANTONYMS: (*n*) peace, calm.

insurrection: (*n*) mutiny, uprising, revolt, outbreak, rising, disturbance, sedition, commotion, revolution, riot; (*n, v*) rebellion.

moody: (*adj*) gloomy, dark, irritable, morose, capricious, glum, grumpy, fickle, petulant, dour, sullen.

ANTONYMS: (*adj*) equable, happy, reliable, stable, calm.

unkind: (*adj*) cruel, harsh, unfeeling, inconsiderate, pitiless, heartless, inhuman, hard, thoughtless, brutal, mean. ANTONYMS: (*adj*) kind, considerate, pleasant, friendly, thoughtful, tactful, mild, gentle, generous, flattering, compassionate.

Yet this before my father's Majesty,--
I am content that he shall take the odds
Of his great name and estimation,
And will, to save the blood on either side,
Try fortune with him in a single fight.

KING.

And, Prince of Wales, so dare we venture thee,
Albeit considerations infinite
Do make against it.--No, good Worcester, no;
We love our people well; even those we love
That are misled upon your cousin's part;
And, will they take the offer of our grace,
Both he, and they, and you, yea, every man
Shall be my friend again, and I'll be his:
So tell your cousin, and then bring me word
What he will do: but, if he will not yield,
Rebuke and **dread correction** wait on us,
And they shall do their **office**. So, be gone;
We will not now be **troubled** with reply:
We offer fair; take it **advisedly**.

[Exit WORCESTER with VERNON.]

PRINCE.

It will not be accepted, on my life:
The Douglas and the Hotspur both together
Are confident against the world in arms.

KING.

Hence, therefore, every leader to his charge;
For, on their answer, will we set on them:
And God **befriend** us, as our cause is just!

[Exeunt the KING, BLUNT, and PRINCE JOHN.]

Thesaurus

advisedly: (*adv*) intentionally, purposely, on purpose, designedly, wittingly, knowingly, studiously, by choice; (*adj*) pointedly, studiously, freely.

befriend: (*v*) friend, help, assist, sustain, promote, patronize, back, uphold; (*n, v*) favor; (*adj*) friendly; (*n*) take in hand. ANTONYMS: (*v*) shun, ignore, neglect, reject.

correction: (*n*) amendment, adjustment, alteration, chastisement,

discipline, redress, castigation, modification, punishment, improvement, emendation.

ANTONYMS: (*n*) fabrication, reward, award, persuasion.

dread: (*n, v*) apprehension, fear, panic; (*n*) anxiety, awe, consternation, alarm, trepidation, dismay, foreboding, terror. ANTONYMS: (*adj*) pleasing, welcomed, pleasant; (*v*) welcome, want; (*n*) reassurance, fearlessness, confidence, security,

ease, calm.

office: (*n*) function, position, agency, commission, appointment, division, place, bureau, post, job; (*n, v*) duty.

troubled: (*adj, v*) concerned, solicitous; (*adj*) distressed, anxious, worried, uneasy, uncomfortable, disconcerted, upset, apprehensive, restless.

ANTONYMS: (*adj*) unconcerned, composed, calm, easy, relaxed, tranquil, assured, carefree, brave, stable, unaffected.

FALSTAFF.

Hal, if thou see me down in the battle, and **bestride** me, so; 'tis a point of friendship.

PRINCE.

Nothing but a **colossus** can do thee that friendship.
Say thy prayers, and farewell.

FALSTAFF.

I would it were bedtime, Hal, and all well.

PRINCE.

Why, thou owest God a death.
[Exit.]

FALSTAFF.

'Tis not due yet; I would be **loth** to pay Him before His day. What need I be so forward with him that calls not on me? Well, 'tis no matter; honour pricks me on. Yea, but how if honour prick me off when I come on? how then? Can **honor set**-to a leg? no: or an arm? no: or take away the grief of a wound? no. Honour hath no skill in surgery then? no. What is honour? a word. What is that word, honour? air. A trim reckoning!--Who hath it? he that died o' Wednesday. Doth he feel it? no. Doth he hear it? no. Is it **insensible**, then? yea, to the dead. But will it not live with the living? no. Why? **detraction** will not suffer it. Therefore I'll none of it: honour is a mere scutcheon:--and so ends my catechism.
[Exit.]

SCENE II. THE REBEL CAMP.

[Enter WORCESTER and VERNON.]

Thesaurus

bestride: (*v*) bestraddle, climb, span, stride, mount up, get on, advance, age, ascend, be astride; (*adj*) beetle.
colossus: (*n*) behemoth, monster, Goliath, titan, personage, hulk, ogre, anomaly, heavyweight.
detraction: (*n*) aspersion, depreciation, scandal, backbiting, derogation, disparagement, calumny, slander, obloquy, censure; (*v*) dispraise.
ANTONYMS: (*n*) adulation, commendation, flattery, praise,

approval.
honor: (*n, v*) respect, reputation, glory, fame, reward; (*n*) award, accolade, reverence; (*v*) celebrate; (*adj, n, v*) worship, grace. ANTONYMS: (*n, v*) dishonor, disgrace; (*n*) shame, humiliation, wickedness, contempt, insult; (*v*) break, ignore, disrespect, discredit.
insensible: (*adj*) imperceptible, numb, unconscious, callous, dull, unaware, apathetic, impassive, indiscernible,

comatose, impassible. ANTONYMS: (*adj*) sensible, conscious, sensitive, awake, alive, compassionate, concerned, aware.
loth: (*adj*) disinclined, averse, reluctant, unwilling, indisposed, antipathetical, antipathetic, not content, shy of, repugnant; (*v*) averse from.
set-to: (*n*) quarrel, altercation, fray, scrap, wrangle, contention, contest, melee, squabble, row, fracas.

WORCESTER.

O no, my nephew must not know, Sir Richard,
The liberal-kind offer of the King.

VERNON.

'Twere best he did.

WORCESTER.

Then are we all undone.

It is not possible, it cannot be,
The King should keep his word in **loving** us;
He will suspect us still, and find a time
To **punish** this offence in other faults:
Suspicion all our **lives** shall be stuck full of eyes;
For **treason** is but **trusted** like the fox,
Who, ne'er so tame, so cherish'd, and lock'd up,
Will have a wild trick of his ancestors.
Look how we can, or sad or merrily,
Interpretation will **misquote** our looks;
And we shall feed like **oxen** at a stall,
The better cherish'd, still the **nearer** death.
My nephew's **trespass** may be well forgot:
It hath th' excuse of youth and heat of blood,
And an adopted name of privilege,--
A hare-brain'd Hotspur, govern'd by a spleen:
All his offences live upon my head
And on his father's: we did train him on;
And, his corruption being ta'en from us,
We, as the spring of all, shall pay for all.
Therefore, good cousin, let not Harry know,
In any case, the offer of the King.

Thesaurus

lives: (*n*) life, living, estate, existence, earnest living.

loving: (*adj*) fond, devoted, amorous, kind, friendly, ardent, attached, admiring, gentle, fatherly; (*adj, v*) tender. ANTONYMS: (*adj*) cold, uncaring, malicious, cruel, unloving, rough, paternal, indifferent, distant, disapproving, callous.

misquote: (*adv*) misstate; (*v*) garble, falsify, exaggerate, distort, twist, cite.

nearer: (*adj*) adjacent, narre, hither;

(*adv*) more rapidly, sooner, quicker, nigher, NER, faster, earlier, Neer.

oxen: (*n*) bull, ox, cows, cow, cattle, Bos Taurus, bullock, kine, milker, beef, dairy cow.

punish: (*v*) amerce, discipline, castigate, chasten, chastise, penalize, strike, avenge, pay, beat, execute. ANTONYMS: (*v*) excuse, exonerate, pardon, reward, commend.

treason: (*n*) treachery, perfidy, high treason, sabotage, lese majesty,

traitorousness, subversiveness, duplicity; (*adj, n*) disloyalty, sedition, prodition. ANTONYMS: (*n*) loyalty, faithfulness, fidelity.

trespass: (*adj, v*) offend; (*n, v*) sin, breach; (*n*) offense, invasion, infringement, encroachment; (*v*) encroach, infringe, intrude, invade. **trusted:** (*adj*) intimate, confidential, sure, bosom, beloved, cherished, familiar, trustworthy, indisputable, trusty, reliable.

VERNON.

Deliver what you will, I'll say 'tis so.
Here comes your cousin.

[Enter HOTSPUR and DOUGLAS; OFFICERS and SOLDIERS behind.]

HOTSPUR.

My uncle is return'd: **deliver** up
My Lord of Westmoreland.--Uncle, what news?

WORCESTER.

The King will bid you battle presently.

DOUGLAS.

Defy him by the Lord Of Westmoreland.

HOTSPUR.

Lord Douglas, go you and tell him so.

DOUGLAS.

Marry, I shall, and very willingly.
[Exit.]

WORCESTER.

There is no seeming mercy in the King.

HOTSPUR.

Did you beg any? God **forbid!**

WORCESTER.

I told him gently of our grievances,
Of his oath-breaking; which he mended thus,
By new-forswearing that he is forsworn:
He **calls** us rebels, traitors; and will scourge
With **haughty arms** this **hateful** name in us.

[Re-enter DOUGLAS.]

DOUGLAS.

Arm, gentlemen; to arms! for I have **thrown**

Thesaurus

arms: (*n*) armament, coat of arms, weaponry, ammunition, shield, ordnance, order, munition, hardware, blazon; (*adj*) armed.

calls: (*n*) securities, puts, bonds, preferred stock, common stock.

deliver: (*v*) consign, bear, carry, save, rescue, abandon, send, pronounce, hand over, bring; (*adj, v*) utter.

ANTONYMS: (*v*) capture, confine, imprison, hold, oppress, enslave, restrain, retain, collect, withhold,

shackle.

forbid: (*v*) prohibit, ban, disallow, bar, obstruct, exclude, deny, avert, frustrate, to prohibit, enjoin.

ANTONYMS: (*v*) allow, let, approve, authorize, stand.

hateful: (*adj*) disgusting, execrable, nasty, abominable, hideous, despicable, repulsive, distasteful, foul; (*adj, v*) odious, obnoxious.

ANTONYMS: (*adj*) delightful, kind, nice, benign, desirable.

haughty: (*adj*) supercilious, arrogant, assuming, contemptuous, proud, lordly, cavalier, vain, contumelious, grand; (*n*) boastful. ANTONYMS: (*adj*) modest, meek, subservient, unassuming, considerate, deferential.

thrown: (*adj*) puzzled, confused, thrown and twisted, upset, disconcerted, unnerved, terrified, scared out of your wits, mystified, frightened; (*n*) reminder. ANTONYM: (*adj*) calm.

A brave defiance in King Henry's teeth,
And Westmoreland, that was engaged, did bear it;
Which cannot choose but bring him quickly on.

WORCESTER.

The Prince of Wales stepp'd forth before the King,
And, nephew, challenged you to single fight.

HOTSPUR.

O, would the quarrel lay upon our heads;
And that no man might draw short breath to-day
But I and Harry Monmouth! Tell me, tell me,
How show'd his tasking? seem'd it in **contempt**?

VERNON.

No, by my soul: I never in my life
Did hear a challenge urged more modestly,
Unless a brother should a brother dare
To gentle exercise and proof of arms.
He gave you all the duties of a man;
Trim'd up your praises with a princely tongue;
Spoke your deservings like a chronicle;
Making you ever better than his praise,
By still dispraising praise **valued** with you;
And, which became him like a prince indeed,
He made a **blushing** cital of himself;
And chid his truant youth with such a grace,
As if he master'd there a double spirit,
Of teaching and of learning instantly.
There did he **pause**: but let me tell the world,
If he **outlive** the **envy** of this day,
England did never owe so sweet a hope,
So much **misconstrued** in his **wantonness**.

Thesaurus

blushing: (*adj*) rosy, coy, blushful, flushed, red, shy, bashful, overmodest, ruddy; (*adv*) blushingly, ablush. ANTONYM: (*adj*) pale.

contempt: (*n, v*) scorn; (*v*) despise; (*n*) disrespect, derision, mockery, disregard, ridicule, shame, slight, reproach, discourtesy. ANTONYMS: (*n*) approval, admiration, regard, honor, esteem.

envy: (*v*) begrudge, want; (*n*) enviousness, desire, heartburning,

resentment, envies, heartburn, jealousy, hatred; (*adj*) jealous.

ANTONYM: (*n*) generosity.

misconstrued: (*adj*) wrong.

outlive: (*v*) survive, live, endure, overlive, live through, make it, overbide, overcome, remain, supervive, subsist.

pause: (*n, v*) halt, interruption, adjournment, delay, respite, stop; (*adj, n, v*) rest; (*n*) intermission, gap; (*adj, v*) discontinue; (*v*) hesitate.

ANTONYMS: (*n*) decisiveness, continuation, start; (*v*) proceed.

valued: (*adj*) precious, appreciated, respected, dear, prized, priced, treasured, value, esteemed, loved, beloved.

wantonness: (*n*) lust, unrestraint, licentiousness, sexual immorality, immorality, lasciviousness, unconstraint, voluptuousness, wickedness, lasciviency, sybaritism. ANTONYM: (*n*) restraint.

HOTSPUR.

Cousin, I think thou art enamoured
 Upon his follies: never did I hear
 Of any prince so wild o' liberty.
 But be he as he will, yet once ere night
 I will embrace him with a soldier's arm,
 That he shall **shrink** under my courtesy.--
 Arm, arm with speed: and, **fellows**, soldiers, friends,
 Better consider what you have to do
 Than I, that have not well the **gift** of tongue,
 Can lift your blood up with persuasion.

[Enter a MESSENGER.]

MESSENGER.

My lord, here are letters for you.

HOTSPUR.

I cannot read them now.--
 O gentlemen, the time of life is short!
 To spend that **shortness basely** were too long,
 If life did ride upon a dial's point,
 Still ending at th' arrival of an hour.
 An if we live, we live to tread on kings;
 If die, brave death, when princes die with us!
 Now, for our consciences, the arms are fair,
 When the **intent** of bearing them is just.

[Enter another MESSENGER.]

MESSENGER.

My lord, prepare: the King comes on **apace**.

HOTSPUR.

I thank him, that he cuts me from my tale,
 For I **profess** not talking; only this,

Thesaurus

apace: (*adj, adv*) speedily, quickly; (*adv*) fast, rapidly, hastily, soon, promptly; (*adj*) forthwith, immediately, incontinently, shortly. ANTONYM: (*adv*) slowly.
basely: (*adv*) vilely, bottomly, sordidly, shamefully, foully, menially, lowly, depravedly, villainously, badly, poorly.
fellows: (*n*) fellow, membership, faculty.
gift: (*adj, n, v*) endowment, faculty,

ability, talent; (*n*) donation, flair, bestowal; (*n, v*) award, present, boon; (*adj, n*) capacity. ANTONYMS: (*n*) penalty, forfeiture, failing.
intent: (*n*) idea, intention, design, spirit, meaning, import, goal, purpose; (*adj, n*) attentive; (*adj*) absorbed, engrossed.
profess: (*v*) assert, feign, affirm, avow, state, pretend, claim, confess, allege, aver; (*n, v*) protest. ANTONYM: (*v*) repress.

shortness: (*n*) lack, abruptness, brusqueness, curtness, briefness, shortage, conciseness, gruffness, curtailment, short, shortcoming. ANTONYMS: (*n*) tallness, height, longness, wordiness, courtesy.
shrink: (*adj, v*) recoil; (*n, v*) flinch, wince; (*v*) contract, shorten, lessen, diminish, cower, reduce, quail, decrease. ANTONYMS: (*v*) increase, enlarge, grow, stretch, swell, bloom, rise, inflate.

Let each man do his best: and here draw I
 A sword, whose temper I intend to stain
 With the best blood that I can meet withal
 In the **adventure** of this perilous day.
 Now, Esperance! Percy! and set on.
 Sound all the **lofty** instruments of war,
 And by that music let us all **embrace**;
 For, Heaven to Earth, some of us never shall
 A second time do such a courtesy.
 [The **trumpets** sound. They embrace, and exeunt.]

SCENE III. PLAIN BETWEEN THE CAMPS.

[Excursions, and Parties fighting. **Alarum** to the battle. Then enter DOUGLAS and SIR WALTER BLUNT, meeting.]

BLUNT.

What is thy name, that in the battle thus
 Thou crossest me? what honour dost thou seek
 Upon my head?

DOUGLAS.

Know, then, my name is Douglas,
 And I do **haunt** thee in the battle thus
 Because some tell me that thou art a king.

BLUNT.

They tell thee true.

DOUGLAS.

The Lord of Stafford dear to-day hath bought
 Thy **likeness**; for, instead of thee, King Harry,

Thesaurus

adventure: (*n, v*) venture, chance; (*n*) accident, escapade, incident, event, undertaking, consequence, essay; (*v*) risk, jeopardize. ANTONYMS: (*n*) stillness, passiveness, inactivity, inaction, avoidance, inertia, bore.
alarum: (*n*) alarm, alert, bell, alarm bell, alarm-bell, alerts, beat of drum, cry, sound of trumpet, signaling, signal of distress.
embrace: (*v*) comprise, adopt, comprehend, contain, admit,

espouse, include; (*n, v*) clasp, hug, grip, bosom. ANTONYMS: (*v*) reject, exclude, spurn, shun, renounce, release, loose, disbelieve.
haunt: (*n, v*) resort, ghost; (*n*) den, hangout, home; (*v*) pursue, follow, stalk, afflict, persecute; (*adj*) harass.
likeness: (*n*) resemblance, copy, effigy, image, affinity, similarity, correspondence, facsimile; (*adj, n*) figure, form, semblance. ANTONYMS: (*n*) difference,

diversity, dissimilarity, unlikeness, contrast.

lofty: (*adj, v*) high, elevated; (*adj*) exalted, eminent, arrogant, grand, tall, haughty, great, distinguished, majestic. ANTONYMS: (*adj*) short, lowly, base, modest, deferential, humble.

trumpets: (*n*) *Sarracenia flava*, yellow pitcher plant, pitcher plant, yellow trumpet.

This sword hath **ended** him: so shall it thee,
Unless thou **yield** thee as my prisoner.

BLUNT.

I was not born a yielder, thou **proud** Scot;
And thou shalt find a king that will revenge
Lord Stafford's death.

[They fight, and BLUNT is **slain**. Enter HOTSPUR.]

HOTSPUR.

O Douglas, hadst thou fought at Holmedon thus,
I never had triumphed o'er a Scot.

DOUGLAS.

All's done, all's won; here **breathless** lies the King.

HOTSPUR.

Where?

DOUGLAS.

Here.

HOTSPUR.

This, Douglas? no; I know this face full well:
A gallant **knight** he was, his name was Blunt;
Semblably furnish'd like the King **himself**.

DOUGLAS.

A **fool** go with thy soul, where're it goes!
A borrow'd title hast thou bought too dear:
Why didst thou tell me that thou wert a king?

HOTSPUR.

The King hath many marching in his coats.

DOUGLAS.

Now, by my sword, I will kill all his coats;

Thesaurus

breathless: (*adj, adv*) out of breath; (*adj*) panting, inanimate, breathtaking, winded, choking, puffing; (*v*) all agog, aghast; (*adj, n*) eager; (*n*) in hysterics. ANTONYMS: (*adj*) dull, expected, boring.
ended: (*adj*) concluded, finished, over, done, completed, closed, through, terminated, consummate, all over; (*adj, v*) past.
fool: (*n*) blockhead, dunce, clown, idiot, ass, booby, buffoon; (*v*) deceive,

bamboozle; (*n, v*) joke, gull. ANTONYM: (*n*) savant.
himself: (*pron*) herself, themselves, yourself, itself; (*adj*) myself; (*n*) yourselves.
knight: (*n*) horseman, horse, chevalier, banneret, warrior, steed, knighthood, rider, heroin, h; (*v*) dub.
proud: (*adj*) lofty, disdainful, haughty, exalted, egotistical, gallant, pompous, lordly, majestic, overbearing; (*adj, v*) dignified. ANTONYMS: (*adj*)

humble, modest, ashamed, embarrassed, sorrowful, disappointed, miserable.
slain: (*v*) slay; (*adj*) overthrown, mat, fallen, dejected, cast down.
yield: (*n, v*) produce, return, allow, give; (*v*) surrender, concede, submit, give up, grant, cede; (*n*) output. ANTONYMS: (*v*) persevere, survive, stand, withstand, repel, reject, prevent, withhold, acquire, oppose, veto.

I'll murder all his wardrobe piece by piece,
Until I meet the King.

HOTSPUR.

Up, and away!

Our soldiers stand full fairly for the day.

[Exeunt.]

[Alarums. Enter FALSTAFF.]

FALSTAFF.

Though I could 'scape **shot**-free at London, I fear the shot here; here's no **scoring** but upon the pate.--Soft! who are you? Sir Walter Blunt: there's honour for you! here's no **vanity**! I am as hot as **molten** lead, and as heavy too: God keep lead out of me! I need no more weight than mine own bowels. I have led my ragamuffins where they are peppered: there's not three of my hundred and fifty left alive; and they are for the town's end, to beg during life. But who comes here?

[Enter PRINCE HENRY.]

PRINCE.

What, stand'st thou **idle** here? lend me thy sword:
Many a nobleman lies **stark** and stiff
Under the hoofs of **vaunting** enemies,
Whose deaths are yet **unrevenged**: I pr'ythee,
Lend me thy sword.

FALSTAFF.

O Hal, I pr'ythee give me leave to breathe awhile. **Turk** Gregory never did such deeds in arms as I have done this day. I have paid Percy, I have made him sure.

PRINCE.

He is indeed; and living to kill thee.
I pr'ythee, lend me thy sword.

Thesaurus

idle: (*adj*) lazy, indolent, inactive, free, unfounded, fruitless, baseless, groundless, frivolous, empty, disengaged. ANTONYMS: (*adj*) active, employed, industrious, energetic, meaningful, productive, worthwhile, diligent; (*v*) change, run, work.
molten: (*adj*) liquified, melted, liquefied, fluid; (*v*) sodden.
scoring: (*n*) marking, leveling, grading, fluting, scaling, galling.

shot: (*n*) injection, gunshot, go, fling, shoot, crack, ball, picture, bang, jab, discharge.
stark: (*adj*) severe, plain, bare, bleak, desolate, mere, simple, bald, positive, pure, barren. ANTONYMS: (*adj*) disguised, ornate, fuzzy, indistinct, soft, romantic, fussy, hidden, dim, abundant, mild.
turk: (*n*) effendi, Ottoman.
unrevenged: (*v*) unresented; (*adj*) revengeless.

vanity: (*n*) egotism, pride, emptiness, arrogance, futility, inanity, vainglory, conceitedness, pretension, pomposity; (*adj, n*) amour propre. ANTONYMS: (*n*) selflessness, humility, importance, value, effectiveness.
vaunting: (*n*) ostentation, parade, show, pompousness, pageantry, bravado, egoism; (*adj, n*) boasting; (*adj*) vapping, vainglorious, talking idly.

FALSTAFF.

Nay, before God, Hal, if Percy be **alive**, thou gett'st not my sword; but take my **pistol**, if thou wilt.

PRINCE.

Give it me: what, is it in the **case**?

FALSTAFF.

Ay, Hal. 'Tis hot, 'tis hot: there's that will sack a city.
[The PRINCE draws out a bottle of sack.]

PRINCE.

What, is't a time to jest and dally now?
[Throws it at him, and exit.]

FALSTAFF.

Well, if Percy be alive, I'll **pierce** him. If he do come in my way, so; if he do not, if I come in his **willingly**, let him make a **carbonado** of me. I like not such **grinning honour** as Sir Walter hath: give me life; which if I can save, so; if not, honour comes unlooked for, and there's an end.
[Exit.]

SCENE IV. ANOTHER PART OF THE FIELD.

[Alarums. Excursions. Enter KING HENRY, PRINCE HENRY, LANCASTER, and WESTMORELAND.]

KING.

I pr'ythee,
Harry, withdraw thyself; thou bleedest too much.--
Lord John of Lancaster, go you unto him.

LANCASTER.

Not I, my lord, unless I did bleed too.

Thesaurus

alive: (*adj*) live, vivacious, living, sensible, delicate, snappy, animated, lively, spry, responsive; (*n*) life.
ANTONYMS: (*adj*) deceased, inanimate, unanimated, dispirited, dull, inactive, lethargic, lifeless, listless, nonfunctioning, sluggish.
carbonado: (*n*) carbonade, carbonate, bort, meat, diamond, carbon, adamant.
case: (*n*) example, box, bin, cover, jacket, shell, bag, affair, briefcase,

business; (*adj, n*) eccentric.
grinning: (*n*) grin, smile, facial expression, facial gesture, smiling; (*adj*) beaming.
honour: (*n*) fame, award, dignity, homage, celebrity, accolade, reputation; (*n, v*) honor; (*v*) respect, celebrate, dignify. ANTONYMS: (*n, v*) dishonor; (*v*) disrespect.
pierce: (*n, v*) cut, prick, stick; (*v*) perforate, bore, enter, thrust, puncture, penetrate; (*adj, v*) stab,

wound. ANTONYM: (*v*) seal.
pistol: (*n*) firearm, gun, gat, revolver, rod, Captain Bobadil, derring, spray gun, shooter, drawcansir, Thraso.
willingly: (*adv*) readily, voluntarily, cheerfully, spontaneously, helpfully, disposedly, actively, openly, obligingly, eagerly; (*adj, adv*) freely. ANTONYMS: (*adv*) grudgingly, reluctantly, uncooperatively, unenthusiastically.

PRINCE.

I do beseech your Majesty, make up,
Lest your **retirement** do **amaze** your friends.

KING.

I will do so.--
My Lord of Westmoreland, lead him to his **tent**.

WESTMORELAND.

Come, my lord, I'll lead you to your tent.

PRINCE.

Lead me, my lord? I do not need your help:
And God forbid, a **shallow scratch** should drive
The Prince of Wales from such a field as this,
Where stain'd **nobility** lies trodden on,
And rebels' arms triumph in massacres!

LANCASTER.

We **breathe** too long;--come, cousin Westmoreland,
Our duty this way lies; for God's sake, come.

[Exeunt LANCASTER and WESTMORELAND.]

PRINCE.

By Heaven, thou hast deceived me, Lancaster;
I did not think thee lord of such a spirit:
Before, I loved thee as a brother, John;
But now I do respect thee as my soul.

KING.

I saw him hold Lord Percy at the point
With lustier maintenance than I did look for
Of such an **ungrown** warrior.

PRINCE.

O, this boy

Thesaurus

amaze: (*adj, v*) astonish, surprise; (*v*) dumbfound, baffle, astound, stagger, puzzle, dazzle, discombobulate, alarm; (*adj*) astonished. ANTONYM: (*v*) expect.
breathe: (*n, v*) respire, subsist, imply; (*n*) breath, bespeak; (*adj, n, v*) live; (*v*) exhale, exist, emit, rest, be.
ANTONYMS: (*v*) suffocate, hide, choke, asphyxiate, drain, die, inhale.
nobility: (*n*) aristocracy, greatness, dignity, lord, noblesse,

magnanimousness, baronage, gentry, nobleman; (*adj*) generosity; (*adj, n*) magnanimity. ANTONYM: (*n*) baseness.
retirement: (*n*) resignation, departure, privacy, retire, secrecy, withdrawal, seclusion, recession, solitude, abdication, cancellation.
scratch: (*n, v*) mark, graze, notch, scrape, nick, scabble, dent, scar; (*v*) rub, chafe, rake. ANTONYM: (*v*) soothe.

shallow: (*adj*) superficial, low, cursory, petty, little, sketchy, flimsy, frivolous, simple, surface, perfunctory.
ANTONYMS: (*adj*) bottomless, profound, intense, pensive, serious, inner, weighty.
tent: (*n*) awning, marquee, pavilion, canopy, collapsible shelter, tabernacle, attention, pack tent, parasol, pop tent; (*n, v*) camp.
ungrown: (*adj*) puerile.

Lends mettle to us all!

[Exit.]

[Alarums. Enter DOUGLAS.]

DOUGLAS.

Another king! they grow like Hydra's heads:
I am the Douglas, **fatal** to all those
That **wear** those **colours** on them.--What art thou,
That counterfeit'st the person of a king?

KING.

The King himself; who, Douglas, grieves at heart
So many of his **shadows** thou hast met,
And not the very King. I have two boys
Seek Percy and thyself about the field:
But, **seeing** thou fall'st on me so luckily,
I will **assay** thee; so, **defend** thyself.

DOUGLAS.

I fear thou art another counterfeit;
And yet, in faith, thou bear'st thee like a king:
But mine I'm sure thou art, whoe'er thou be,
And thus I win thee.

[They fight; the KING being in danger, **re-enter** PRINCE HENRY.]

PRINCE.

Hold up thy head, vile Scot, or thou art like
Never to hold it up again! the spirits
Of valiant Shirley, Stafford, Blunt are in my arms:
It is the Prince of Wales that threatens thee;
Who never promiseth but he means to pay.--
[They fight: DOUGLAS flies.]
Cheerly, my lord: how fares your Grace?

Thesaurus

assay: (*v*) test, attempt, seek, essay, survey, assess, appraise, endeavor; (*n*) examination; (*n, v*) experiment, estimate. ANTONYMS: (*v*) neglect, overlook.
colours: (*n*) banner, ensign, emblem, colour, colouring, standard, flag, color, tone.
defend: (*n, v*) guard, shield, advocate; (*v*) justify, protect, assert, support, maintain, champion, apologize, shelter. ANTONYMS: (*v*) prosecute,

abandon, endanger, surrender, renounce, oppose, forsake, assault, contradict, destroy, expose.
fatal: (*adj*) deadly, pestilent, lethal, disastrous, destructive, dangerous, deathly, fateful, murderous, critical; (*adj, v*) mortal. ANTONYMS: (*adj*) harmless, nourishing, healthful, benign, uncritical, mild.
re-enter: (*v*) return, come back.
seeing: (*prep*) because; (*adj*) Seely, considering; (*n*) sight, vision,

beholding, fusion, visual sense; (*v*) conceive, comprehend, perceive.
shadows: (*n*) dark, darkness, night, dimness, dusk, fogginess, mistiness, gloom, cloudiness. ANTONYM: (*n*) brightness.
wear: (*n*) clothing, clothes, apparel, attire, garb; (*v*) endure, fatigue, waste, bear, tire, fray. ANTONYMS: (*v*) refresh, reject, rebuild, please, freshen, disrobe, delight, cheer, refuse; (*n*) improvement.

Sir Nicholas Gawsey hath for **succour** sent,
And so hath Clifton: I'll to Clifton straight.

KING.

Stay, and breathe awhile:
Thou hast redeem'd thy lost opinion;
And show'd thou makest some **tender** of my life,
In this fair rescue thou hast brought to me.

PRINCE.

O God, they did me too much injury
That ever said I hearken'd for your death!
If it were so, I might have let alone
Th' **insulting** hand of Douglas over you,
Which would have been as **speedy** in your end
As all the **poisonous** potions in the world,
And saved the **treacherous** labour of your son.

KING.

Make up to Clifton: I'll to Sir Nicholas Gawsey.
[Exit.]
[Enter HOTSPUR.]

HOTSPUR.

If I mistake not, thou art Harry Monmouth.

PRINCE.

Thou speak'st as if I would deny my name.

HOTSPUR.

My name is Harry Percy.

PRINCE.

Why, then I see
A very valiant rebel of the name.
I am the Prince of Wales; and think not, Percy,
To share with me in glory any more:

Thesaurus

insulting: (*adj*) contemptuous, insolent, injurious, offensive, scurrilous, defamatory, opprobrious, rude, disgraceful, disdainful, impolite. ANTONYMS: (*adj*) courteous, conciliatory, polite, generous, cordial.
poisonous: (*adj*) toxic, mortal, venomous, noxious, malicious, fatal, baneful, poison, lethal, viperous, mephitic. ANTONYMS: (*adj*) harmless, benevolent, edible,

kindhearted.
speedy: (*adj, v*) rapid, prompt, fleet, swift; (*adj*) fast, agile, ready, immediate, cursory, hurried, brisk. ANTONYMS: (*adj*) leisurely, plodding.
succour: (*n, v*) succor; (*n*) consolation, relief, ministrations, mercy, assistance, helping, ease, embossment; (*v*) relieve, further.
tender: (*n, v*) offer, proffer, bid; (*adj, v*) affectionate; (*adj*) painful, sensitive,

soft, loving, sore; (*v*) propose, present. ANTONYMS: (*adj*) hardhearted, rubbery, hard, rough, uncaring, healthy, mature, unfeeling, cold, experienced; (*v*) withdraw.
treacherous: (*adj*) unfaithful, deceitful, false, perfidious, dangerous, disloyal, unreliable, unsafe, Punic, fraudulent, faithless. ANTONYMS: (*adj*) faithful, loyal, honest, safe, true, genuine, forthright, stable, harmless, dependable, open.

Two **stars** keep not their motion in one sphere;
Nor can one England **brook** a double reign,
Of Harry Percy and the Prince of Wales.

HOTSPUR.

Nor shall it, Harry; for the hour is come
To end the one of us; and would to God
Thy name in arms were now as great as mine!

PRINCE.

I'll make it greater ere I part from thee;
And all the **budding** honours on thy crest
I'll crop, to make a **garland** for my head.

HOTSPUR.

I can no longer brook thy vanities.

[They fight.]

[Enter FALSTAFF.]

FALSTAFF.

Well said, Hal! to it, Hal! Nay, you shall find no boy's play here, I can tell you.

[Re-enter DOUGLAS; he fights with FALSTAFF, who falls down as if he were dead, and **exit** DOUGLAS. HOTSPUR is wounded, and falls.]

HOTSPUR.

O Harry, thou hast robb'd me of my youth!
I better brook the loss of **brittle** life
Than those proud titles thou hast won of me;
They wound my thoughts worse than thy sword my flesh:
But thoughts the slave of life, and life Time's fool,
And Time, that takes survey of all the world,
Must have a stop. O, I could prophesy,
But that the **earthy** and cold hand of death
Lies on my tongue: no, Percy, thou art dust,

Thesaurus

brittle: (*adj*) crumbly, breakable, crisp, fragile, short, crispy, brittle, sensitive, insubstantial, shivery, brash. ANTONYMS: (*adj*) solid, strong, resilient, durable, relaxed, sturdy, unbreakable, soft.
brook: (*v*) endure, abide, stomach, stand, tolerate, digest, suffer, support, undergo; (*n, v*) creek; (*n*) stream. ANTONYMS: (*v*) spurn, resist, reject, prohibit.
budding: (*adj*) blossoming, emergent,

green, juvenile, youthful, incipient, puisne, sappy, under age, flourishing; (*n*) shooting. ANTONYMS: (*adj*) shrinking, unlikely, withering.
earthy: (*adj*) coarse, mundane, earthly, realistic, vulgar, worldly, gross, terrestrial, natural, terrene, rude. ANTONYMS: (*adj*) sophisticated, cultured, clean.
exit: (*n*) departure, door, egress, outlet, going, gate, way out; (*v*) leave, go, go

out, die. ANTONYMS: (*n*) arrival, entry, entrance, greeting; (*v*) arrive, come.
garland: (*n*) anthology, coronal, wreath, festoon, chaplet, bouquet, decoration, ornament, laurels, prize, lei.
hotspur: (*adj*) madcap, daredevil, bully, enfant perdu, bravo, fire eater, scapegrace, hotspurred, desperado; (*n*) Percy, sir Henry Percy.
stars: (*n*) heavenly bodies, fate.

And food for--
[Dies.]

PRINCE.

For worms, brave Percy: **fare** thee well, great heart!
Ill-weaved **ambition**, how much art thou shrunk!
When that this body did contain a spirit,
A kingdom for it was too small a bound;
But now two paces of the vilest earth
Is room enough. This earth that bears thee dead
Bears not alive so **stout** a gentleman.
If thou wert sensible of courtesy,
I should not make so dear a show of zeal:
But let my favours hide thy **mangled** face;
And, even in thy behalf, I'll thank myself
For doing these fair **rites** of tenderness.
Adieu, and take thy praise with thee to Heaven!
Thy **ignominy** sleep with thee in the grave,
But not remember'd in thy epitaph!--
[Sees FALSTAFF on the ground.]
What, old **acquaintance**? could not all this flesh
Keep in a little life? Poor Jack, farewell!
I could have better spared a better man:
O, I should have a heavy miss of thee,
If I were much in love with vanity!
Death hath not struck so fat a **deer** to-day,
Though many dearer, in this bloody fray.
Embowell'd will I see thee by-and-by:
Till then in blood by noble Percy lie.
[Exit.]

FALSTAFF.

[Rising.]

Thesaurus

acquaintance: (*n*) connection, friend, acquaintanceship, mate, awareness, associate, buddy, friendship, intercourse, companion; (*n, v*) knowledge. ANTONYMS: (*n*) ignorance, inexperience, unfamiliarity, animosity, enemy.
ambition: (*n*) aim, hope, goal, drive, ambitiousness, wish, dream, purpose, target, objective, intention. ANTONYMS: (*n*) satisfaction, contentment, sloth, laziness, lethargy.

deer: (*n*) caribou, buck, fawn, stag, reynard, brocket, cervid, ruminant, roe, roebuck, hart.
fare: (*n, v*) do; (*n*) food, aliment, board, table, charge, chow, menu, traveller; (*v*) come, eat. ANTONYM: (*v*) stop.
ignominy: (*n*) disgrace, dishonor, shame, reproach, contempt, disrepute, degradation, discredit, scandal; (*adj, n*) odium; (*adj*) opprobrium. ANTONYMS: (*n*) success, glorification, pride.

mangled: (*adj, prep*) lacerated, rent; (*adj*) deformed, mutilated, lacerate, disabled, broken, maimed, distorted, damaged, blasted.
rites: (*n*) money, finances, wake, religion.
stout: (*adj, n*) sturdy, stocky, hearty; (*adj*) hardy, strong, robust, obese, husky, bold, corpulent, fleshy. ANTONYMS: (*adj*) thin, slim, flimsy, cowardly, slight, skinny, fragile, weak.

Embowell'd! if thou **embowel** me to-day, I'll give you leave to **powder** me and eat me too to-morrow. 'Sblood, 'twas time to counterfeit, or that hot **termagant** Scot had paid me **scot** and lot too. Counterfeit! I lie; I am no counterfeit: to die, is to be a counterfeit; for he is but the counterfeit of a man who hath not the life of a man: but to counterfeit dying, when a man **thereby** liveth, is to be no counterfeit, but the true and perfect image of life indeed. The better part of valour is discretion; in the which better part I have saved my life.-- Zwounds, I am afraid of this **gunpowder** Percy, though he be dead: how, if he should counterfeit too, and rise? by my faith, I am afraid he would prove the better counterfeit. Therefore I'll make him sure; yea, and I'll swear I kill'd him. Why may not he rise as well as I? Nothing confutes me but eyes, and nobody sees me. Therefore, sirrah, with a new wound in your **thigh**, come you along with me.

[Takes HOTSPUR on his back.]

[Re-enter PRINCE HENRY and LANCASTER.]

PRINCE.

Come, brother John; full **bravely** hast thou flesh'd
Thy **maiden** sword.

LANCASTER.

But, soft! whom have we here?

Did you not tell me this fat man was dead?

PRINCE.

I did; I saw him dead, breathless and bleeding
Upon the ground.--
Art thou alive? or is it fantasy
That plays upon our **eyesight**? I pr'ythee, speak;
We will not trust our eyes without our ears.
Thou art not what thou seem'st.

FALSTAFF.

No, that's certain; I am not a double man: but if I be not Jack Falstaff, then am

Thesaurus

bravely: (*adv*) courageously, fearlessly, valiantly, boldly, intrepidly, dauntlessly, gallantly, audaciously, undauntedly, heroically, doughtily.
ANTONYMS: (*adv*) timidly, fearfully, execrably, nervously.
embowel: (*v*) disembowel.
eyesight: (*n*) sight, seeing, discernment, vision power, ability to make discerning judgments, view, sightedness, optics, beholding.
gunpowder: (*n*) powder, gun cotton,

fine particles, face powder, dust, concentrate, ammunition, residue; (*v*) shot.
maiden: (*n*) maid, girl, demoiselle, damosel, wench, fille, lass, miss; (*adj*) first, initiatory, unmarried.
powder: (*n, v*) dust; (*v*) grind, crush, pound, comminute, pulverize, sprinkle, pulverise; (*n*) gunpowder, pollen, explosive.
scot: (*n*) impost, Scotsman, batta, Caledonian, tribute, duty, aboriginal,

Lowlander, highlander; (*n, v*) shot; (*v*) reckoning.
termagant: (*adj, n*) virago; (*adj*) vixen, pugnacious, rambunctious, turbulent, tumultuous; (*n*) fury, hag, dragon, shrewmouse, harridan.
thereby: (*adv*) whereby, hereby.
thigh: (*n*) portion, limb, second joint, femur, hip, serving, drumstick, crus, helping, flank.

I a Jack. There is Percy! [Throwing the body down.] if your father will do me any honour, so; if not, let him kill the next Percy himself. I look to be either earl or duke, I can assure you.

PRINCE.

Why, Percy I kill'd myself, and saw thee dead.

FALSTAFF.

Didst thou?-- Lord, Lord, how this world is given to lying!-- I grant you I was down and out of breath; and so was he: but we rose both at an instant, and fought a long hour by Shrewsbury clock. If I may be believed, so; if not, let them that should **reward** valour bear the sin upon their own heads. I'll take it upon my death, I gave him this **wound** in the thigh: if the man were alive, and would deny it, zounds, I would make him eat a piece of my sword.

LANCASTER.

This is the strangest tale that ever I heard.

PRINCE.

This is the strangest fellow, brother John.--
Come, bring your **luggage nobly** on your back:
For my part, if a lie may do thee grace,
I'll **gild** it with the happiest terms I have.--
[A **retreat** is sounded.]

The trumpet sounds retreat; the day is ours.
Come, brother, let's to th' highest of the field,
To see what friends are living, who are dead.

[Exeunt PRINCE HENRY and LANCASTER.]

FALSTAFF.

I'll follow, as they say, for reward. He that **rewards** me, God reward him! If I do grow great, I'll grow less; for I'll **purge**, and leave sack, and live cleanly as a nobleman should do.

[Exit, bearing off the body.]

Thesaurus

gild: (*v*) embellish, ornament, beautify, decorate, begild, engild, paint, whitewash, varnish; (*n*) club, fraternity. ANTONYM: (*v*) strip.

luggage: (*n*) baggage, bag, gear, grip, thing, goods, stuff, things, trunk, suitcase, pack.

nobly: (*adv*) generously, magnificently, grandly, greatly, splendidly, honorably, heroically, aristocratically, bravely, magnanimously, courageously.

ANTONYMS: (*adv*) immorally, poorly, timidly.

purge: (*v*) clean, expurgate, eradicate, clear, scour, remove, purify, make clean, liquidate; (*n*) catharsis, purification. ANTONYMS: (*n, v*) binge; (*v*) rehabilitate, castigate.

retreat: (*v*) retire, withdraw, depart; (*n*) refuge, departure, asylum, den, lair, retirement; (*n, v*) resort, return. ANTONYMS: (*n*) raid, development, extension, arrival, company; (*v*)

progress, remain.

reward: (*n, v*) recompense, return, compensation, guerdon, wage, meed, prize, bribe; (*v*) repay, requite; (*n*) payment. ANTONYMS: (*n*) penalty, sentence; (*v*) dishonor, penalize.

rewards: (*n*) booty, loot.

wound: (*n, v*) bruise, cut, harm, pain, damage, scratch, stab, sting; (*n*) injury; (*v*) offend, injure.

ANTONYMS: (*v*) heal, appease, aid, cure, repair.

SCENE V. ANOTHER PART OF THE FIELD.

[The trumpets sound. Enter KING HENRY, PRINCE HENRY, LANCASTER, WESTMORELAND, and **others**, with WORCESTER and VERNON prisoners.]

KING.

Thus ever did **rebellion** find rebuke.--
 Ill-spirited Worcester! did not we **send** grace,
 Pardon, and terms of love to all of you?
 And wouldst thou turn our offers contrary?
 Misuse the tenour of thy kinsman's trust?
 Three knights upon our party slain to-day,
 A noble **earl**, and many a **creature** else,
 Had been alive this hour,
 If, like a Christian, thou hadst **truly** borne
 Betwixt our armies true **intelligence**.

WORCESTER.

What I have done my **safety** urged me to;
 And I embrace this fortune patiently,
 Since not to be **avoided** it fails on me.

KING.

Bear Worcester to the death, and Vernon too:
 Other offenders we will pause upon.--
 [Exeunt WORCESTER and VERNON, guarded.]
 How goes the field?

PRINCE.

The noble Scot, Lord Douglas, when he saw
 The fortune of the day quite turn'd from him,
 The noble Percy slain, and all his men

Thesaurus

avoided: (*adj*) unpopular.

creature: (*n*) being, brute, animal, tool, individual, person, body, entity, human, puppet, somebody.

earl: (*n*) baron, jarl, peer, thane, viscount, banneret, chief, lord.

intelligence: (*n*) cleverness, intellect, news, tidings, understanding, acumen, mentality, knowledge, brains, comprehension, brainpower. ANTONYMS: (*n*) stupidity, emotion, slowness, foolishness, ineptness.

others: (*n*) rest, cessation, lie, lave, LAN, ease, acquiesce, intermission.

rebellion: (*n*) revolt, insurrection, mutiny, disobedience, uprising, unrest, revolution, outbreak, defiance, insurgency, commotion. ANTONYMS: (*n*) consent, compliance.

safety: (*n*) guard, security, refuge, safe, bingle, base hit, sanctuary, asylum, preservation, cover, shelter. ANTONYMS: (*n*) danger, hazard,

instability.

send: (*v*) pass, deliver, forward, convey, dispatch, mail, post, give, carry, divert, project. ANTONYM: (*v*) keep.

truly: (*adj, adv*) really; (*adv*) sincerely, in truth, exactly, in fact, indeed, in reality, genuinely, right, certainly, honestly. ANTONYMS: (*adv*) insincerely, dubiously, doubtfully, apparently, inaccurately, indefinite, dishonestly, mildly, wrongly.

Upon the foot of fear, fled with the rest;
 And, falling from a hill, he was so bruised
 That the pursuers took him. At my tent
 The Douglas is: and I beseech your Grace
 I may **dispose** of him.

KING.

With all my heart.

PRINCE.

Then, brother John of Lancaster, to you
 This honourable **bounty** shall belong:
 Go to the Douglas, and deliver him
 Up to his pleasure, ransomless and free:
 His valour, shown upon our crests to-day,
 Hath **taught** us how to cherish such high deeds
 Even in the bosom of our adversaries.

KING.

Then this remains, that we **divide** our power.--
 You, son John, and my cousin Westmoreland,
 Towards York shall **bend** you with your dearest speed,
 To meet Northumberland and the prelate Scroop,
 Who, as we hear, are **busily** in arms:
 Myself,--and you, son Harry,--will towards Wales,
 To fight with Glendower and the Earl of March.
 Rebellion in this land shall lose his sway,
 Meeting the check of such another day;
 And since this business so fair is done,
 Let us not leave till all our own be won.

[Exeunt.]

Thesaurus

bend: (*n, v*) bow, turn, arch, arc, crook, twist, elbow; (*adj, n, v*) curve; (*v*) stoop, crouch; (*adj, v*) flex.

ANTONYMS: (*n, v*) square; (*v*) align, unbend, leave.

bounty: (*adj, n*) largesse; (*n*) abundance, bounteousness, premium, blessing, prize, munificence, beneficence, generosity; (*v*) benefaction; (*n, v*) gift.

ANTONYMS: (*n*) miserliness, fine, insufficiency, penalty, meanness.

busily: (*adv*) actively, occupiedly, briskly, industriously, engagedly, energetically, assiduously, lively, officiously, fussily, meddlesomely.

ANTONYM: (*adv*) inactively.

dispose: (*n, v*) incline, order, influence; (*v*) adjust, predispose, position, place, lead, tend; (*n*) bias, array.

ANTONYMS: (*v*) disturb, disqualify, displace, disorder, disincline, disarrange.

share, split; (*v*) dissociate, dismember, separate, dispense, disconnect, detach. ANTONYMS: (*v*) unite, join, connect, combine, multiply, lump, link, keep, hold, gather, disarrange.

taught: (*adj*) instructed, educated, schooled, instruct, well-bred, scholarly, provided; (*v*) firm, fast, close, taut.

GLOSSARY

able: (adj) dexterous, competent, clever, ingenious, accomplished, gifted, effective, fit, expert; (adj, n) talented, efficient. ANTONYMS: (adj) incapable, incompetent, weak, untrained, inept, delicate, feeble, infirm, clumsy, ineffective, ineffectual

abominable: (adj, v) odious, foul; (adj) abhorrent, detestable, dreadful, awful, execrable, terrible, loathsome, cursed, wicked. ANTONYMS: (adj) nice, lovable, admirable, alluring, appealing, commendable, laudable, delightful, desirable, enjoyable, likable

above: (adv, prep) beyond, aloft, on, in excess of; (adv) up, supra, on top; (adj) preceding, former; (adj, prep) past; (prep) surpassing.

ANTONYMS: (prep) beneath, under, deficient, underneath; (adj) inferior, following

abroad: (adj, adv) overseas, away; (adv) afield, forth, beyond seas, yonder, farther, at large, further; (adj) foreign, out. ANTONYMS: (adj) remaining, nearby

absence: (n) absenteeism, deficiency, lack, default, dearth, want, nonattendance, scarcity, paucity, shortage, privation. ANTONYMS: (n) attendance, existence, fulfillment, inclusion, occurrence, abundance, glut, confirmation, supply, excess

absent: (adj) wanting, inattentive, not present, preoccupied, lost, missing, faraway, nonexistent, absentminded, out; (adj, adv) off. ANTONYMS: (adj) alert, attendant, attending, existing, here, real, attentive; (adv) in, visible

absolute: (adj) total, unconditional, downright, full, categorical, utter, sheer; (adj, v) peremptory, unqualified; (adj, n) positive, real.

ANTONYMS: (adj) partial, qualified, incomplete, limited, provisional, uncertain, democratic, blemished, circumscribed, comparative, complaisant

abundance: (adj) plenty; (n) plenitude, store, richness, profusion, amplitude, exuberance, affluence, treasure, enough; (adj, n) riches.

ANTONYMS: (n) scarcity, shortage, insufficiency, lack, aridity, scarceness, paucity, emptiness, fruitlessness, bareness

accept: (v) acknowledge, take, admit, recognize, yield, abide, accede, acquiesce, adopt, believe, assume.

ANTONYMS: (v) refuse, reject, deny, snub, renounce, oppose, resist, disbelieve, dispute, repudiate, quibble

accepted: (adj) standard, acceptable, orthodox, acknowledged, assumed, established, understood, received, approved, current, proper.

ANTONYMS: (adj) concealed, unusual, unorthodox, unconventional, refused, questionable, irregular, rejected, unknown, innovative, incorrect

account: (n) narrative, score, tale, reckoning, narration, description, tally, tab, reason; (n, v) regard, report

accused: (adj) execrable, abominable, detestable, accursed, hateful, damned, damnable, maledict, blasted; (v) atrocious, stranded

achieved: (adj) finished, fulfilled

acknowledge: (v) recognize, confess, accept, profess, own, admit, concede, appreciate, notice, declare, approve. ANTONYMS: (v) ignore, overlook, reject, repudiate, snub, refuse, renounce, abjure, disavow, disregard, refute

acquaintance: (n) connection, friend, acquaintanceship, mate, awareness,

associate, buddy, friendship, intercourse, companion; (n, v) knowledge. ANTONYMS: (n) ignorance, inexperience, unfamiliarity, animosity, enemy

acres: (n) land, acres and perches, roods and perches, landed estate, leasehold, homestead, glebe, manor, freehold, fief, feoff

action: (n, v) achievement, deed; (n) battle, play, performance, movement, accomplishment, agency, activity, fight, effect.

ANTONYMS: (n) inaction, inactivity, inactiveness, ambush, stillness

adam: (n) ecstasy, x; (adj) sin

addition: (n) accession, accessory, increase, extension, addendum, accretion, attachment, appendage, annex, extra; (n, prep) accumulation.

ANTONYMS: (n) removal, estimation, deduction, exclusion, decline, erosion, loss, setback

adieu: (int, n) farewell; (n) vale, valediction, goodbye, leave, cheerio, adios, bye, so long, parting; (int) bon voyage. ANTONYM: (n) greeting

admiral: (n) admiralty, nymphalid, flagship, administration, perry, full admiral, drake

admiring: (adj) admire, admiringly, loving, respectful, glowing, affectionate, amatory, appreciative, enthusiastic, flattering, approving.

ANTONYMS: (adj) defamatory, critical, disdainful, disapproving, disrespectful, uncomplimentary

adopted: (adj) adoptive, elected, consecrated, inspired, justified, regenerated, sanctified, unearthly, converted, select, adoptious.

ANTONYM: (adj) native

advantage: (n) privilege, behalf, profit, good, preponderance, account, lead, virtue, expediency, perk; (n, v) boot. ANTONYMS: (n,

- v) disadvantage; (n) drawback, difficulty, detriment, hindrance, minus, restriction, obstacle, loss, inferiority, inconvenience
- adventure:** (n, v) venture, chance; (n) accident, escapade, incident, event, undertaking, consequence, essay; (v) risk, jeopardize. ANTONYMS: (n) stillness, passiveness, inactivity, inaction, avoidance, inertia, bore
- adventurous:** (adj) unsafe, venturesome, enterprising, plucky, audacious, bold, courageous, daring, brave, foolhardy, rash. ANTONYMS: (adj) cautious, prudent, careful, timid
- advertisement:** (n) declaration, advert, bill, circular, proclamation, notice, advertising, ad, publication, placard, propaganda
- advised:** (adj) studied, considered, premeditated, deliberate, calculated, intended; (v) determinate, express, designed
- advisedly:** (adv) intentionally, purposely, on purpose, designedly, wittingly, knowingly, studiedly, by choice; (adj) pointedly, studiously, freely
- afar:** (adj) off, away, far away, distantly, beyond, Afar off, in the distance, by far, apart; (adj) outlying, far. ANTONYMS: (adv) close, nearby, near; (prep) within
- afear'd:** (adj) afraid
- affable:** (adj) civil, gracious, polite, friendly, courteous, amiable, genial, approachable, sociable, decent, pleasant. ANTONYMS: (adj) reserved, hostile, unfriendly, complaining, cold, impolite, miserable, grumbling, grouchy, distant, disdainful
- affairs:** (n) dealings, concern, circumstances, transaction, occupation, duty, matters, matter, personal business, gear, finances
- affections:** (n) bosom
- affrighted:** (adj) frightful, eery; (prep) affright
- afore:** (adv) ahead, along, before, forwards, formerly, beforehand, previously; (adj) erewhile, beforehand, theretofore, preceding
- afraid:** (adj) fearful, timid, shy, apprehensive, anxious, worried, scared, frightened, nervous, terrified; (adj, adv) cowardly. ANTONYMS: (adj) brave, venturesome, calm, confident, cool, courageous, eager, unafraid, valiant, bold, carefree
- again:** (adv) more, then, repeatedly, anew, encore, furthermore, yet, also, often, once again, once more
- against:** (adj, adv) counter; (prep) toward, versus, from; (pref) by; (v) oppose; (adv, prep) on; (n) opposition; (adj) unwilling, repugnant; (adv) athwart. ANTONYMS: (prep) for; (adj) eager
- agreement:** (n) accord, contract, coincidence, accordance, accommodation, arrangement, acceptance, settlement, unison, appointment; (n, v) acquiescence. ANTONYMS: (n) discord, argument, conflict, rejection, dispute, resistance, disarray, refutation, dissension, difference, divergence
- alarm:** (n) alarm, alert, bell, alarm bell, alarm-bell, alerts, beat of drum, cry, sound of trumpet, signaling, signal of distress
- alas:** (adv) unluckily, regrettably, sadly, unhappily, sorry to say; (n) oh; (int) lachaday. ANTONYM: (adv) luckily
- alien:** (n) foreigner, outsider; (adj) strange, extrinsic, remote, exotic, extraneous, unfamiliar; (n, v) alienate; (adj, n) unknown; (v) estrange. ANTONYMS: (adj) familiar, akin, ordinary; (adj, n) native; (n) citizen, local
- alive:** (adj) live, vivacious, living, sensible, delicate, snappy, animated, lively, spry, responsive; (n) life. ANTONYMS: (adj) deceased, inanimate, unanimated, dispirited, dull, inactive, lethargic, lifeless, listless, nonfunctioning, sluggish
- allegiance:** (n) adherence, dedication, devotion, faith, troth, faithfulness, commitment, fidelity, homage, constancy, fealty. ANTONYMS: (n) sedition, treason, betrayal, disobedience, enmity, treachery, indifference
- almost:** (adj, adv, prep) about; (adj, adv) nearly, all but, near, nigh; (adv, prep) just about, approximately; (adv) just, mostly, virtually, most. ANTONYMS: (adv) surely, exactly, definitely, certainly
- alone:** (adj) forlorn, individual, lonely, lonesome; (adj, adv) only, apart; (adv) solely, entirely, exclusively, separately, individually. ANTONYMS: (adj) overshadowed, ordinary, mobbed, equaled, crowded, accompanied, common, grouped, surpassed; (adv) jointly;
- (n) foe
- along:** (adv) ahead, alongside, forwards, forth, throughout, lengthwise, onward, before; (prep) beside, from; (n) at. ANTONYMS: (adv) across, separate, apart, far
- aloof:** (adj) distant, reserved, cool, standoffish, unconcerned, indifferent, unfriendly, frigid, arrogant, cold; (adv) afar. ANTONYMS: (adj) friendly, involved, approachable, sociable, outgoing, open, enthusiastic, relaxed, communicative, affable, respectful
- already:** (adv) beforehand, previously, before, formerly, even now, just now, at present, once, heretofore, yet, in advance
- altar:** (n) shrine, Communion table, sanctuary, table, structure, sanctum sanctorum, sacristy, construction, examination hall, holy of Holies
- altogether:** (adv) absolutely, all, wholly, perfectly, purely, all in all, completely, entirely, totally, simply, ensemble. ANTONYMS: (adv) incompletely, partially
- always:** (adv) continuously, whenever, permanently, ever, usually, eternally, unceasingly; (adj) perpetual, still, eternal; (adj, adv) without exception. ANTONYMS: (adv) erratically, intermittently, temporarily
- amaze:** (adj, v) astonish, surprise; (v) dumbfound, baffle, astound, stagger, puzzle, dazzle, discombobulate, alarm; (adj) astonished. ANTONYM: (v) expect
- amazed:** (adj) astounded, astonished, stunned, dumbfounded, flabbergasted, shocked, staggered, bewildered, surprised, thunderstruck, aghast
- ambition:** (n) aim, hope, goal, drive, ambitiousness, wish, dream, purpose, target, objective, intention. ANTONYMS: (n) satisfaction, contentment, sloth, laziness, lethargy
- amend:** (adj, v) improve; (v) ameliorate, rectify, better, fix, reform, alter, correct, emend, revise, redress. ANTONYMS: (v) corrupt, damage, debate, impair, reduce, mar, blemish, maintain, leave
- amendment:** (n) alteration, betterment, redress, improvement, revision, addition, supplement, addendum, appendix, transformation, adjustment

among: (prep) between, amidst, mid, in, amongst, in the middle of, inter, in the midst of, with, within, middle.

ANTONYM: (prep) outside

amongst: (prep) amid, between, amidst, surrounded by, in the midst of, in the middle of, along with, with; (v) inter

anchovies: (n) Isospondyli, order Isospondyli, family Engraulidae

ancient: (adj) old, obsolete, antiquated, former, past, archaic, antique, primitive, bygone, hoary; (adj, n) elder. ANTONYMS: (adj) contemporary, young, recent, fresh, new, present, youthful, current

angel: (n, v) sponsor, support; (n) backer, cherub, messenger, patron, benefactor, saint; (adj) Dulcinea, goddess; (adj, n) darling. ANTONYMS: (n) fiend, devil, jerk, demon

anger: (n) fury, rage, displeasure, resentment, indignation; (v) incense, offend, irritate, exasperate; (adj) angry; (n, v) wrath. ANTONYMS: (v) placate, pacify, tickle; (n) pleasure, composure, glee, affection, serenity, goodwill, forbearance; (n, v) calm

angle: (n, v) hook, incline, tilt; (v) lean; (n) view, viewpoint, aspect, position, point of view, pitch, perspective

angry: (adj) anger, furious, provoked, incensed, vehement, fierce, irate, raging, maddened, shirty, indignation. ANTONYMS: (adj) pleased, gentle, joyful, content, euphoric, mild, happy, resigned, joyous, gleeful, quiet

angus: (n) Aberdeen Angus, Angus Og, Aengus, black Angus, Oengus

anointed: (adj) hallowed, divine, greasy; (v) anoint

anon: (adv) directly, immediately, early, readily, soon, instantly, again, forthwith, promptly, shortly, rath

another: (adj) second, more, alternative, additional, new, further, fresh, extra; (adj, v) other; (adj, pron) some other; (n) the other.

ANTONYMS: (n, pron) same

answer: (n, v) respond, retort; (v) counter, serve, resolve, acknowledge, correspond; (n) solution, defence, return, reaction. ANTONYMS: (n, v) question; (v)

ask, differ, fail, ignore; (n) request, problem, invitation, poison

answerable: (adj, v) amenable, liable, responsible, subject, exposed,

bound; (v) uncommendable, exceptionable; (adj) conformable, adequate, responsal. ANTONYMS: (adj) irrefutable, unaccountable

answers: (n) replies; (adj) answering

antic: (n, v) clown; (n) prank, jest, lark, romp, joke, trick, jester; (adj) ludicrous, fantastical, fantastic

anything: (adv) any, somewhat; (n) thing, aught, everything, something, any part; (adj) whatsoever; (pron) suchlike

apace: (adj, adv) speedily, quickly; (adv) fast, rapidly, hastily, soon, promptly; (adj) forthwith, immediately, incontinently, shortly. ANTONYM: (adv) slowly

apartment: (n) residence, lodging, suite, place, dwelling, chamber, room, abode, house, home, accommodation

apparent: (adj, adv) visible; (adj) discernible, patent, plain, open, obvious, ostensible, clear, definite, evident, perceptible. ANTONYMS: (adj) unclear, real, obscure,

mysterious, hidden, ambiguous, unlikely, questionable, uncertain, imperceptible, doubtful

appears: (n) appearing

applaud: (v) praise, eulogize, cheer, extol, hail, admire, clap, commend, approve, compliment, exalt.

ANTONYMS: (v) criticize, disparage, lament, hiss, censure, commiserate, condemn

appoint: (v) assign, accredit, designate, set, prescribe, delegate, create, make, commission, fix; (n, v) name. ANTONYMS: (v) dismiss, fire, unfurnish, expel, dismantle, discharge, strip, elect, change

appointed: (adj) specified, prescribed, destined, ordained, fit, set, fitted, commissioned, nominated, designated; (v) appoint

appointment: (n) assignment, date, post, designation, rendezvous, engagement, appointments, fitting, berth, blind date, conference. ANTONYM: (n) dismissal

approve: (v) adopt, allow, accept, acknowledge, ratify, let, agree, endorse, admit, support, applaud. ANTONYMS: (v) condemn, censure, disapprove, veto, forbid, invalidate, disallow, disrespect, deny, desecrate, oppose

approved: (adj) sanctioned, certified, allowed, authorized, accredited, agreed, regular, conventional, standard, orthodox, official.

ANTONYMS: (adj) informal, disapproved, incorrect, unorthodox

archbishop: (adj, n) primate; (n) metropolitan, bishop, prelate, elder, eminence, clergyman, becket, reverence, minister

archdeacon: (n) reverend, suffragan, prelate, archbishop, bishop, eminence, elder, diocesan, dean, metropolitan, primate

argument: (n) proof, debate, matter, controversy, hassle, independent variable, contention, difference, justification, discussion, fight.

ANTONYMS: (n) harmony, concord, accord, consensus, accusation, defense

armed: (n) arms, arming; (adj, v) armed to the teeth; (adj) equipped, military, fitted, aggressive, prepared, violent, forcible, weaponed. ANTONYMS: (adj) unarmed, unprotected, armless, unprepared, peaceful

arms: (n) armament, coat of arms, weaponry, ammunition, shield, ordnance, order, munition, hardware, blazon; (adj) armed

arrant: (adj) rank, unmitigated, thorough, stark, utter, ill, gross, infamous, bad, blatant, base. ANTONYM: (adj) minor

arras: (n) hanging

arrival: (n) advent, accession, entrance, incoming, newcomer, return, attainment, coming, comer, entry, reaching. ANTONYMS: (n) exit, leaving, disappearance, conclusion

ashamed: (adj) hangdog, guilty, embarrassed, sheepish, remorseful, regretful, bashful, disconcerted, contrite, chagrined; (v) dashed. ANTONYMS: (adj) proud, arrogant, unremorseful, unashamed, pleased, blatant, bold, happy, unabashed, unrepentant

aside: (adv) apart, away, beside, alongside, in reserve, off, abreast; (adj, adv) by; (n) digression, divagation, parenthesis.

ANTONYMS: (adv) erectly, uprightly, vertically

asleep: (adj) sleeping, deceased, sleepy, dormant, numb, dead, sound asleep, snoozing, slumbering, napping, gone. ANTONYMS: (adj) up, attentive, alert, conscious

assay: (v) test, attempt, seek, essay, survey, assess, appraise, endeavor; (n) examination; (n, v) experiment, estimate. ANTONYMS: (v) neglect,

- overlook
- assistance:** (n) support, relief, boost, encouragement, remedy, help, service, hand, backing; (n, v) assist; (v) succor. ANTONYMS: (n) impediment, impeding, obstruction, detriment, disservice, meanness, opposition
- assure:** (n, v) certify, warrant, vouch; (v) secure, persuade, satisfy, reassure, affirm, promise, ascertain; (adj, v) ensure. ANTONYMS: (v) alarm, disclaim, deny, disbelieve, undermine
- athwart:** (adj, adv, n, prep) across; (adv, prep) aslant, cross; (adj, adv, prep) thwart; (adj, adv) crosswise; (adv) sideways, obliquely, transversely, traverse, overthwart, crossways
- attend:** (n, v) tend, escort, nurse, conduct; (v) assist, serve, minister, aid, look, partake, follow. ANTONYMS: (v) neglect, leave, ignore, disregard, desert, abandon
- attendants:** (n) entourage, followers, retinue, tendance, persons present, suite
- attract:** (v) charm, beguile, tempt, enamor, invite, entice, captivate, draw, arrest, beckon; (adj, v) allure. ANTONYMS: (v) disgust, repulse, dismiss, appall, shun, exude
- attribution:** (n) imputation, assignment, accusation, reference to, rationale, theory, reproach, etiology, classification, categorization, insinuation
- audience:** (n) hearing, attendance, house, listener, meeting, turnout, hearer, spectators, gallery, following; (n, v) auditory
- auditor:** (n, v) accountant, hearer; (n) listener, observer, student, perceiver, educatee, bookkeeper, beholder, pupil, comptroller
- aunt:** (n) uncle, auntie, aunty, father's younger brother's wife, father's older brother's wife, mother's sister, kinswoman, nephew, niece, paternal aunt, maternal uncle's wife
- avoided:** (adj) unpopular
- away:** (adj, adv) abroad, absent; (adj, adv, int) out; (adj) distant; (adv) aside, aloof, afar, way, by, forth; (adv, int) off. ANTONYMS: (adj) adjacent, neighboring, nearby, near, close; (adv) intermittently, haltingly, discontinuously, in
- awhile:** (adj) in transitu, en passant; (adv) briefly
- backing:** (n) aid, support, assistance, encouragement, supporter, approval, endorsement, accompaniment, backer, championship, assist. ANTONYMS: (n) opposition, detraction, undermining
- bacon:** (n) Francis bacon, statesman, solon, philosopher, lard, gammon, livelihood, pay, middlings, Roger bacon, salary
- baffle:** (v) discomfit, astonish, bewilder, perplex, nonplus, mystify, stump, puzzle, confound, foil, frustrate. ANTONYMS: (v) explain, aid, support, help, clarify, assist, encourage
- bagpipe:** (n) wind, bagpipes, musette
- bald:** (adj) hairless, simple, austere, meager, raw, barefaced, stark, plain, nude, naked; (adj, v) threadbare. ANTONYMS: (adj) ornate, furry, hirsute, woolly, embellished, adorned, decorated
- ball:** (adj, n) globe; (n) bulb, shell, bead, party, orb, bullet, lump, pellet, football, dance. ANTONYM: (v) square
- banish:** (v) dispel, expel, displace, relegate, oust, expatriate, eject, dismiss, transport, cast out; (adj, v) exile. ANTONYMS: (v) keep, embrace, adopt, invite, include
- banks:** (n) thumb index, sir Joseph Banks, sidewalls, bank shares, bank balance
- banns:** (n) announcement
- bare:** (adj) naked, austere, bald, stark, bleak, exposed, desolate, plain; (adj, v) empty, vacant; (v) show. ANTONYMS: (adj) cultivated, ornate, concealed, elaborate, adorned, decorated, dressed, clothed, embellished; (v) cover, conceal
- bareness:** (n) nakedness, nudity, austerity, starkness, emptiness, nakedness, bleakness, baldness, blankness, barrenness, plainness. ANTONYMS: (n) lushness, clothed, cheerfulness, warmth
- bargain:** (adj, n, v) cheap; (n, v) covenant, deal; (n) agreement, treaty, arrangement, buy, chaffer; (v) exchange, stipulate, agree. ANTONYM: (adj) inflated
- barn:** (n) outhouse, shed, cowshed, cowhouse, stable, bawn, grange, byre, godown, granary, storehouse
- barren:** (adj, n) sterile; (adj) infertile, deserted, arid, void, dry, stark, meagre, fruitless, abortive; (n) waste. ANTONYMS: (adj) productive, lush, fruitful, developing, growing, profitable, rewarding, rich, sheltered, humid, populous
- base:** (adj) abject, mean, dishonorable, low, vile, ignoble, bad, contemptible; (n) foundation; (n, v) ground; (v) found. ANTONYMS: (n) top, summit, frill, ceiling, apex; (adj) noble, honest, good, principled, grand, pleasant
- basely:** (adv) vilely, bottomly, sordidly, shamefully, foully, menially, lowly, depravedly, villainously, badly, poorly
- bastard:** (adj, n) illegitimate, fake; (adj) spurious, phony, misbegotten, bastardly, adulterine, impure; (n) whoreson, love child, illegitimate child. ANTONYM: (adj) fathered
- bastinado:** (n) cudgel; (v) bastinado, stick law, rap on the knuckles, switch, bang, birch, wipe, cob, comb, dress
- bate:** (v) abate, curtail, discount, deduct, dequantitate, douse, contain, drench, detract; (n) battue, bath
- battle:** (n, v) fight, struggle, combat, contest, war, conflict, clash, brawl; (v) wrestle; (n) fighting, warfare. ANTONYMS: (n) peace, agreement, truce, concord, armistice, accord, surrender
- beads:** (n) pearls, chaplet, censer, pax, patera, host, cross, pyx, reliquary, rood, thurible
- beans:** (adj) unimportant; (n) money
- bear:** (v) accept, take, stand, acquit, abide, allow, wear, comport, tolerate, convey, team. ANTONYMS: (v) release, avoid, destroy, dodge, take, eradicate, evade, kill, refuse, erase; (n) bull
- beard:** (v) defy, dare; (adj, v) brave; (adj, n) hair; (n) whiskers, moustache, sloven, facial hair; (n, v) camouflage, disguise, mask. ANTONYM: (n) shaven
- beardless:** (adj) callow, youthful, young, green, hairless, under age, pensive, sappy, budding, whiskerless
- bearing:** (n, v) demeanor; (n) manner, direction, deportment, conduct, attitude, aspect, approach, appearance, respect, air. ANTONYMS: (n) insignificance, irrelevance; (adj) nonbearing
- bears:** (n) fissiped, badgers, Carnivora, order Carnivora
- beast:** (n) animal, monster, swine, fiend, creature, scavenger, savage,

- critter, animate being, barbarian; (adj) bear. ANTONYM: (n) man
- beastliness:** (n) obscenity, bestiality, filth, malice, malevolency, malevolence, animality, dirtiness, foulness, abomination, impurity
- beastly:** (adj) animal, disgusting, horrid, bestial, brute; (adj, v) nasty, abominable, offensive; (adv) ugly, brutally, brutally. ANTONYMS: (adv) civilized, cultured, kind, good, refined, humane, inoffensive; (adj) lovely, pleasant
- beat:** (n, v) pulse, throb, tick, flap, knock; (v) batter, whip, trounce, pulsate, bat; (n) round. ANTONYMS: (v) protect, help, divide, cede, aid, separate, surrender; (adj) invigorated, energized; (n) caress, pat
- beaten:** (adj) overpowered, routed, conquered, overcome, prostrate, frothy, trounced, worsted; (v) beat, lose, fail. ANTONYMS: (adj) heartened, uplifted, triumphant, encouraged, loose
- beauty:** (n) attractiveness, beaut, charm, pulchritude, loveliness, exquisiteness, grace, grandeur, looker, good looks; (adj) beautiful. ANTONYMS: (n) hag, plainness, shortcoming, flaw, witch, dog, disadvantage, detraction, repulsiveness, eyesore, awkwardness
- beaver:** (n) whiskers, opera hat, topper, top hat, stovepipe, alpha geminorum, silk hat, high hat, eager beaver, dress hat; (adj) irrepressible
- become:** (v) grow, suit, be, match, come about, arise, get, sit, to become, fall; (adj) becoming. ANTONYMS: (v) halt, stay, lower, stop, reduce, clash
- bedtime:** (n) night, gloaming, going down of the sun, dewy eve
- beef:** (n, v) grumble, moan, grouse, squawk, groan; (n) complaint, ox, fuss, beesves; (v) grouch, complain. ANTONYMS: (n) impotence, praise; (v) rejoice
- before:** (adv) ahead, ago, in front, previously, already, forth; (adv, prep) fore, afore; (adj) preceding, prior; (adj, adv) earlier. ANTONYMS: (adv, prep) later, behind, afterward, after; (adv) subsequently, ahead; (adj) subsequent
- befriend:** (v) friend, help, assist, sustain, promote, patronize, back, uphold; (n, v) favor; (adj) friendly; (n) take in hand. ANTONYMS: (v) shun, ignore, neglect, reject
- beggarly:** (adj) base, mean, shabby, sorry, miserable, poor, humble, pitiable, ignoble; (adj, n) scrubby, vile
- beginning:** (n) commencement, derivation, birth, start, opening, origin, begin, onset, debut, kickoff; (adj) original. ANTONYMS: (n) finish, finale, conclusion, demise, ending, culmination, closing, departure, expiration, termination, middle
- beguile:** (v) attract, charm, enchant, allure, captivate, bluff, entrap, enthrall, lure, fascinate; (n, v) cheat. ANTONYMS: (v) protect, irritate, irk, bore, advise, guard, annoy, repel
- behalf:** (n) sake, part, interest, behoof, defense, lieu, good, stead, score, service, side
- behaviour:** (n) behavior, action, bearing, activity, act, dealing, deed, character, proceeding, moral conduct, conduct
- behind:** (adj, n) back, rear; (adj, adv) backward, late; (adv) backwards, later, aback, beyond; (n) backside, can; (prep) abaft. ANTONYMS: (adj, adv) early; (adv) fore; (adj) prompt
- behold:** (v) see, view, contemplate, regard, perceive, observe, look, consider, discern, descry, watch. ANTONYMS: (v) Miss, disregard, ignore, overlook
- beholding:** (n) fusion, seeing, visual perception, look
- beldam:** (n) crone, witch, beldame, old woman, Jezebel, hellhag
- belie:** (v) falsify, contradict, negate, misrepresent, betray, calumniate, defame, dissemble, color, distort, garble. ANTONYMS: (v) indicate, verify, prove, affirm, attest, reveal
- believe:** (n) belief, believing; (v) assume, conceive, consider, reckon, guess, accredit, to believe, understand; (n, v) trust. ANTONYMS: (v) distrust, doubt, question, suspect, reject, discredit, deny, despair
- believed:** (adj) whispered, alleged, thought, held
- belly:** (n) stomach, inside, pregnancy, maw, bowels, intestines, waist, corporation; (v) balloon, swell, bloat
- benches:** (n) bleachers
- bend:** (n, v) bow, turn, arch, arc, crook, twist, elbow; (adj, n, v) curve; (v) stoop, crouch; (adj, v) flex. ANTONYMS: (n, v) square; (v) align, unbend, leave
- bent:** (adj) curved, arched, deformed, crooked; (n) propensity, inclination, fancy, leaning, flair, gift, curvature. ANTONYMS: (n) weakness, inability, aversion; (adj) undetermined, undecided, uncurved, uncaring, rigid, unbent
- beseech:** (v) beg, crave, implore, ask, request, adjure, pray, sue, appeal, solicit, plead. ANTONYMS: (v) give, offer, grant, reject
- beside:** (adv) on, abreast, aside, closely, nearly; (prep) about; (adv, prep) besides; (adj) adjacent; (n) while, at; (adj, prep) near
- besides:** (adv) as well, moreover, too, furthermore, again, as well as, anyway, additionally; (prep) apart from, beside; (adj, adv) more
- bespoke:** (adj) bespoken, custom, engaged, affianced, commissioned, customized, made to measure, made to order, modified, personalized, specially made
- best:** (adj, n) supreme, most, elite; (adj) superior, great, leading, choice, superlative; (v) beat, outdo; (adj, n, v) top. ANTONYMS: (adj, n) worst; (v) lose, surrender; (adj) minimum, lowest, least, inferior, incorrect, fewest; (n) loser; (adv) insincerely
- bestride:** (v) bestraddle, climb, span, stride, mount up, get on, advance, age, ascend, be astride; (adj) beetle
- betimes:** (adv) early, soon, anon, rath, betime, ahead of time, rathe
- better:** (adj, v) improve, mend; (adj, adv, v) best; (v) recover, ameliorate, emend, reform, advance, enhance, surpass; (n) bettor. ANTONYMS: (adj, adv) worse; (adj, n) inferior; (v) worsen, deteriorate; (adj) lesser, lower, tinier, ill, unhealthy, smaller, sicker
- betwixt:** (n) midst; (prep) among, amid; (adv) atwixt
- beware:** (v) look out, caution, be careful, guard, pay attention, take care, watch out, mind, keep, care, careful. ANTONYMS: (v) risk, disregard, invite
- beyond:** (adj, prep) across; (adv, prep) above, without, besides, over; (adj, adv) further; (adv) away, by, more, farther, abroad. ANTONYMS: (prep) below; (adv) close, inside
- bide:** (v) abide, await, endure, bear, remain, last, dwell; (adj, v) tarry, wait; (adj) tolerate, stand. ANTONYMS: (v) go, move, hurry
- bigger:** (adj) greater, larger, better,

- major, largest, biggest, big, large, great, vast, wide. ANTONYM: (adj) lesser
- bitter:** (adj, v) acrimonious, acid; (adj) sharp, acid, malicious, caustic, virulent, sour, resentful, keen, acerbic. ANTONYMS: (adj) mild, charitable, hot, sugary, kind, wonderful, warm, pleasant, nice, agreeable, gentle
- bladder:** (n) vesica, balloon, utricle, vesicle, capsule, urinary bladder, sac, newspaper, bellows, pod, cancelli
- blame:** (v) arraign, chide; (n, v) reprimand, censure, attack, charge, reproach, rap, rebuke, fault; (n) onus. ANTONYMS: (n, v) praise; (v) absolve, exonerate, commend, clear, acquit; (n) vindication, exoneration, honor, absolution, glory
- bleed:** (v) run, ooze, phlebotomize, leak, percolate, shed blood, trickle, hemorrhage, fleecy; (n) ache, smart
- bleeding:** (adj) bloody, gory, blasted; (n) haemorrhage, bloodletting, runoff, cupping, leeches, venesection, phlebotomy; (v) bleed
- bless:** (v) consecrate, celebrate, sanctify, anoint, eulogize, sign, praise, keep, grant, glorify; (n) blessing. ANTONYMS: (v) curse, condemn, disapprove, damn, disallow, deny
- blessed:** (adj) happy, holy, cursed, sacred, damned, hallowed, blasted, fortunate, saintly, lucky, divine. ANTONYMS: (adj) unlucky, condemned, damned, disapproved, unhappy, unholy, secular
- blest:** (adj) blessed, fortunate, beatified, blissful, blame, blasted, blamed, golden, glorious, favored
- blind:** (n) curtain, shutter, veil, drape, awning, trick; (v) bedazzle, dazzle, daze; (adj) sightless; (adj, v) obscure. ANTONYMS: (adj) sighted, uncovered, understanding, sharp, seeing, revealed, quick, perceptive, open, controlled, cautious
- blood:** (n) birth, gore, nature, origin, kindred, lineage, descent, family, beau, pedigree; (adj) juice
- bloodily:** (adv) gorily, murderously, sanguinarily, savagely, bloodstainedly, sanguinely, crimsonly, ferociously, bleedingly, bloodthirstily, redly
- bloody:** (adj) brutal, bleeding, ruddy, bloodthirsty, sanguineous, sanguine, savage, bloodstained, damned, raw; (adv) damn.
- ANTONYMS: (adj) easy, soft
- blow:** (n) beat, knock, shock, wallop, gust, jolt; (adj, n, v) gasp, puff; (n, v) blast, slap; (v) squander. ANTONYMS: (n, v) calm; (v) save, conserve, store, stillness, inhale, come, arrive; (n) luck, comfort, caress
- blown:** (adj) puffy, panting, swollen, winded, inflated, moving, high, haughty lofty, late; (v) puffing and blowing; (n) blown
- blunt:** (adj, v) dull, deaden; (adj) bluff, plain, direct, forthright, frank, candid, outspoken, round, abrupt. ANTONYMS: (v) hone, sharpen, point, accentuate, needle; (adj) devious, pointed, thoughtful, polite, guarded, gentle
- blunted:** (adj) dulled, rounded, beaten, benumbed, dunted, duller
- blushing:** (adj) rosy, coy, blushful, flushed, red, shy, bashful, overmodest, ruddy; (adv) blushingly, ablush. ANTONYM: (adj) pale
- blustering:** (adj, v) stormy; (adj) raging, blusterous, blustery, turbulent, loud, vaporizing, vociferous, noisy, hectoring; (adv) blusteringly
- boast:** (v) bluster, brag, blow, crow, gasconade, show off, rodomontade, exult; (n, v) vaunt, pride; (n) arrogance. ANTONYMS: (n) deprecation; (v) downplay, lack
- bodies:** (n) people, public
- body:** (n) cadaver, corpse, organization, cluster, set, carcass, figure, consistency, aggregate, association; (adj, n) mass. ANTONYMS: (n) handful, mind, minority, soul, few
- bold:** (adj) adventurous, audacious, manly, arrogant, intrepid, fearless, spirited, heroic, daring, courageous, stalwart. ANTONYMS: (adj) timid, modest, afraid, meek, shy, light, courteous, discreet, faint, fearful, abashed
- boldly:** (adj, adv) courageously, valiantly, heroically; (adv) fearlessly, daringly, bravely, intrepidly, impudently, audaciously, shamelessly, brashly. ANTONYMS: (adv) discreetly, modestly, nervously, hesitantly, shyly, fearfully, meekly, submissively, secretly, respectfully, diffidently
- bolingbroke:** (n) Henry Bolingbroke
- bombard:** (v) bomb, attack, pelt, shell, barrage, pepper, raid, assail, besiege; (n) shawm, shelling
- bombast:** (adj, n) rant, fustian, jargon; (n) grandiloquence, blah, Bombyx; (v) rodomontade, fine talking, tall talk, heroics; (adj) prose run mad
- bonds:** (n) securities, stock, stocks, handcuffs, irons, chains, servitude, common stock, confinement, preferred stock
- book:** (v) order, reserve, inscribe, apply, write; (n) account book, pamphlet, journal, volume; (n, v) list, record. ANTONYMS: (v) free, exonerate
- books:** (n) notebook, account, ledger, literature, accountancy
- bootless:** (adj) futile, useless, vain, idle, inefficacious, inutile, unavailing, sleeveless, abortive, ineffective, feckless
- boots:** (n) Bootes, bell boy, bootblack, counterjumper, boy, shoeblack, footwear
- booty:** (n) plunder, prize, loot, pillage, stolen goods, spoil, spoils, swag, haul, prey, trophy
- bore:** (v) dig, tire, pierce, tap, annoy, perforate; (n, v) bother, plague; (n) auger, well, gimlet. ANTONYMS: (v) fascinate, excite, hypnotize, engage, entertain, stimulate; (n) charmer, exciter, excitement, pleasure
- born:** (adj) native, natural, congenital, inbred, inborn, innate, inherent, untutored; (v) be born, to be born, arise. ANTONYMS: (adj) learned, unborn, acquired, trained
- borrowed:** (adj) foreign, rubato, secondary
- bosom:** (n) heart, interior, boob, thorax, chest, bust, tit; (n, v) embrace; (v) cherish, hug; (adj) intimate. ANTONYMS: (n) outside, exteriority
- bots:** (n) bot, Botts
- bottle:** (n) container, jug, flask, cruet, vial, pot, phial, jar, decanter, carboy; (n, v) can
- bottom:** (n) basis, backside, bed, behind, foot, footing, back, foundation, posterior, floor; (n, v) ground. ANTONYMS: (n) pinnacle, summit, peak, roof, apex, ceiling, middle; (adj) highest
- bought:** (n) crook, hook
- bound:** (n, v) leap, jump, border, bounce, limit, edge, vault, recoil; (n) boundary, barrier, compass. ANTONYMS: (v) allow, amble, crawl, limp, permit; (adj) permitted, released, unbound, allowed,

- unlikely
- bounding:** (n) jumping, confinement; (v) confine, salient; (adj) terminal, moving, subsultory
- bounds:** (n) boundary, border, limit, bound, margin, borderline, end, bourn, Bourne, brink, edge. ANTONYMS: (n) center, middle
- brain:** (adj, n) largesse; (n) abundance, bounteousness, premium, blessing, prize, munificence, beneficence, generosity; (v) benefaction; (n, v) gift. ANTONYMS: (n) miserliness, fine, insufficiency, penalty, meanness
- bowels:** (n) gut, compassion, pity, inside, bowel, viscera, innards, belly, guts, insides, intestines
- brain:** (n) mastermind, genius, head, mind, reason, wit, psyche, noddle, intelligence, nous, brains. ANTONYMS: (n) emotion, moron, body, dummy, imbecile, idiot, physicality
- brave:** (adj, n) bold, hardy; (adj) audacious, fearless, courageous, virile, intrepid, valiant; (adj, v) endure; (v) defy, face. ANTONYMS: (adj) cowardly, frightened, pathetic, gutless, afraid, cautious, fainthearted, meek, mousy, nervous; (v) skip
- bravely:** (adv) courageously, fearlessly, valiantly, boldly, intrepidly, dauntlessly, gallantly, audaciously, undauntedly, heroically, doughtily. ANTONYMS: (adv) timidly, fearfully, execrably, nervously
- brawling:** (adj) quarrelsome, blatant, noisy, boisterous, active, belligerent, bawling, disorderly, pugnacious; (n) affray
- brawn:** (n) beef, strength, force, sinew, power, might, meat, flesh, muscles, vigor, energy. ANTONYMS: (n) weakness, leanness, scrawniness
- brazen:** (adj) audacious, impudent, brassy, insolent, bold, brash, impertinent, blatant, flagrant, forward, saucy. ANTONYMS: (adj) shy, abashed, prudish, reserved, quiet, discreet, respectful, ashamed, veiled, modest
- bread:** (n) livelihood, bun, maintenance, cash, currency, loot, dough, pelf, food, sustenance, kale
- break:** (n, v) crack, fracture, breach, burst, rupture, stop, pause; (n) interruption, respite, suspension; (v) infringe. ANTONYMS: (v) obey, honor, lose, make, observe, resume, stay, strengthen; (n, v) mend; (n) continuation, misfortune
- breaker:** (n) chopper, billow, surf, surge, trainer, circuit breaker, wave, ait, atoll, crusher, switch
- breakfast:** (n) repast, banquet, dejeuner, mealtime, feast, meal; (v) sup, take tea, eat, have a meal, dine
- breaching:** (n) breakage, breach, violation, infringement, contravention, smash, rift, scutching, shift, intermission; (v) deaden
- breaks:** (n) lot, destiny, opportunity, chance
- breast:** (n) boob, udder, tit, titty, chest, knocker, mammilla, bust, pap, heart; (n, v) front
- breath:** (n) wind, air, inspiration, puff, soul, aspiration, respite, airflow; (v) breathe, respire; (adj, n) whisper
- breathes:** (n, v) respire, subsist, imply; (n) breath, bespeak; (adj, n, v) live; (v) exhale, exist, emit, rest, be. ANTONYMS: (v) suffocate, hide, choke, asphyxiate, drain, die, inhale
- breathed:** (adj) unvoiced, inaudible, breathing, aphonic
- breathless:** (adj, adv) out of breath; (adj) panting, inanimate, breathtaking, winded, choking, puffing; (v) all agog, aghast; (adj, n) eager; (n) in hysterics. ANTONYMS: (adj) dull, expected, boring
- breed:** (n) variety, race, kind, ancestry, sort, order, species; (v) engender, multiply, beget, bear. ANTONYMS: (v) destroy, eradicate, ignore, kill, neglect, quell
- bridegroom:** (v) bride; (n) honeymooner, newlywed, participant, fiance, husband. ANTONYM: (n) wife
- bright:** (adj) alive, vivid, intelligent, apt, shining, brilliant, lustrous, luminous, light, beaming, shiny. ANTONYMS: (adj) cloudy, stupid, gloomy, dim, unintelligent, dreary, dark, overcast, shadowy, thick, leaden
- bring:** (v) convey, get, take, bear, carry, put, conduct, return, reduce, set, bring in. ANTONYMS: (v) drop, free, leave, lose, remove, avoid
- bringing:** (n) delivery, consignment, serving, service, passage, post
- brisk:** (adj) bracing, agile, alive, bright, lively, acute, alert, energetic, sprightly; (adj, v) quick, smart. ANTONYMS: (adj) soporific, sluggish, hesitant, tedious, temperate, inactive, civil, torpid, slack, serious, lethargic
- bristle:** (n) fiber, hair, whisker; (v) teem, burn, seethe, rage, arise, fume, blow up; (n, v) brustle. ANTONYM: (v) calm
- brittle:** (adj) crumbly, breakable, crisp, fragile, short, crispy, brickle, sensitive, insubstantial, shivery, brash. ANTONYMS: (adj) solid, strong, resilient, durable, relaxed, sturdy, unbreakable, soft
- broached:** (adv) astir, afoot
- broken:** (adj) torn, tame, damaged, intermittent, uneven, imperfect, rugged, rough, out of order; (adj, v) busted, ruined. ANTONYMS: (adj) unbroken, intact, wild, whole, working, uplifted, uninterrupted, triumphant, running, indomitable, incessant
- brook:** (v) endure, abide, stomach, stand, tolerate, digest, suffer, support, undergo; (n, v) creek; (n) stream. ANTONYMS: (v) spurn, resist, reject, prohibit
- brother:** (n) fellow, blood brother, associate, counterpart, crony, comrade, buddy, peer, chum, sidekick, monk. ANTONYMS: (n) enemy, opposer, opponent
- brow:** (n) peak, brink, brows, height, summit, forehead, eyebrow, edge, crown, brim, border. ANTONYM: (n) trough
- brown:** (adj, n) brunette; (adj) tanned, swarthy, dark; (v) sear, cook, fry; (n) tan, coffee, brownness, mahogany
- bruise:** (n, v) hurt, wound; (v) crush, pound, mash, contuse, grind, bray; (n) contusion, hematoma; (adj, n) buffet
- bruising:** (n) discoloration, haemorrhage, bloom, staining, streak, yellowing, mark, tint, stain; (adj) harmful, forceful
- bubbles:** (n) froth, suds, effervescence, spume, fizz, lather, sparkle
- buckler:** (n) escutcheon, scutcheon, scutum, aegis; (v) armor, fender, carapace, buffer, defend, mask, armored vest
- buckram:** (adj) stiff, starchy, besotted, formal, blotto, blind drunk; (v) formality, stiffness, stiffen; (n) fabric, cloth
- budding:** (adj) blossoming, emergent, green, juvenile, youthful, incipient, puisne, sappy, under age,

- flourishing; (n) shooting.
ANTONYMS: (adj) shrinking, unlikely, withering
- budge:** (adj, v) move, go; (v) stir, agitate, change, sway, dislodge, bump, rouse, push; (adj) flit.
ANTONYMS: (v) remain, stay
- buff:** (n) devotee, fan, addict, enthusiast, aficionado, admirer; (adj, n) tan, beige; (v) shine, furbish, polish. ANTONYMS: (v) corrode, dull, erode; (n) detractor
- bunch:** (n, v) crowd, clump, pack, bundle, group, huddle; (n) batch, lot, band, troop, gang. ANTONYMS: (v) spread, separate, scatter; (n) individual
- burning:** (adj) blazing, ablaze, boiling, afire, flaming, hot; (n) combustion, firing; (adj, n) passionate, zealous, glowing. ANTONYMS: (adj) cold, trivial, cool, out, painless, quenched, soothing, unimportant, apathetic, insignificant, unconcerned
- burnt:** (adj) adust, heated, baked, torrid, sunburnt, seared, scorched, well done, tempered, overdone, combust. ANTONYMS: (adj) underdone, unburned, wet
- burton:** (n) Richard Burton, sir Richard Francis Burton
- busily:** (adv) actively, occupiedly, briskly, industriously, engagedly, energetically, assiduously, lively, officiously, fussily, meddlesomely. ANTONYM: (adv) inactively
- business:** (n) subject, matter, event, vocation, job, profession, affair, work, corporation, occupation; (adj, n) trade. ANTONYMS: (adj) charitable, private; (n) pleasure, avocation, fun, entertainment, hobby
- butler:** (n) waiter, pantryman, attendant, valet de chambre, livery servant, steward, flunkey, footman, lackey, manservant, valet
- butter:** (v) gloze, slaver, flatter; (adj) butyraceous, dough, pudding; (n) fat, scrapper, fighter, oil, tallow
- caliver:** (n) fowling piece, fusil, firelock, musketry, rifle
- call:** (n, v) appeal, shout, bellow, name, yell, howl, request, appoint; (v) bid, summon; (n) call option. ANTONYMS: (v) whisper, mutter, cancel, listen, stop, suppose, murmur; (n) dismissal, give, grant, silence
- called:** (adj) named, titled, chosen, known as; (v) nempt, ycleped
- calling:** (n) business, occupation, call, avocation, job, trade, career, employment, walk, pursuit; (n, v) profession. ANTONYMS: (n) entertainment, hobby
- calls:** (n) securities, puts, bonds, preferred stock, common stock
- calm:** (adj, n, v) assuage, appease, lull; (adj, v) cool, pacify, peaceful, easy, steady; (adj, adv, n, v) still; (n, v) allay; (v) mollify. ANTONYMS: (adj) agitated, wild, stormy, nervous, angry, scared, terrified, tense; (v) agitate, provoke; (adj, v) upset
- came:** (v) arrive, come
- camomile:** (n) chamomile, *Anthemis nobilis*, herb
- camp:** (n) faction, encampment, base, barracks, cantonment, laager, side; (v) pitch, tent, camp out; (adj) campy
- candle:** (n) candela, light, taper, bougie, CD, candlepower, lamp, wax light, Standard candle; (v) examine, illuminate
- candy:** (n) bonbon, sweet, toffee, taffy, sugarplum, sugar candy, praline, lozenge, confection, lollipop; (adj, n) cake
- canker:** (n) cancer, corruption, blight; (v) corrode, erode; (adj, n) rot; (adj, v) pollute, vitiate; (adj) contaminate, poison, taint. ANTONYMS: (v) help, protect
- cannon:** (n) clash, carom, gun, shank, basiliak, gun of position, carambole, carronade, culverin, field piece, howitzer
- canterbury:** (n) safe, till, bookcase, cabinet, chest on chest, buffet, highboy, sideboard, secretary, secretaire, cupboard
- cantle:** (n) piece, fragment, part, backrest, cantel, back
- canvas:** (n) duck, sail, sheet, tarpaulin, cloth, tarp, burlap; (n, v) canvass; (v) painting, tableau, solicit
- cape:** (n) headland, ness, shawl, tippet, coat, point, mantelet, promontory, mantle, capellet, capeskin
- capon:** (n) chicken, volaille, stot, poulet, steer, gelding, ox, rooster, fowl, hen, pullet
- captain:** (n) head, master, leader, guide, commodore, commander, boss, skipper, chieftain; (v) govern, manage. ANTONYM: (n) minion
- carbonado:** (n) carbonate, carbonate, bort, meat, diamond, carbon, adamant
- care:** (adj, n, v) anxiety; (n, v) attention, charge, worry; (n) caution, bother, concern, apprehension, aid, custody; (v) attend. ANTONYMS: (n) carelessness, recklessness, thoughtlessness, rashness, negligence, vagueness, unconcern; (n, v) disregard, dislike; (v) loathe, abhor
- carriage:** (n) attitude, conveyance, cab, air, walk, position, mien, shipping; (n, v) transport, behavior, port
- carried:** (adj) conveyed, imported
- carrier:** (n) carrier wave, bearer, messenger, carter, postman, common carrier, vehicle, courier, mailman, porter, charged particle
- cart:** (n) car, carriage, handcart, barrow, applectart, wagon; (v) haul, drag, bear, take, transfer
- carve:** (v) cut up, cut, mold, incise, shape, inscribe, engrave, whittle, slash, hew; (n) carving
- case:** (n) example, box, bin, cover, jacket, shell, bag, affair, briefcase, business; (adj, n) eccentric
- cases:** (n) brass tacks, baggage, luggage, caseload, suitcases
- cast:** (n, v) throw, stamp, form, fling, shape, figure; (v) shed, pitch, chuck; (n) casting, appearance. ANTONYMS: (v) refuse, receive, subtract, reject, take, gather, catch, retain, keep
- castle:** (n) fortification, stronghold, castling, fort, palace, mansion, tower, house; (n, v) fortress, citadel, keep. ANTONYMS: (n) shack, cottage
- catch:** (n, v) capture, hook, haul, hitch, trick, grab, snatch; (v) get, apprehend, intercept; (n) pawl. ANTONYMS: (n, v) release; (v) misunderstand, unhitch, mistake, Miss, misinterpret, free, give, lose; (n) advantage, boon
- catching:** (adj) communicable, infectious, epidemic, gripping, transferable, zymotic; (n) discovery, take, playing, uncovering, getting. ANTONYM: (adj) noncommunicable
- cates:** (v) dainty, delicacy, viands; (n) acates
- cause:** (n) case, action, account; (n, v) occasion, allow; (v) breed, do, induce, beget, motivate, provoke. ANTONYMS: (n) effect, result, outcome; (v) foil, deter, forestall, prevent, stop, halt, quell, retard
- cavil:** (v) carp, split hairs, equivocate,

- quarrel, protest, repudiate, nitpick, knock, reproach; (adj) refine; (n) censoriousness
- certain:** (adj) definite, sure, assured, absolute, reliable, indisputable, dependable, unquestionable, undeniable, unavoidable, unequivocal. ANTONYMS: (adj) unsure, doubtful, questionable, hesitant, debatable, erratic, faulty, indistinct, vague, doubting, undecided
- certainly:** (adv) assuredly, definitely, positively, clearly, necessarily, undoubtedly, actually, securely, confidently, absolutely; (adj, adv) really. ANTONYMS: (adv) doubtfully, possibly, equivocally, perhaps
- cess:** (n) duty, dues, impost, tax, toll, tallage, levy, soss; (adj) cesspool
- chair:** (n, v) chairman; (n) bench, president, chairperson, throne, couch, armchair, electric chair, chairwoman; (v) moderate, lead
- challenge:** (n, v) defy, dare, brave; (n) defiance, protest, contest; (v) dispute, ask, provoke, impeach, demur. ANTONYMS: (v) obey, answer, avoid, prove, accept, bolster, stifle, correspond; (n) yield, pushover, acquiesce
- chamberlain:** (n) bailiff, seneschal, castellan, treasurer, steward, Neville chamberlain, Arthur Neville chamberlain
- chance:** (n, v) hazard, adventure, risk, venture, bet; (n) fortune, probability, opportunity; (adj) accidental; (adj, n) contingency; (v) befall. ANTONYMS: (adj) intentional, deliberate, designed, arranged, planned, foreseeable; (n, v) plan; (n) predictability, misfortune, certainty; (v) protect
- change:** (n, v) shift, barter, twist, cash; (v) alter, alternate, adapt, convert; (n) alteration, modification, variation. ANTONYMS: (v) leave, maintain, idle, hold, establish, standardize; (n) stability, bills, constancy, preservation, uniformity
- changing:** (adj) unsettled, shifting, variable, dynamic, moving, choppy, uncertain, various, varying, inconstant, fickle. ANTONYMS: (adj) usual, fixed
- channel:** (n, v) canal, conduct; (n) conduit, groove, trough, waterway, drain, line, passage; (v) carry, convey. ANTONYMS: (v) keep; (n) ridge
- charge:** (n, v) blame, care, burden, commission, command, attack, bill, load, tax; (n) accusation; (v) bid. ANTONYMS: (v) request, discharge, plead, beg, compensate, aid, credit, calm; (n, v) retreat, absolve, unload
- charged:** (adj) laden, loaded, replete, aerated, tense, strained, full, filled, emotional, abounding, deferred
- charles:** (n) Jacques Charles, prince Charles, Jacques Alexandre Cesar Charles, Charles river
- chase:** (v) pursue, trail, follow, track, stalk, expel, banish, go after; (n, v) hunt, search; (n) game. ANTONYMS: (v) escape, lead, find, precede
- chaste:** (adj) virtuous, moral, virgin, modest, unsullied, austere, vestal, severe, continent, spotless, decent. ANTONYMS: (adj) corrupt, wanton, lewd, sleazy, promiscuous, immoral, dirty, defiled, impure, tainted
- chat:** (n, v) converse, talk, chatter, chitchat, confab, prattle; (n) conversation, causerie, gab; (v) confabulate, chaffer
- cheap:** (adj) tacky, low, stingy, base, flashy, worthless, sleazy, shabby, niggardly, mean, economical. ANTONYMS: (adj) expensive, costly, tasteful, generous, luxurious, quality, noble, inflated, precious, dear, steep
- check:** (n, v) control, bridle, arrest, curb, stop, limit, block, halt, bar; (v) agree, restrain. ANTONYMS: (v) help, hurry, allow, disagree, disregard, encourage, expedite, ignore, overlook; (n) furthering, spur
- cheek:** (n) audacity, nerve, brass, boldness, impertinence, face, lip, mouth, gall, insolence, impudence. ANTONYMS: (n) respect, cowardice, timidity, humbleness, meekness, reticence, seriousness; (v) praise
- checks:** (n) Gemini, twins, couple, posterior, pair, deuce, two, duet
- cheerful:** (adj, v) buoyant; (adj) breezy, merry, optimistic, pleasant, glad, blithe, carefree, bright, lively, happy. ANTONYMS: (adj) depressed, gloomy, sad, depressing, grim, hopeless, miserable, morose, somber, dejected, unwelcoming
- cheese:** (n) cheddar, cottage cheese, blue cheese, brick cheese, Brie, Camembert, Cheddar cheese, cheeseflower, bleu, Edam, exaggeration
- cherish:** (v) care for, nurture, treasure, entertain, cultivate, bosom, prize, esteem, harbor; (n, v) hug, foster. ANTONYMS: (v) hate, scorn, reject, denounce, despise, neglect
- chief:** (adj, n) principal, head, cardinal, capital, arch, essential, paramount; (n) administrator, boss, executive, leader. ANTONYMS: (adj) associate, secondary, junior, smallest, inessential, unimportant, least, trivial; (n) subordinate, underling, inferior
- chiefly:** (adv) principally, primarily, above all, especially, headly, mostly, largely, primely, predominantly; (adj, adv) mainly, particularly. ANTONYMS: (adv) partially
- child:** (n) baby, babe, bairn, infant, kid, toddler, tot, girl, brat, juvenile, minor. ANTONYMS: (n) ancestor, parent
- children:** (n) child, offspring, descendant, family, seed, boy, babies, descendants, birth, relatives, people
- chimney:** (n) fireplace, smokestack, shaft, flue, hearth, vent, lamp chimney, chimneys, nostril, throat, weasand
- chin:** (n) jaw, Kuki, jawbone, lineament, rap, jowl; (v) elevate, speak, chin up, confer, bring up
- cholera:** (n) anger, bile, resentment, rage, madness, dander, spleen, petulance, indignation, irritability, ire
- choose:** (v) adopt, elect, select, pick, prefer, take, appoint, assign, decide, excerpt; (n) picking. ANTONYMS: (v) refuse, waver, decline, forgo, spurn, dislike, elect
- chops:** (n, v) jaws; (n) orifice, chaps, jaw, fauces, propylon, portico, porch, door, portal; (v) gob
- christendom:** (n) apostleship, church, hierarch, priesthood, Christianity, church government, ministry, prelacy
- christian:** (adj) Catholic, scriptural, pietist, monotheistic, divine, evangelical, Christianly, moral, theist; (n) Christianity, devotee
- chronicles:** (n) archives, history, archive, records
- church:** (n) cathedral, abbey, chapel, meetinghouse, denomination, minster, place of worship, kirk, Fane, Christian church, Christianity
- churlish:** (adj) rude, rough, impolite, loutish, gruff, curt, abrupt, brusque, blunt, brutish, discourteous.

- ANTONYMS: (adj) agreeable, civil, courteous, nice, polite
- circumstance:** (n) affair, incident, matter, event, occasion, chance, accident, opportunity, adventure, casualty, fact
- civil:** (adj) courteous, civic, gracious, affable, obliging, municipal, mannerly, public, civilised, courtly, domestic. ANTONYMS: (adj) abrupt, impolite, critical, unrefined, sidereal, uncivil, unkind, barbaric, discourteous, private
- claim:** (n, v) call, charge, need, requisition; (n) allegation, privilege; (v) assert, exact, ask, want, arrogate. ANTONYMS: (v) disclaim, forfeit, waive, question, lose, grant, refute, request; (n) denial, disclaimer, response
- clamorous:** (adj) noisy, blatant, loud, boisterous, insistent, exigent, urgent, obstreperous, strident; (adj, v) clamant, importunate. ANTONYM: (adj) tranquil
- cleanly:** (adj) clean; (adv) clearly, tidily, purely, neatly, freshly, immaculately, spotlessly, unsulliedly, fairly, unadulteratedly
- clear:** (adj) clean, certain, distinct; (adj, v) acquit, absolute, free, net, absolve, empty; (adj, n) open; (v) exculpate. ANTONYMS: (adj) opaque, cloudy, incomprehensible, uncertain, dark, hazy, vague, fuzzy, obscure, confused, puzzling
- clinking:** (adj) tinkle, jingle, tinkling, cacophonous, reverberant, ringing
- clock:** (n) chronometer, horologe, alarm, alarm clock, clepsydra, ticker, cuckoo clock, clock radio; (n, v) time, stopwatch; (v) measure
- close:** (n, v) end, stop, finish; (adj, adv, prep) nearby; (adj, adv) adjacent, tight; (adj, v) compact, approximate; (adj) accurate; (adv, prep) by; (n) conclusion. ANTONYMS: (adj, v) open; (n, v) start; (adj) distant, airy, loose, fresh, far, inaccurate, unfamiliar; (v) begin, unlock
- closer:** (adv) nearer, closest, more rapidly; (adj) close, approximate, near, dear, good, nigh; (n) finisher, finale
- closing:** (n) end, finish, conclusion, close, ending, shutting, finishing; (adj) ultimate, last, final, terminal. ANTONYMS: (adj, n) opening; (adj) first
- cloth:** (n) drapery, fabric, clothes, clothing, rag, stuff, linen, tapestry, silk, flannel; (v) napkin
- cloudy:** (adj) dull, gloomy, nebulous, murky, dark, turbid, foggy, muddy, misty, sunless, vaporous. ANTONYMS: (adj) clear, bright, sunny, cloudless
- coat:** (v) cloak, blanket; (n, v) sheath, plaster; (n) coating, fur, film, crust, jacket, layer, bark. ANTONYMS: (v) reveal, expose
- coffers:** (n) treasury, purse, exchequer, coffer, funds, assets
- coin:** (v) invent, mint, originate, create, strike, cast; (n, v) forge; (n) specie, money, penny, piece
- coinage:** (n) currency, money, mintage, coins, specie, invention, coining, word, contrivance, fabrication, formation
- cold:** (n) chilliness, chill; (adj) chilly, frigid, distant, indifferent, aloof, callous, icy, apathetic, impassive. ANTONYMS: (adj) warm, friendly, hot, prepared, burning, affectionate, loving, soporific, fervid; (n) heat, warmth
- colic:** (n) Uterine colic, gripe, hurting, mulligrubs, pain, stomach pain, tummy ache, newborn colic, enteralgia, intestinal colic, tummy pain
- colossus:** (n) behemoth, monster, Goliath, titan, personage, hulk, ogre, anomaly, heavyweight
- colour:** (n) coloration, coloring, colors, semblance, vividness, pretext, pretence, colouring, guise; (v) redden, discolor. ANTONYMS: (n) colorlessness; (v) discolor
- colours:** (n) banner, ensign, emblem, colour, colouring, standard, flag, color, tone
- colt:** (n) novice, filly, foal, calf, horse, beginner, kitten, pup, fledgling, freshman, greenhorn
- comet:** (n) Ariel, iris, Dendrocometes, celestial body
- comfort:** (n, v) ease, allay, support, aid, alleviate; (n) consolation, relief, amenity, assistance; (adj, n, v) assuage; (v) cheer. ANTONYMS: (n) discomfort, aggravation, agony; (v) alarm, annoy, frighten, afflict, aggravate, bother, burden, disappoint
- coming:** (n) advent, approach, appearance, arrival, return; (adj, n) approaching; (adj) forthcoming, imminent, future, impending; (adj, v) instant. ANTONYMS: (n) departure, exit, leaving, departing; (adj) distant, retreating, past
- command:** (n, v) order, charge, call, control, decree; (n) instruction, bidding, direction, behest; (v) direct, commission. ANTONYMS: (v) obey, follow, contradict, countermand, revoke, recall, oppose; (n) beg, plead, plea
- commanded:** (v) began, Gan; (adj) initiate, present
- commendation:** (n, v) acclaim, applause, praise; (n) approval, citation, approbation, tribute, credit, plaudit, acclamation, admiration. ANTONYMS: (n) disapproval, criticism, censure, demotion
- committed:** (adj) engaged, dedicated, firm, devoted, involved, connected, loyal, constant, linked, vigorous; (v) compromised. ANTONYMS: (adj) unattached, passive, casual, flippant, uncaring, halfhearted
- commodity:** (n) article, product, object, thing, good, goods, stuff, wares, ware, basic, item
- common:** (adj) coarse, mutual, vulgar, mean, mediocre, ignoble, plebeian, base; (adj, n) cheap, habitual; (adj, n, v) usual. ANTONYMS: (adj) uncommon, rare, unusual, characteristic, specific, unique, extraordinary, exclusive, aristocratic, infrequent, refined
- commonwealth:** (n) nation, state, country, body politic, province, society, kingdom, community, land, republic, power
- companion:** (adj, n) associate; (n) colleague, buddy, mate, peer, chum, partner, fellow, comrade, assistant, brother. ANTONYMS: (n) foe, stranger, adversary
- company:** (adj, n) society, business; (n) band, association, collection, cohort, brigade, troop, club, partnership; (v) accompany. ANTONYMS: (n) isolation, enmity, host, hostess, absence
- comparative:** (adj) qualified, proportionate, illustrative, approximate, near. ANTONYMS: (adj) absolute, unlike, far, unequal
- compass:** (n) scope, range, room, extent, area, circumference, reach; (n, v) round, grasp, circle; (v) get. ANTONYM: (v) lose
- compound:** (n, v) blend, mix, compromise; (adj, n) complex, composite; (v) combine, amalgamate; (n) mixture, amalgam, combination, concoction. ANTONYMS: (v) divide, separate, simplify, unmix; (n) element; (adj)

- few
- compulsion:** (n) force, enforcement, urge, constraint, pressure, restraint, necessity, duress, obligation, requirement, oppression. ANTONYMS: (n) persuasion, coaxing, disinclination
- conclude:** (n, v) complete; (v) finish, gather, end, settle, resolve, terminate, determine, accomplish, cease, assume. ANTONYMS: (v) start, begin, commence, open, unsettle, prolong, wait, hesitate, introduce, delay, postpone
- conclusion:** (n) end, close, result, termination, sequel, completion, cessation, dissolution, finish, finale; (n, v) closing. ANTONYMS: (n) beginning, opening, preface, inauguration, foreword, launch, commencement, head
- conduct:** (v) bring, direct, carry, show; (n, v) act, administration, manage, administer, carriage, bearing; (adj, v) acquit. ANTONYMS: (v) mismanage, leave, follow
- conference:** (n) meeting, colloquy, council, interview, consultation, negotiation, talk, discussion, congress, sitting, session
- confess:** (adj, v) own, allow, admit, avow; (v) concede, profess, recognize, divulge, disclose, reveal, receive. ANTONYMS: (v) suppress, hide, dispute, conceal, repress, harbor
- confident:** (adj) bold, brave, secure, sanguine, audacious, forward, fearless; (adj, v) certain, positive, sure; (adj, n) hopeful. ANTONYMS: (adj) insecure, timid, pessimistic, frightened, anxious, unsure, hesitant, unintelligent, doubtful, diffident, bland
- confound:** (v) bewilder, baffle, nonplus, perplex, astonish, puzzle, amaze, astound, mistake; (adj, v) confuse, stupefy. ANTONYMS: (v) explain, clarify, comfort, lose, distinguish; (n) understanding
- confusion:** (n) commotion, chaos, disarray, bedlam, pandemonium, disorder, disturbance, distraction, clutter, tumult, agitation. ANTONYMS: (n) clarity, understanding, tidiness, systematization, enlightenment, peace, organization, lucidity, neatness, space, calm
- conjunction:** (n) coincidence, concurrence, association, coalition, alliance, cohesion, anastomosis, concomitance, confluence, amalgamation; (v) joinder. ANTONYMS: (n) detachment, disconnection, division, separation
- conjure:** (v) invoke, entreat, arouse, juggle, bewitch, beseech, bid, conjure up, evoke, implore, bring up
- conquest:** (n) defeat, triumph, conquering, achievement, reduction, coup, rout, overthrow, subjection, mastery, success. ANTONYMS: (n) failure, defeat, loss, victory
- conscience:** (n) moral sense, Conscience money, sense of right and wrong, scruple, intention, tender conscience, small voice, principles, morals, morality, inward monitor. ANTONYM: (n) indifference
- consider:** (v) think, regard, view, cogitate, deliberate, calculate, conceive, reckon, reflect, assume; (n, v) study. ANTONYMS: (v) disregard, forget, discard, doubt, reject, nevermind, dismiss, abandon, leave, decide, overlook
- constant:** (adj) ceaseless, perpetual, continual, faithful, changeless, steadfast, eternal, uninterrupted, continuous; (adj, n) steady, invariable. ANTONYMS: (adj) irregular, intermittent, changeable, variable, inconstant, erratic, episodic, fickle, temporary, disloyal, inconsistent
- contagious:** (adj) catching, communicable, pestiferous, transmissible, epidemic, transmittable, poisonous, spreading, pestilent; (v) infect. ANTONYMS: (adj) noncontagious, noninfectious
- contain:** (v) comprehend, include, accommodate, curb, restrict, carry, bear, admit, restrain, embrace, take. ANTONYMS: (v) express, vent, release, omit, lack, except, encourage, eliminate, unleash, broaden, free
- contempt:** (n, v) scorn; (v) despise; (n) disrespect, derision, mockery, disregard, ridicule, shame, slight, reproach, discourtesy. ANTONYMS: (n) approval, admiration, regard, honor, esteem
- content:** (n) meaning, matter, capacity, contents, subject; (n, v) contentment; (v) appease, please, satisfy, suffice; (adj) happy. ANTONYMS: (n, v) discontent; (adj) tormented, unhappy, dissatisfied, rebellious, discontented, troubled; (adj, v) upset; (n) unhappiness, sadness; (v) trouble
- contented:** (adj) content, happy, comfortable, quiet, cheerful, smug, complacent, satisfied, easy, proud, delighted. ANTONYMS: (adj) discontented, unhappy, depressed, unsatisfied, sad, anxious
- contention:** (n) competition, battle, conflict, argumentation, argument, discord, assertion, controversy, allegation, arguing, difference. ANTONYMS: (n) affection, kindness, friendship, friendliness, agreement, accord, cooperation, denial
- continent:** (adj) chaste, celibate, abstemious, pure, temperate, abstinent, sober, austere; (n) land, peninsula, delta. ANTONYMS: (adj) impure, unchaste
- continually:** (adv) perpetually, ceaselessly, incessantly, endlessly, unceasingly, continuously, persistently, eternally, steadily, frequently; (adj, adv) always. ANTONYMS: (adv) acutely, infrequently, spasmodically, sporadically
- continuance:** (n) duration, abidance, existence, endurance, protraction, adjournment, resumption, prolongation, time, standing, perseverance. ANTONYMS: (n) discontinuation, destruction
- contracted:** (adj) insular, contract, constricted, tight, bound, close, narrow-minded, confined, brief; (v) shrunk; (adj, v) selfish. ANTONYM: (adj) expanded
- contrarious:** (adj) contrariant, stubborn
- converse:** (n, v) chat, discourse, argue; (v) confer, confabulate, speak; (n) conversation, colloquy, contrast; (adj, n) opposite; (adj) counter. ANTONYMS: (adj, n) equal; (adj) similar, complementary; (n) similarity
- convey:** (v) communicate, channel, bring, conduct, transfer, fetch, express, transmit, bear, transport, take. ANTONYMS: (v) keep, maintain, withhold, retain, refrain, hold, absorb, receive
- copper:** (n) brass, bull, cop, Cu, constable, gold, fuzz, pig, cent, bobby, coin
- cords:** (n) trousers, bands, line, strings, corduroys, raised bands
- corinthian:** (n) Aristarchus,

- euphemist, arbiter elegantiarum, Stagirite, hedonist, virtuoso, critic, conoscente, dilettante, amateur, judge
- corpse**: (n) carcass, body, carcass, dead person, stiff, dead body, remains, corse, clay, dry bones; (adj) lich
- corpulent**: (adj, adv) portly; (adj) stout, obese, overweight, fleshy, plump, lusty, tubby, chubby, beefy, bulky. ANTONYMS: (adj) slight, bony, underweight, slender, anorexic, thin, slim
- correction**: (n) amendment, adjustment, alteration, chastisement, discipline, redress, castigation, modification, punishment, improvement, emendation. ANTONYMS: (n) fabrication, reward, award, persuasion
- corrival**: (n) competitor, rival, corival
- corrupt**: (adj, v) adulterate, taint, infect, rotten, canker; (adj, n, v) contaminate, poison; (v) bribe, debase, defile; (adj) impure. ANTONYMS: (adj) moral, pure, principled, ethical, honorable, wholesome, virtuous, uncorrupt, truthful; (v) purify; (adj, v) clean
- corruption**: (n) depravity, pollution, adulteration, filth, infection, vitiation, taint, bribery, canker, blight, foulness. ANTONYMS: (n) purification, incorruptness, decency, honesty, morality, pureness, incorruption, purity, righteousness, scruples, virtue
- corse**: (n) cadaver, dry bones, skeleton, Corsica, carcass, bones
- council**: (n) assembly, congress, convocation, convention, consultation, synod, meeting, legislature, diet, committee, chamber
- counsel**: (v) advise, consult, admonish, confer, warn; (n, v) caution, advocate; (n) barrister, advisement, consultation, admonition. ANTONYMS: (v) betray, trick, deceive, conceal, oppose; (n) warning
- countenance**: (n) aspect, expression, brow, complexion; (n, v) face, sanction, support, favor; (v) allow, tolerate, uphold. ANTONYMS: (v) reject, oppose, discourage, disapprove, prohibit
- counterfeit**: (adj, n, v) sham; (n, v) copy, duplicate; (adj, v) mock, falsify; (adj) false, artificial, assumed; (adj, n) imitation; (v)
- forge, ape. ANTONYMS: (adj) genuine, real, authentic, true, actual; (n) original
- counterpoise**: (n) balance, equilibration, poise, equilibrium, equipoise; (n, v) counterweight; (v) offset, counteract, compensate, countervail; (adj) ballast
- courage**: (n) audacity, fortitude, boldness, nerve, spirit, backbone, valor, heroism, gallantry, mettle, chivalry. ANTONYMS: (n) cowardice, faintheartedness, weakness, wimpiness, yellowness
- course**: (n, v) stream, flow; (n) bearing, route, career, track, path, road, channel; (adj, n) current; (v) chase. ANTONYM: (v) trickle
- courses**: (n) menses, catamenia
- court**: (n) forum, bar, close, field, tribunal, passage, judicatory, judge; (v) romance, attract; (n, v) invite. ANTONYMS: (v) shun, reject, ignore, spurn, disregard, discourage
- courtesy**: (adj, n) civility, complaisance; (n) propriety, chivalry, comity, politeness, gallantry, decency, attention, breeding, etiquette. ANTONYMS: (n) rudeness, discourtesy, unkindness, informality, impoliteness, disservice, brusqueness, incivility, vulgarity, crudeness, neglect
- cousin**: (n) nephew, cousins, friend, cousinship, relation, akin, relative, full cousin, companion
- coventry**: (n) banishment
- coward**: (n) cur, pantywaist, sneak, dastard, milksop, weakling, milquetoast; (adj) gutless, chickenhearted, pusillanimous, chicken-hearted. ANTONYMS: (n) daredevil, stalwart; (adj) brave
- cowardly**: (adj, adv) dastardly, scared, shrinking; (adj) timid, afraid, craven, gutless, sneaky, fainthearted, faint; (adv) recreantly. ANTONYMS: (adj, adv) brave, daring, bold, courageous; (adj) intrepid, fearless, strong, determined; (adv) dauntless, gutsy, unafraid
- cozening**: (n) cheat, deceit
- craft**: (n) trade, ability, artfulness, guile, fraud, shift, occupation, vessel, skill; (adj, n) cunning, art. ANTONYMS: (n) naivety, clumsiness, avocation, hobby, incompetence, incompetency, inaptitude, inability, honesty, honesty; (v) destroy
- crafty**: (adj) cunning, adroit, sly, astute, artful, wily, clever, tricky, shifty, designing, scheming. ANTONYMS: (adj) naive, open, honest, guileless, artless, straightforward, trustworthy, ingenuous, blatant, straight
- cream**: (n, v) best, top, ream; (v) skim; (adj, n) prime, flower, milk; (n) ointment, balm, liniment, elite. ANTONYMS: (n) trash, dregs, worst; (v) lose
- creature**: (n) being, brute, animal, tool, individual, person, body, entity, human, puppet, somebody
- credit**: (n) credence, recognition, belief, commendation, appreciation, advance, fame; (v) accredit; (n, v) reputation; (adj, n) worth, merit. ANTONYMS: (n, v) discredit; (n) cash, blame, fault, disrepute, disgrace, withdrawal; (v) disbelieve, question, mistrust, distrust
- crest**: (n, v) crown, top, peak, climax; (n) summit, brow, cockscomb, acme, pinnacle, zenith; (v) cap. ANTONYMS: (n) base, bottom, nadir, trough
- crickets**: (n) order Orthoptera, Gryllidae, family Gryllidae
- crisp**: (adj) short, terse, fresh, crispy, sharp, crunchy, brisk; (adj, v) wrinkle; (v) crease, crinkle; (n) chip. ANTONYMS: (adj) soggy, soft, limp, wilted, rumpled, stale, slovenly, sloppy, wordy, long, lengthy
- crop**: (adj, v) clip, reap, shave; (v) browse, top, graze, cultivate, cut; (n, v) fruit, harvest; (n) craw
- cross**: (adj) crabby, angry, grumpy, grouchy, cantankerous; (v) intersect, cover, thwart, baffle; (adj, v) traverse; (n) crisscross. ANTONYMS: (adj) calm, cheerful, happy; (v) uncross, assist, separate, remain, help, stay, unmix, aid
- crown**: (n, v) top, cover; (v) cap, complete; (n) apex, pinnacle, crest, summit, peak, kingdom, acme. ANTONYMS: (n) base, bottom; (v) dishonor, dethrone, begin, commence, start, depose
- crowned**: (adj) laureled, fulfilled, browbound, incoronate, successful
- crudely**: (n) brutality, crudeness, oppression, barbarity, ferociousness, tyranny, violence, atrocity, ferocity, mercilessness, harshness. ANTONYMS: (n) compassion, gentleness, friendliness, humanity, benevolence, sensitivity, liberty,

- decency
- crush:** (n, v) squeeze, crunch, press; (v) beat, break, compress, conquer, stamp, overpower, squash, bruise. ANTONYMS: (v) lose, congratulate, stretch, praise, inspire, encourage, compliment, expand, resist, submit, smooth
- crying:** (adj, v) exigent, instant, pressing, urgent; (adj) insistent, clamant, imperative, blatant; (n) weeping; (v) weep; (adj, n) sniveling
- cuckoo:** (n) nut, fathead, goose, jackass, zany, goof, ani, coucal; (v) chirrup, cheep, chirp
- cutdgel:** (n) bludgeon, truncheon, stick, staff, switch, mace, baton; (v) beat, bat, hit, drub
- cunning:** (adj) crafty, canny, adroit, wily, sly, shrewd, tricky, artful; (n) craftiness, craft, cleverness. ANTONYMS: (adj) simple, honest, stupid, unimaginative, gullible, ingenuous, straightforward, candid, sincere; (n) frankness, straightforwardness
- cups:** (n) plates, dishes, dishware, tableware
- curb:** (n, v) control, limit, bridle; (v) restrict, suppress, contain, conquer, restrain, confine; (adv, v) moderate; (n) kerb. ANTONYMS: (v) encourage, push, help, foster, spur, assist, aid, unbridle, facilitate; (n) incentive, encouragement
- current:** (n) flow, electric current, run; (adj) contemporary, instant, fashionable, common, rife, prevalent, present; (n, prep) course. ANTONYMS: (adj) past, obsolete, previous, old, dated, antiquated, historical, bygone, noncurrent, antique
- courses:** (n) abuse
- curst:** (adj) darned, damned, deuced, goddam, goddamn, goddamned, maledict, everlasting, damnable, damn, averting
- curtsy:** (n, v) bob, curtsey; (adj, n, v) courtesy, kowtow; (v) nod, kneel, bow submission, recognize; (n) obeisance; (adj) salaam, kowtow
- cushion:** (n, v) pad, buffer; (v) insulate, soften, protect, bolster, mollify; (n) shock absorber, mat, pincushion; (adj, n) wadding. ANTONYMS: (v) harm, hurt, injure, exacerbate, expose
- cuts:** (n) film waste
- dagger:** (n) bodkin, sword, blade, obelisk, knife, stiletto, dirk, cutlass, grapheme, saber, skean
- dally:** (v) flirt, act, linger, trifle, toy, coquette, hesitate, play, dawdle, waste time, lag. ANTONYMS: (v) hurry, rush, hasten, lead
- dame:** (n) lady, female, queen, girl, gentlewoman, wench, skirt, matron, madam, ma'am, woman
- damnable:** (adj) cursed, damned, abominable, hateful, accursed, devilish, infernal, disgusting, sinful, deplorable, offensive. ANTONYMS: (adj) commendable, laudable, praiseworthy
- damnably:** (adv) damned, cursedly, odiously
- danger:** (n) risk, peril, hazard, chance, jeopardy, threat, trouble, precariousness, slipperiness, disaster, insecurity. ANTONYMS: (n) security, ease, privilege
- dangerous:** (adj, n) critical; (adj) severe, serious, grave, adventurous, unhealthy, precarious, hazardous, perilous, threatening, chancy. ANTONYMS: (adj) stable, secure, protected, unhazardous, slight, weak, harmless, friendly, favorable, calm, pleasant
- dank:** (adj) damp, wet, moist, humid, sticky, soggy, sultry, muggy, juicy, rheumy, musty. ANTONYMS: (adj) arid, parched, bright
- dare:** (n, v) venture; (v) defy, brave, hazard, confront, risk, resist, make bold; (n) adventure, daring, defiance. ANTONYMS: (v) avoid, flee, pass, refrain, retreat, obey
- daring:** (adj, n) bold, courageous, adventurous; (adj) audacious, venturesome, intrepid; (n) bravery, audacity, boldness, courage, adventurousness. ANTONYMS: (n) cowardice, timidity; (adj) timid, cautious, dull, afraid, chicken, fearful, unadventurous, wimpy
- dark:** (adj) dismal, black, cheerless, obscure, dim, mysterious, murky, gloomy; (n) evening, night, shadow. ANTONYMS: (adj) bright, sunny, fair, sunlit, clear, pallid, pale, cheerful, white, versed; (n) day
- darkness:** (n) dark, shade, shadow, blindness, gloom, blackness, duskiness, murk, cloud, blackout, dimness. ANTONYMS: (n) brightness, lightness, glow, comprehension, knowledge, day, clearness
- date:** (n) appointment, engagement, period, meeting, epoch, assignation, dating, day of the month; (n, v) escort; (v) register, determine
- daub:** (n, v) smear, splotch, smudge; (v) spread, besmear, plaster, coat, bedaub, stain; (n) blot, spot
- daughter:** (n) child, son, maiden, young woman, daughterly, lass, unmarried woman, damsel, miss, missy, virgin
- days:** (n) period, life, time, age, existence, generation, years, being, era, living, lifetime
- dead:** (adj) lifeless, defunct, cold, inanimate, idle, gone, fallen, numb, deceased, vapid; (adv) right. ANTONYMS: (adj, n) living; (adj) alive, animate, live, spirited, responsive, working, partial, operative; (adv) partly, partially
- deadly:** (adj, adv) deathly; (adj) baneful, lethal, fatal, destructive, mortal, pernicious, virulent, toxic; (adv) lifelessly, lethally. ANTONYMS: (adj) interesting, uplifting, readable, mild, healthy, healthful, benign, innocuous, exciting
- deal:** (v) administer, allot, conduct, truck, distribute, apportion; (n, v) buy, trade, contract; (n) agreement, arrangement. ANTONYMS: (n) purchase; (v) misdirect, receive, neglect, mishandle, mismanage, take, ignore, hold, gather, disregard
- dear:** (adj, adv) close, near; (adj, n) darling; (adj) costly, expensive, lovely, precious, affectionate, adorable, cherished; (n) love. ANTONYMS: (adj) worthless, inexpensive, valueless, despised, modest, loathed, hateful, distant; (n) rival, foe, enemy
- dearest:** (n) dear, darling, love, honey, lover, sweetheart, loved one, baby; (adj) precious, intimate, sweet
- dearly:** (adv) affectionately, preciously, darlingsly, sweetly, petly, expensively, belovedly, intimately, highly, heartfelty, lovely
- death:** (n) expiration, end, close, exit, fate, mortality, departure, cessation, decease, dissolution; (adj) quietus. ANTONYMS: (n) existence, delivery, living, nascency, being, survival, life, beginning
- death's-head:** (n) memento Mori
- debt:** (n) score, debit, loan, liability, obligation, due, bill, commitment, arrears, pocket, hole. ANTONYMS: (n) asset, cash, credit
- deceived:** (adj) mistaken, misguided
- deed:** (n) accomplishment, act, feat, behavior, action, exploit, covenant, doing, document, title, fact.

- ANTONYM: (n) failure
- deeds:** (n) works, activity, actions, conduct, background, events, happenings, performance, activities
- deep:** (adj) thick, profound, strong, rich, broad, sound, absorbed, wide, abstruse, dark; (adj, v) intense. ANTONYMS: (adj) superficial, high, weak, soft, light, open, frivolous, lightweight, narrow, straightforward, simple
- deer:** (n) caribou, buck, fawn, stag, reynard, brocket, cervid, ruminant, roe, roebuck, hart
- defend:** (n, v) guard, shield, advocate; (v) justify, protect, assert, support, maintain, champion, apologize, shelter. ANTONYMS: (v) prosecute, abandon, endanger, surrender, renounce, oppose, forsake, assault, contradict, destroy, expose
- defiance:** (n) challenge, opposition, rebellion, insubordination, rebelliousness, disobedience, resistance, contempt, intractableness, mutiny, contradiction. ANTONYMS: (n) acceptance, surrender, deference, conformance, submission, acquiescence, cooperation, loyalty, meekness, support, agreement
- defile:** (adj, v) debauch, pollute, stain, sully; (v) corrupt, contaminate, foul, taint, tarnish, infect; (n, v) soil. ANTONYMS: (v) purify, consecrate, conserve, honor, respect, sanctify, cleanse, praise
- defy:** (n, v) dare; (v) brave, resist, ignore, confront, revolt, oppose, withstand, disobey, contradict; (n) defiance. ANTONYMS: (v) obey, acquiesce, surrender, yield, comply, accept
- degenerate:** (adj) corrupt, debauched, depraved, dissolute; (v) decay, degrade, relapse, decline, drop, rot; (adj, n) profligate. ANTONYMS: (adj) upright, honorable, moral, healthy, virtuous, regenerate; (v) develop, flourish, recuperate, uplift, upgrade
- delay:** (adj, v) defer, linger; (n, v) arrest, wait, check, stay; (n) deferment, interruption; (v) postpone, reserve, adjourn. ANTONYMS: (n, v) rush; (n) decisiveness, promptness; (v) advance, hurry, begin, hasten, go, expedite, speed, prompt
- deliver:** (v) consign, bear, carry, save, rescue, abandon, send, pronounce, hand over, bring; (adj, v) utter. ANTONYMS: (v) capture, confine, imprison, hold, oppress, enslave, restrain, retain, collect, withhold, shackle
- demand:** (v) ask, require, ask for, beg; (n, v) need, request, command, appeal, requisition, sale; (n) requirement. ANTONYMS: (v) grant, offer, obviate, give, eliminate, cede, beg, present, request; (n) response, plea
- denier:** (n) controversialist
- deny:** (v) controvert, rebuff, contradict, disavow, gainsay, reject, oppose, refuse, disown, abnegate, renounce. ANTONYMS: (v) affirm, claim, acknowledge, declare, maintain, agree, spoil, accept, accede, allow, argue
- departure:** (n, v) decease, demise; (n) exit, leave, deviation, divergence, depart, parting, aberration, passing, takeoff. ANTONYMS: (n) appearance, conformity, greeting, ingress, influx, homecoming, regularity, entrance, birth, coming, advance
- deprived:** (adj) bereft, poor, destitute, depressed, needy, broke, bankrupt, denuded, humble, indigent, insolvent. ANTONYMS: (adj) rich, exalted, salubrious
- deputation:** (n) commission, delegation, mission, delegacy, legation, delegating, organization, organisation, empowerment, agency, contingent
- descend:** (v) settle, condescend, down, drop, deign, subside, go down, dismount, derive, get off, come down. ANTONYMS: (v) ascend, climb, float, scale, increase, level, mount
- desert:** (n) desert, just deserts, due, compensation, comeupance
- desired:** (adj) coveted, desirable, favorite, wanted, welcome, needed, beloved, required, most wanted; (adj, v) chosen; (v) consenting
- desires:** (n) requirements, needs
- desperate:** (adj) despairing, dire, critical, abject, dangerous, in despair, grave, awful, despondent, drastic; (adj, v) forlorn. ANTONYMS: (adj) hopeful, optimistic, rational, promising, minor, cautious, casual, careful, trivial, secure, satisfied
- detested:** (adj) despised, unpopular, disliked, loathed, not accepted, unloved, scorned, reviled, out of favor, not liked
- detraction:** (n) aspersion, depreciation, scandal, backbiting, derogation, disparagement, calumny, slander, obloquy, censure; (v) dispraise. ANTONYMS: (n) adulation, commendation, flattery, praise, approval
- device:** (n) emblem, apparatus, appliance, artifice, trick, figure, contraption, invention, gimmick, equipment, plan
- devices:** (n) device, tactics, strategy, plans
- devil:** (n) fiend, demon, ghost, monster, Lucifer, Satan, Beelzebub, deuce, daemon; (v) torment, rag. ANTONYM: (n) angel
- devils:** (n) unclean spirits
- dexterity:** (n) agility, cleverness, ability, aptitude, skill, deftness, expertise; (adj, n) art, cunning; (n, v) adroitness, address. ANTONYMS: (n) clumsiness, awkwardness, ineptitude, inability, uselessness, inexperience, ineptness, inaccuracy
- dict:** (n) cock, bloke, Peter, creature, hombre, shaft, prick, investigator, pecker, gumshoe, tool
- diet:** (n) convocation, council, convention, nurture, food, nutriment, assembly, viands, meal, dieting; (v) lose weight. ANTONYMS: (adj) fattening; (n, v) binge; (v) stuff, overeat, indulge, gorge; (n) overindulgence
- difference:** (n) conflict, disagreement, controversy, contention, distinction, discrepancy, dissimilarity, divergence, quarrel, discord; (n, v) change. ANTONYMS: (n) sameness, resemblance, correspondence, agreement, concurrence, understanding, parity, normality, likeness, accord, consistency
- dignity:** (n) degree, prestige, glory, decorum, face, distinction, honor, majesty, eminence, solemnity; (adj, n) decency. ANTONYMS: (n) lowliness, indecency, impropriety, simplicity, cheerfulness, austerity
- dinner:** (n) banquet, lunch, dinner party, meal, party, beanfeast, spread; (v) tiffin, dejeuner, bever; (adj) dinnerly
- direct:** (v) aim, address, charge, dictate, head; (n, v) channel, command, control; (adj, adv) straight; (adj, v) level; (adj) immediate. ANTONYMS: (adj) roundabout, circuitous, oblique, sideways, unplanned, devious,

- dishonest; (v) request, follow, divert, get
- directed:** (adj) oriented, manageable, destined, concentrating, intent, formal, absorbed, prescript, focussed; (v) instruct; (adv) under
- direction:** (n, v) conduct, charge, management; (n) bearing, guidance, command, course, instruction, rule, control, address
- discarded:** (adj) waste, junked, scrap, unwanted, unnecessary, useless, throwaway, surplus, superfluous, unused, obsolete
- discharge:** (n) dismissal; (adj, v) acquit, deliver, bounce; (v) clear, complete, eject, absolve, cashier; (n, v) drain; (adj, n, v) burst. ANTONYMS: (v) hire, load, hold, detain, convict, delegate, charge, assign, enlist, incarcerate; (n) burdening
- discretion:** (n) circumspection, prudence, delicacy, diplomacy, calculation, free will, discernment, discreetness, tact, confidentiality, choice. ANTONYMS: (n) tactlessness, rashness, indiscretion, foolishness, vulgarity, openness, clumsiness
- dish:** (n) basin, disk, plate, meal, platter, food, saucer, beauty, meat, repast; (n, v) hollow
- dishonour:** (v) discredit, disgrace, attain, shame, degrade, desecrate, violate, rape, outrage; (n) stigma, opprobrium
- dishonourable:** (adj) base, disgraceful, shabby, dishonest, sordid, discreditable, ignoble, shameful, crooked, opprobrious, black
- dislike:** (n) disapproval, disaffection, antipathy, disdain, disfavor, revulsion; (n, v) hate, disinclination, aversion, distaste; (v) detest. ANTONYMS: (n) liking, fondness, taste, attraction, enjoyment, preference, longing; (v) like, enjoy, approve, adore
- disobedience:** (n) contumacy, intractableness, rebelliousness, breach, recalcitrance, rebellion, refusal, noncompliance, mutiny, contravention, defiance. ANTONYMS: (n) compliance, meekness, conformity, devotion, order, fulfillment, loyalty
- displease:** (v) annoy, disgust, bother, anger, vex, affront, offend, rile, irritate, nark, nettle. ANTONYMS: (v) please, satisfy, pacify, delight
- displeasing:** (adj) distasteful, offensive, disagreeable, obnoxious, objectionable, unacceptable, annoying, unwelcome, contrary; (adv) displeasingly; (v) displeasing. ANTONYMS: (adj) pleasing, agreeable
- dispose:** (n, v) incline, order, influence; (v) adjust, predispose, position, place, lead, tend; (n) bias, array. ANTONYMS: (v) disturb, disqualify, displace, disorder, disincline, disarrange
- disposed:** (adj) prone, apt, ready, subject, prepared, liable, game, inclined, fain, likely, minded. ANTONYMS: (adj) ailing, indisposed, unlikely, disinclined, reluctant, impervious
- dissolutely:** (adv) licentiously, wickedly, immorally, rakishly, debauchedly, dissipatedly, lewdly, loosely, wantonly, fastly, lasciviously
- distance:** (n, v) remove; (n) space, way, gap, aloofness, interval, altitude, measure, mileage; (adj, n) length; (v) dissociate. ANTONYMS: (v) associate, attach, involve; (n) proximity, nearness, intimacy, closeness, warmth, bias, lovingness
- distemperature:** (n) distemperment, distemperance
- ditty:** (n) ballad, canzonet, canticle, bravura, cantata, carol, tune, pastoral, recitative, recitativo, solfeggio
- dive:** (n, v) plunge, jump, fall, drop, header; (v) duck, crash, plummet, pounce, descend; (n) diving. ANTONYMS: (v) ascend, vault, rise, surface; (n) ascent, jump
- divers:** (adj, v) sundry, various, separate; (adj) several, many, diverse, miscellaneous, not a few, varied; (v) diversified; (n) diver
- dives:** (n) Lazarus, Croesus, dive, Timon of Athens, diving, dived, capitalist, Idas, millionaire, nabob, Plutus
- divide:** (n, v) cut, part, distribute, share, split; (v) dissociate, dismember, separate, dispense, disconnect, detach. ANTONYMS: (v) unite, join, connect, combine, multiply, lump, link, keep, hold, gather, disarrange
- divided:** (adj) cleft, detached, distributed, forked, shared, separated, separate, disjointed, branched, pronged, disunited
- division:** (n) disagreement, section, part, branch, class, split; (n, v) break, allotment, compartment, distribution; (adj, n) constituent. ANTONYMS: (n) closeness, unification, estimation, union, unity, whole, marriage, accord, agreement, all, understanding
- doff:** (v) remove, divest, undress, disrobe, shed, uncase, unclothe, dismount, discase, do, deduct
- dogs:** (n) foxes, Canidae, Carnivora, cats, family Canidae, felines, order Carnivora, bears; (adj) dogging
- doing:** (n) act, do, deed, making, performance, execution, perpetration, acting; (v) to make, to do; (adj) current. ANTONYM: (n) failure
- dole:** (v) dispense; (n) mite, grant, pittance, grief, distribution, blow, care, anxiety, cark, charity
- done:** (adj, adv) finished, ended; (adj) complete, completed, over, made, gone, accomplished, concluded, through, cooked. ANTONYMS: (adj) unsettled, disapproved, incomplete, rare, raw, rejected, uncooked, undone, unfulfilled, unsanctioned
- doom:** (n, v) sentence, destine, fate; (v) condemn, convict, damn; (n) destiny, day of reckoning, chance, luck, lot. ANTONYMS: (n) plan; (v) absolve
- door:** (n) threshold, mouth, entrance, doorway, entry, opening, access, entryway, way out, portal, hatch. ANTONYM: (n) entrance
- double:** (adj, n) twin; (adj) dual, duple, twofold; (v) fold, bend, geminate; (adj, v) reduplicate; (n) substitute, mate, image. ANTONYMS: (adj, n) single; (v) decrease, divide, halve; (adj) multivalent, univalent, lone
- doublet:** (n) pair, couple, waistcoat, CHUDDER, barbe, gabardine, double, jacket, jubbah, oilskins, camisole
- doubt:** (n, v) suspicion, question, query, dispute; (n) disbelief, misgiving, incertitude, apprehension, uncertainty; (adj, n) skepticism; (v) suspect. ANTONYMS: (n) certainty, confidence, conclusiveness, belief, certitude, faith, approval; (v) accept, believe, consider, swallow
- doubtful:** (adj) dubious, debatable, distrustful, questionable, queer, suspicious, tentative, disputable, diffident, unsettled, unsure. ANTONYMS: (adj) trusting,

- convinced, reliable, confident, persuaded, provable, sure, hopeful, promising, likely, indubitable
- doubtless:** (adv) assuredly, undoubtedly, probably, unquestionably, clearly, without doubt, presumably; (adj) sure; (adv, v) questionless; (adj, adv) no doubt, to be sure. ANTONYMS: (adj) improbably, uncertain, unlikely, questionable
- douglas:** (n) the little giant, Stephen Arnold Douglas
- dozen:** (adj, n) XII; (n) dozens, boxcars
- draff:** (adj) Brewers' grains, caput mortuum, clinker, dregs, hogwash, lees, refuse, waste matter, fecula, sprue
- dragon:** (adj) wyvern, cockatrice, tiger, wild beast, sea serpent, scold, madcap; (adj, n) shrew; (n) demon, beldame, Megaera
- draw:** (n, v) drag, pull, delineate, tie, design, puff; (v) depict, describe, derive, bring; (n) attraction. ANTONYMS: (v) repel, deposit, shove, shorten, thrust, cut, curtail, contract, alienate; (n) repulsion, win
- drawer:** (n) draftsman, drawers, till, designer, box car, cartoonist, commode, engraver, chest, case, locker
- drawers:** (n) knickers, pants, tights, shorts, bloomers, briefs, underwear, breeches, underpants, underdrawers, trousers
- drawn:** (adj) careworn, worn, drew, pinched, gaunt, taut, tired, cadaverous, thin, tense, withdraw. ANTONYMS: (adj) rested, robust, refreshed, hale, fresh, vigorous, carefree
- dread:** (n, v) apprehension, fear, panic; (n) anxiety, awe, consternation, alarm, trepidation, dismay, foreboding, terror. ANTONYMS: (adj) pleasing, welcomed, pleasant; (v) welcome, want; (n) reassurance, fearlessness, confidence, security, ease, calm
- dreamer:** (n) romancer, visionary, daydreamer, woolgatherer, seer, sleeper, slumberer, illusionist, logician, philosopher, escapist
- drench:** (adj, v) soak, douse, steep, immerse, splash, wash; (v) deluge, swamp, dip, drown, souse. ANTONYM: (v) dehydrate
- dried:** (adj) arid, desiccated, dehydrated, shriveled, shrunken, drained, torrid, parched, withered;
- (n) drier, dryer
- drink:** (n, v) beverage, draught, swallow; (n) alcohol, brew, potion, intoxicant; (v) booze, carouse, bib, swig. ANTONYMS: (v) regurgitate, sip, abstain
- drinking:** (n) consumption, ingestion, intake, potation, drunkenness, crapulence, boozing, drinkable, uptake, intemperateness, booze
- drive:** (n, v) ride, push, force, crusade, urge, thrust, campaign, cause; (v) compel, chase, actuate. ANTONYMS: (n) apathy, inertia, lethargy, walk, indifference; (v) discourage, repress, stop, prevent, inhibit, dissuade
- driving:** (adj) energetic, impulsive, enterprising, pushing, vigorous; (n) drive, travel, drove, direction, motoring, push. ANTONYMS: (adj) lethargic, weak, light
- drone:** (n, v) hum, murmur; (v) whine, idler, purr; (n) dawdler, droning, laggard, sluggard, roll; (adv, n) bourdon
- droop:** (adj, v) decline; (v) dangle, wilt, hang, flag, sink, slump, loll, collapse; (n, v) sag, pine. ANTONYMS: (v) rise, bloom
- drop:** (n, v) decline, dribble, deposit, decrease, jump, ebb; (adj, n, v) collapse; (v) droop, sink, cast, drip. ANTONYMS: (n, v) increase; (v) lift, pour, sharpen, raise, recuperate; (n) growth, mass, lot, upswing, elevation
- drove:** (adj, n) flock, swarm, shoal; (n) horde, crowd, covey, mob, throng, multitude; (adj) bevy, driven
- drowned:** (adj) prostrate, sunken; (v) drenched, drent
- drum:** (adj, n) barrel; (n) cask, tympan, cylinder, timbrel, tambour, tambourine; (v) beat, roll, bone up, ram
- drums:** (n) drumming
- drunk:** (adj) tipsy, wet, tight, blotto, drunken, inebriated; (adj, n) inebriate; (n) boozier, dipsomaniac, drunkard, drinker. ANTONYMS: (adj) straight, clearheaded; (n) teetotaler
- drunkard:** (n) alcoholic, drinker, boozier, dipsomaniac, rummy, inebriate, toper, sot, bibber, lush, imbibor
- duck:** (adj, n, v) plunge; (v) douse, dodge, dive, evade, circumvent, bob, shirk; (adj, n) darling; (adj, v) souse; (n) canvas. ANTONYMS: (v) confront, rise, jump, meet, accept;
- (n) drake
- duke:** (n) lord, prince, hand, nobleman, fist, chief; (v) pass, box, deliver
- dukedom:** (n) land, rank, principality, domain, demesne
- dull:** (adj) dreary, dense, sluggish, dismal, slack, torpid; (adj, v) blunt, stupid; (v) deaden, dampen; (adj, n) cold. ANTONYMS: (adj) lively, sharp, stimulating, exciting, lustrous, interesting, exhilarating, varied, glossy, glittery, luminous
- durance:** (n) captivity, dure, incarceration, imprisonment, immurement, duress
- during:** (prep) within, on, by, of, for, pending, inside; (adv) whilst, while; (adj) throughout; (n) at. ANTONYM: (prep) out
- duteous:** (adj) obedient, respectful, compliant, docile, deferential, reverent, submissive, obsequious, reverential
- duties:** (n) service, occupation, place, work, vocation, charge, diversion, activities, avocation, registration fee
- duty:** (n) function, commitment, obligation, chore, assignment, office, dues, job, responsibility, must; (n, v) charge. ANTONYMS: (n) disobedience, option
- dwindle:** (v) abate, diminish, decline, decrease, contract, recede, fade, fall, lessen, reduce, wane. ANTONYMS: (v) mushroom, accumulate, enlarge, expand, extend, grow, strengthen, rise
- dyng:** (n) death, demise, decease, mortality; (adj) vanishing, moribund, last, final, ultimate, failing, ebbing. ANTONYMS: (adj) thriving, well, opening, aborning, developing, flourishing, growing, reviving, rejuvenating; (n) birth
- each:** (adv) apiece, either, individually; (adj) every, various, singular; (adj, det) any; (n) anyone, an, anybody, everyone
- eagles:** (n) order Falconiformes, caracaras, Falconiformes
- earl:** (n) baron, jarl, peer, thane, viscount, banneret, chief, lord
- early:** (adv) betimes, soon; (adj) initial, primitive, young, prompt, first, quick; (n) beginning, morning, prior. ANTONYMS: (adj, adv) late, later; (adj) delayed, slow, tardy, conclusive, latter, middle; (adv) belatedly, tardily, expectedly
- earnest:** (adj, v) devout; (adj) eager, solemn, heartfelt, diligent, studious,

- sincere, intense, ardent, staid; (n) guarantee. ANTONYMS: (adj) flippant, halfhearted, uncertain, insincere, unimportant, nonchalant, lethargic, apathetic, unenthusiastic, indifferent, frivolous
- ears:** (n) antenna
- earth:** (n) world, dust, ground, land, lair, dry land, terra firma, clay, creation, ball, country
- earthly:** (adj) coarse, mundane, earthly, realistic, vulgar, worldly, gross, terrestrial, natural, terrene, rude. ANTONYMS: (adj) sophisticated, cultured, clean
- ease:** (v) alleviate, assuage, relieve, allay; (n) convenience, rest, leisure, relief, satisfaction; (adj, v) facilitate; (n, v) relax. ANTONYMS: (n) discomfort, formality, awkwardness, worry, toil, problem, pain, maladroitness; (v) aggravate, worsen, impede
- easily:** (adv) lightly, smoothly, facily, fluently, readily, plainly, comfortably, uncomplicatedly, calmly, slowly, conveniently. ANTONYMS: (adv) hardly, unquestionably, laboriously, difficultly, barely, arduously, affectedly, inconveniently, seriously, formally
- east:** (n) orient, e, Levant, easting, east side, EST, cardinal compass point; (adj) eastern; (adv) eastwards. ANTONYM: (adj) west
- easy:** (adj) convenient, gentle, familiar, graceful, at ease, light, lenient, clear, contented, cozy; (adj, adv) soft. ANTONYMS: (adj) arduous, laborious, demanding, hard, strenuous, particular, burdensome, tough, uneasy, awkward, testing
- eating:** (n) ingestion, intake, feeding, browsing, banqueting, food, lunching, supping, pica, repletion; (v) eat
- edge:** (n, v) bound, verge, hem, skirt, line; (n) boundary, margin, brink, blade, extremity, limit. ANTONYMS: (n) center, disadvantage, obstacle, handicap, mainstream, end; (v) interior, dull, blunt, speed
- eggs:** (n) seed, ball, ballock, roe, bollock
- eight:** (n) eighter, eleven, nine, ten, team, queen, ogdoad, octonary, octet, ace, octad
- either:** (adj) whatever; (adv) too, also, neither, besides, likewise; (n) or;
- (det) any; (conj) other
- elbow:** (n, v) poke, nudge, jolt; (n) cubitus, elbow joint, angle, articulation; (v) jostle, push, shove, crowd
- eldest:** (adj) elder, older, oldest, eigne; (n) offspring, progeny, doyen
- eleven:** (adj, n) xi; (n) eight, squad, football team, team
- eloquence:** (n) style, fluency, oratory, rhetoric, articulateness, expression, volubility, persuasiveness, articulacy, facundity, way with words. ANTONYM: (n) inarticulateness
- else:** (adv) besides, yet, to boot, in addition, moreover; (pron) another; (n) or; (adj) different, other, further, additional
- elsewhere:** (adj, adv) away; (adj) worried, lost in thought, abroad, anxious; (adv) off, elsewhere, thence, somewhere. ANTONYMS: (adj) carefree; (adv) in
- embowel:** (v) disembowel
- embrace:** (v) comprise, adopt, comprehend, contain, admit, espouse, include; (n, v) clasp, hug, grip, bosom. ANTONYMS: (v) reject, exclude, spurn, shun, renounce, release, loose, disbelieve
- emptied:** (adj) empty, void, depleted, emptier, annulled, open, vacuous
- empty:** (adj, v) clear, discharge, destitute, void; (adj) hollow, bare, blank, barren, abandoned; (v) deplete, pour. ANTONYMS: (adj) crowded, meaningful, packed, occupied, inhabited, swarming, brimming, laden, filled, cultivated; (v) fill
- encounter:** (n) collision, conflict, battle, action, confrontation, brush; (n, v) combat, contest, rencounter; (v) confront, face. ANTONYMS: (v) Miss, surrender, evade, avoid, yield; (n) shunning, avoidance, withdrawal
- ended:** (adj) concluded, finished, over, done, completed, closed, through, terminated, consummate, all over; (adj, v) past
- ending:** (n) conclusion, end, closure, close, completion, finish, termination, dissolution, death; (adj, n) closing, last. ANTONYMS: (n) beginning, middle, commencement, inauguration, kickoff, prelude, establishment; (adj) first
- ends:** (n) tops, crook, band, bend, bind, limits, clippings, curve, trimmings, boundaries
- endure:** (adj, n, v) continue, support; (n, v) bear, suffer, stand, be; (v) accept, undergo, allow, stay, tolerate. ANTONYMS: (v) perish, die, break, fall, discontinue, crumble, end, enjoy, resign, quit, collapse
- enemy:** (n) antagonist, opponent, foe, opposition, competitor, enmity, assailant, foeman, hostile, besieger; (adj, n) rival. ANTONYMS: (n) ally, friend, supporter, benefactor, defender, fan
- enforced:** (adj) required, obligatory, compulsory, applied, compelled, binding, essential, requisite, necessary, mandatory, legal. ANTONYMS: (adj) optional, unenforced, voluntary
- engage:** (v) contract, book, employ, retain, absorb, charter, draw, rent; (n, v) attract, enlist, betroth. ANTONYMS: (v) disengage, release, evade, bore, can, discharge, disconnect, dismiss, eject, terminate, escape
- engaged:** (adj) occupied, betrothed, employed, affianced, engrossed, reserved, absorbed, working, pledged, involved, committed. ANTONYMS: (adj) free, unengaged, unemployed, uncommitted, unattached, single, detached, idle
- England:** (n) Britain, British, UK, United Kingdom, Albion, British Empire
- English:** (n) English language, Englishwoman, Britain, Englishman, side, the English, English people; (adj) Anglican; (v) Anglify
- engross:** (v) absorb, engage, consume, occupy, copy, captivate, fascinate, involve, swallow, engulf; (adj, v) immerse. ANTONYMS: (v) reject, ignore, distract, bore
- enlargement:** (n) magnification, amplification, expansion, increase, dilation, addition, development, distension, distention, growth, extension. ANTONYMS: (n) contraction, decrease, lessening, shrinkage, deterioration, drop, erosion
- enough:** (adj) ample, adequate, competent, decent; (n) adequacy, sufficiency, fill; (adv) rather, amply, adequately; (adv, n) plenty. ANTONYMS: (adj) insufficient, deficient, wanting, scant; (adv) insufficiently, inadequately; (n) insufficiency, deficiency, inadequacy, shortage

enter: (v) enroll, embark, chronicle, book, record, input, arrive, come, pierce, register, penetrate.

ANTONYMS: (v) depart, exit, delete, stop, refrain, erase, egress, abstain, cancel, exclude, disembark

enterprise: (n) business, company, concern, endeavor, activity, adventure, energy, effort, courage, venture, endeavour. ANTONYMS: (n) lethargy, apathy, laziness, passiveness, sloth, idleness

entertain: (v) amuse, delight, bear, cherish, beguile, admit, accommodate, harbor, hold, distract; (n, v) interest. ANTONYMS: (v) disregard, ignore, banish, forget, tire, displease

entrance: (v) enchant, charm, captivate, bewitch, enrapture; (n) access, entry, admittance, threshold, arrival, door. ANTONYMS: (n) departure, exit, egress, egression, exiting, exclusion, retirement; (v) bore, repel, repulse

entrap: (v) enmesh, catch, ensnare, trap, decoy, deceive, entice, inveigle, delude, frame; (n, v) tangle.

ANTONYMS: (v) liberate, clear, free

entreat: (v) beg, beseech, ask, implore, pray, adjure, appeal, request, conjure, crave, bid. ANTONYMS: (v) demand, reject

envy: (v) begrudge, want; (n) enviousness, desire, heartburning, resentment, envies, heartburn, jealousy, hatred; (adj) jealous.

ANTONYM: (n) generosity
equals: (n) classmates, colleagues, contemporaries, generation, age group

equity: (n) fairness, reasonableness, righteousness, right, probity, justness; (adj, n) honesty, candor, integrity, uprightness; (adj) impartial. ANTONYMS: (n) partiality, balance, bias, discrimination, inequity, injustice

essentially: (adv) fundamentally, substantially, primarily, principally, necessarily, inherently, mainly, importantly, chiefly; (adj, adv) naturally, intrinsically. ANTONYMS: (adv) superficially, insignificantly, slightly

estimation: (n) deference, assessment, calculation, approximation, appraisal, attention; (n, v) esteem, consideration, regard, reputation, credit. ANTONYMS: (n) calculation, disbelief, doubt

europa: (n) Io, Europa, EC, Eleusine

indica, goose grass, silverweed, wild strawberry, wild hop, starchy saxifrage, star saxifrage, east Asia

evening: (n) even, dusk, dark, eve, twilight, sunset, eventide, nightfall, sundown, night, period.

ANTONYMS: (n) daybreak, sunrise, sunup, morning

evenly: (adv) flatly, levelly, uniformly, regularly, smoothly, steadily, planely, horizontally, plainly, truly, rightly.

ANTONYMS: (adv) inconsistently, unequally, agitatedly, indirectly

ever: (adj, adv) always, continually; (adj) constantly, still, forever; (adv) never, e'er, before, once, perpetually; (n) Evers. ANTONYM: (adv) erratically

everlasting: (adj) eternal, ceaseless, endless, constant, continual, perpetual, immortal, deathless, ageless, aeonian; (adj, n) lasting. ANTONYMS: (adj) finite, ephemeral, fleeting, mortal, ending, terminating, inconstant, fragile, perishable

every: (adj) each, total, whole, any, thorough; (n) everybody, everyone, everything; (adv) apiece, either; (pron) every one

exact: (adj, n) correct; (v) demand, claim, command, ask; (n, v) require; (adj, v) close, direct; (adj) precise, detailed, faithful. ANTONYMS: (adj) wrong, vague, imprecise, approximate, inexact, rough, careless, thoughtless, indeterminate; (v) tender, give

examine: (v) assay, audit, overhaul, try, consider, control, check, search, survey, ask, ascertain. ANTONYMS: (v) reply, skim, glance

exceeding: (prep) beyond, more than, greater than; (adj) excessive, transcendent, extraordinary, exceptional, prodigious, surpassing, Olympian; (v) exceed

exceedingly: (adj, adv) very, highly; (adv) too, exceptionally, overly, surpassingly, extraordinarily, greatly, awfully, terrifically, eminently. ANTONYMS: (adv) slightly, hardly, insufficiently, somewhat

excellent: (adj, n) estimable, worthy, capital; (adj) superior, admirable, beautiful, distinctive, superb, great, good, splendid. ANTONYMS: (adj) poor, abysmal, awful, mediocre, terrible, imperfect, inadequate, middling, shoddy, bad, used

exchange: (n, v) barter, interchange, swap, counterchange, switch, substitute; (n) commutation; (v) commute, alternate, alter, convert. ANTONYMS: (n) holding, keeping; (v) keep

exchequer: (n) bank, purse, fisc, till, bursary, Exchequer of the Jews, coffer, hanaper, finance, funds, finances

excuse: (n, v) pardon, palliate; (v) absolve, exculpate, condone, acquit, justify, forgive; (n) alibi, pretext, evasion. ANTONYMS: (v) blame, accuse, chide, discipline, include, reprimand, castigate; (n) accusation

execute: (v) do, achieve, complete, perform, accomplish, act, effect, carry out, enforce, make, fulfill.

ANTONYMS: (v) abandon, ignore, disregard, Miss, forget, shirk, revive
exercise: (n, v) employ, practice, use, discipline; (v) apply, train, exert; (n) employment, application, play, movement. ANTONYMS: (n) avoid, idleness, inactiveness, inactivity, work; (v) ignore, neglect, overlook, perform, conserve

exit: (n) departure, door, egress, outlet, going, gate, way out; (v) leave, go, go out, die. ANTONYMS: (n) arrival, entry, entrance, greeting; (v) arrive, come

expectation: (n) expectancy, belief, hope, possibility, outlook, trust, confidence, arithmetic mean, thought, suspense; (n, v) prospect. ANTONYMS: (n) despair, hopelessness, discouragement, distrust

expedience: (n) convenience, opportunism, advantage, benefit, selfishness, vantage, pertinence, readiness, pertinency, appropriateness, propriety

expedition: (n) dispatch, travel, celerity, speed, haste, readiness, quest, tour; (n, v) campaign, journey, crusade. ANTONYMS: (n) delay, procrastination, slowing

experiments: (n) data
exploit: (n, v) act, achievement, feat, action; (n) accomplishment, adventure, effort; (v) exercise, apply, use, employ. ANTONYM: (v) waste

extempore: (adj) extemporary, offhanded, offhand, at short notice, improvised, unprepared; (adj, adv) impromptu, ad-lib; (adv) extemporaneously, extemporarily, without preparation

extenuation: (n, v) excuse, apology;

- (n) palliation, mitigation, diminution, justification, extenuating circumstances, extenuating excuse, easement, abatement, alleviation
- extraordinary:** (adj) odd, exceptional, curious, rare, special, phenomenal, amazing, astonishing, unusual, strange, abnormal. ANTONYMS: (adj) ordinary, normal, everyday, usual, common, mundane, regular, undistinguished, unremarkable, insignificant, natural
- extreme:** (adj) deep, excessive, enormous, supreme, terrible, uttermost, ultimate, utmost, intense, immoderate; (n) edge. ANTONYMS: (adj, n) mild, slight; (adj) middle, reasonable, near, limited, close, conventional, ordinary, normal, insignificant
- eyes:** (n) sight, eye, vision, view, baby blues, guard, propensity, eye
- eyesight:** (n) sight, seeing, discernment, vision power, ability to make discerning judgments, view, sightedness, optics, beholding
- face:** (adj, n, v) front; (v) confront, audacity; (n, v) look, aspect, top; (n) side, expression, countenance, exterior, facade. ANTONYMS: (n, v) back; (n) timidity, nobody, underside, shyness, rear; (v) evade, elude, hide, withdraw, submit
- factor:** (n, v) agent, part; (adj, n) constituent; (n) component, ingredient, divisor, element, broker, deputy, point, parameter
- fail:** (adj, v) fade, decline, cease; (v) abort, die, break, bust, want, disappoint, deteriorate, default. ANTONYMS: (v) succeed, triumph, win, thrive, procure, accomplish, achieve, attain, boom, complete, continue
- faint:** (adj, n, v) swoon; (adj) dim, feeble, dizzy, indistinct, vague, soft, dull; (adj, v) weak; (v) languish, pass out. ANTONYMS: (adj) distinct, clear, obvious, loud, considerable, pungent, invigorated, hearty, energetic, defined; (v) revive
- fair:** (adj) clear, beautiful, sweet, reasonable, dispassionate, average, fine, impartial; (adj, v) bright; (adj, adv) clean; (n) blonde. ANTONYMS: (adj) biased, unjust, exceptional, dark, partial, mismatched, unwarranted, foul, imbalanced, prejudiced, poor
- fairly:** (adj, adv) justly; (adv) moderately, honestly, completely, purely, impartially, somewhat, righteously, lightly, rightly, squarely. ANTONYMS: (adv) unjustly, extremely, subjectively, very, dishonestly, unreasonably, completely, entirely, unlawfully, excessively, wholly
- fairy:** (n) elf, sprite, brownie, fag, faggot, fagot, imp, pixie, pixy; (adj, n) faery, faerie. ANTONYM: (n) ogre
- faith:** (n) confidence, belief, conviction, trust, credence, credit, creed, assurance, cult, expectation, dependence. ANTONYMS: (n) disbelief, distrust, dubiousity, skepticism, despair, uncertainty, doubt, independence
- fall:** (n, v) decline, dip, rain, decrease, plunge, dive; (n) downfall, descent, autumn; (v) descend, sink. ANTONYMS: (n, v) increase, win, climb, triumph; (n) ascent, improvement, rising; (v) ascend, advance, conquer, elevate
- fallen:** (adj) drop, decline, prostrate, flat, destroyed, down, lapsed, alight, degenerate, lose, get. ANTONYMS: (adj) esteemed, honorable, honored, lauded, prestigious
- falling:** (n) descent, fall, downfall, degradation, depreciation; (adj) descending, decreasing, declining, tumbling, ebb, down. ANTONYMS: (adj) standing, increasing, burgeoning
- falls:** (n) cataract, waterfall, chute, angel, torrent, Victoria, twin, force, body of water, Guaira, Niagara
- false:** (adj, n) bastard; (adj, adv) counterfeit, deceitful; (adj) untrue, dishonest, erroneous, sham, assumed, artificial, fictitious, deceptive. ANTONYMS: (adj) real, genuine, faithful, factual, correct, natural, truthful, honest, valid, just, loyal
- falsehood:** (n) fable, fabrication, deception, untruth, lie, fib, fiction, invention, dishonesty; (adj, n) deceit, falsity. ANTONYMS: (n) fact, honesty, reality
- falsify:** (v) garble, adulterate, misrepresent, counterfeit, manipulate, fake, forge, juggle, fudge, distort, cook. ANTONYM: (v) right
- fantasy:** (n) dream, illusion, delusion, mirage, desire, invention, vision, maggot, fad, hallucination, fiction. ANTONYMS: (adj) real; (n) actuality, fact, existence
- fare:** (n, v) do; (n) food, aliment, board, table, charge, chow, menu, traveller; (v) come, eat. ANTONYM: (v) stop
- farewell:** (int, n) adieu; (n) bye, leave, valediction, adios, parting, goodbye, separation, departure, aloha; (int) bon voyage. ANTONYMS: (n) hello, salutation, welcome
- fashion:** (n) mode, craze, fad, manner, method, way; (n, v) cut, construct, style; (v) contrive, make. ANTONYM: (v) destroy
- fast:** (adj, v) firm; (adj) dissolute, instant, agile, staunch, quick, hurried, fixed, rapid; (adv) soon, hard. ANTONYMS: (adv) slowly, loosely, sluggishly; (n) binge; (adj) sluggish, loose, unattached, plodding; (adj, adv) leisurely; (v) gorge, eat
- faster:** (adv) sooner, fleet, swift, quick, express, earlier
- fatal:** (adj) deadly, pestilent, lethal, disastrous, destructive, dangerous, deathly, fateful, murderous, critical; (adj, v) mortal. ANTONYMS: (adj) harmless, nourishing, healthful, benign, uncritical, mild
- father:** (n) dad, begetter, creator, abba, patriarch, beginner, founder, padre; (n, v) sire; (v) engender, generate. ANTONYMS: (n) disciple, follower
- fault:** (adj, n, v) deficiency; (n) error, blot, delinquency, flaw, break, blunder; (adj, n) failing, blemish; (n, v) blame, crime. ANTONYMS: (n) strength, virtue, capability, innocence, perfection, credit, ease; (v) praise, absolve
- faulty:** (adj) erroneous, deficient, defective, false, vicious, bad, broken, wrong, incorrect, inaccurate, damaged. ANTONYMS: (adj) perfect, flawless, sound, adequate, working, certain, logical, fine
- favour:** (n) relief, goodness, assistance, office, favoritism, benignity; (v) choose, prefer, privilege, facilitate, approve
- fawning:** (adj) obsequious, sycophantic, servile, sniveling, subservient, flattering, ingratiating, soapy; (adj, n) toadying; (n) adulation, sycophancy. ANTONYMS: (adj) authoritative, assertive, domineering, forthright
- fear:** (n) awe, dismay, alarm, fright, consternation, care, anguish; (n, v) apprehension, doubt, concern, reverence. ANTONYMS: (n)

- fearlessness, reassurance, confidence, courage, valor, calm, boldness, security, equanimity, peace; (v) brave
- fearful**: (adj, n) afraid; (adj, v) dreadful, cowardly; (adj) terrible, apprehensive, awful, timid, anxious, craven, frightful, eerie.
- ANTONYMS: (adj) rational, calm, confident, bold, unimpressed, charming, fearless, courageous, reassuring, unafraid, wonderful
- fearfully**: (adv) timidly, timorously, awfully, apprehensively, horrendously, hideously, anxiously, appallingly, terribly; (adj, adv) shockingly, dreadfully.
- ANTONYMS: (adv) bravely, calmly, confidently, wonderfully, rationally, unconcernedly
- fears**: (n) worries, uncertainties, doubts, qualms, misgivings
- feed**: (v) eat, dine, browse, encourage, board, diet, nourish, fatten; (n, v) nurture, provender; (n) aliment. ANTONYMS: (v) thwart, crave, desire, sap
- feeding**: (n) alimentation, eating, nourishment, grazing, dining, browsing, feed supply, banqueting, supplying, ingestion, intake
- feeds**: (n) feeding
- feel**: (v) experience, finger, handle, consider, find; (n, v) sense, sound; (n) feeling, texture, atmosphere, air. ANTONYMS: (v) observe, doubt, question, mistrust, ignore, disregard, disbelieve, challenge
- feeling**: (n) affection, feel, emotion, sensitivity, mood, hunch, opinion, belief, impression, atmosphere; (adj, n) sentiment. ANTONYMS: (n) indifference, overtone, insensibility, certainty, insensitivity, hatred, trust; (adj) unfeeling
- fell**: (v) cut, chop, bring down, drop, cut down; (adj) barbarous, cruel; (adj, v) prostrate, floor, knock down; (n) skin. ANTONYMS: (v) construct, erect, raise, build
- follow**: (adj, n) comrade, associate; (n) boy, equal, brother, peer, chap, colleague, compeer, buddy; (adj, n, v) concomitant. ANTONYMS: (n) female, woman, girl, foe, enemy, antagonist, competitor
- fellows**: (n) fellow, membership, faculty
- fellowship**: (n) community, company, companionship, communion, camaraderie, society, comradeship, association, body;
- (adj, n) familiarity, acquaintance.
- ANTONYMS: (n) unsociability, unfriendliness, hostility
- fertile**: (adj) productive, fat, fecund, abundant, fruitful, exuberant, copious, affluent, bountiful, generous; (adj, v) creative.
- ANTONYMS: (adj) sterile, unproductive, barren, fruitless, arid, impotent, withering
- fewer**: (n) not as much as, negative amount, deficiency, defect, lesser amount
- fickle**: (adj, v) erratic, skittish; (adj) volatile, capricious, mercurial, mobile, variable, inconsistent, shifting, giddy, inconstant.
- ANTONYMS: (adj) untiring, stable, unchanging, consistent, constant, dependable, predictable, placid, loyal, faithful
- fiddlestick**: (n) bow, violin bow; (adj) fiddlestick end
- field**: (n) area, battlefield, ground, place, domain, discipline, range, realm, battleground, section, compass
- fields**: (n) field, domains, plain, notification fields, rotation, alternation of crops, grounds
- fiend**: (n) monster, devil, fanatic, brute, deuce, incubus, goblin, ogre, enthusiast, daemon, addict.
- ANTONYM: (n) angel
- fiery**: (adj, n) burning, passionate, glowing; (adj) fervent, ablaze, hot, fervid, impassioned, peppery; (adj, v) fierce, violent. ANTONYMS: (adj) calm, passionless, dispassionate, indifferent, placid, gentle, cool; (adv) easygoing
- fife**: (n) flute, whistle, flageolet, piccolo, pipe
- fifty**: (adj, n) 1; (n) half a hundred, fifty dollar bill, cubic decimeter, cubic decimetre
- fight**: (n, v) battle, dispute, contest, quarrel, engagement, feud, squabble, argue, struggle, clash; (adj, n, v) brawl. ANTONYMS: (n, v) withdrawal, retreat; (n) fear, surrender, agreement; (v) compromise, favor, submit
- fighter**: (n) champion, warrior, soldier, belligerent, battler, boxer, brawler, pugilist, defender, gladiator, militant
- fighting**: (adj) belligerent, militant; (n) fight, contest, combat, action, affray, strife, engagement, war; (n, v) conflict. ANTONYMS: (adj) peaceful, meek; (n) calm,
- withdrawal, retreat, friendliness, agreement, peace, surrender
- figures**: (n) statistics, numbers, information, facts, poll
- fill**: (v) block, clog, stuff, line, charge, execute, accomplish, complete, brim, fulfill; (n) crowd. ANTONYMS: (v) empty, free, deplete, unpack, unload, notch, deflate, desert
- filthy**: (adj) unclean, dingy, nasty, foul, disgusting, squalid, bawdy, muddy, grimy, grubby, vile.
- ANTONYMS: (adj) decent, pleasant, attractive
- find**: (v) catch, detect, encounter, come across, feel, attain, ascertain; (n) detection, disclosure, search, discovery. ANTONYMS: (v) misplace, search, fail; (n) loss
- fine**: (adj) delicate, dainty, agreeable, nice, thin, elegant, capital, excellent, brave; (n) penalty; (v) punish.
- ANTONYMS: (adj) poor, thick, wide, coarse, unsatisfactory, substantial, wretched, unpleasant, unimpressive, dark, cloudy
- finger**: (v) feel, handle, touch, thumb, indicate, point; (n) digit, dactyl, forefinger, pointer; (n, v) hand.
- ANTONYM: (v) clear
- fire**: (v) eject, dismiss, kindle, ignite; (n, v) discharge, blaze, flame, explode; (n) ardor, conflagration, fervor. ANTONYMS: (v) hire, defuse, deflate, employ, dampen, detain; (n) laziness
- fish**: (n) bird, eel, fishing, Pisces, anchovy, chondrichthian, alewife, shellfish; (v) seek, hunt, pursue
- five**: (n) fives, quintuplet, quint, Phoebe, basketball team, fin, squad, ace, digit; (adj, n) v; (adj) quinary
- flat**: (n) apartment; (adj) even, bland, insipid, level, tasteless, dreary, boring; (adj, n) plain, plane; (adj, v) uninteresting. ANTONYMS: (adj) bumpy, emotional, hilly, variable, sharp, negative, natural, lively, contrasty, choppy; (adv) indirectly
- flatly**: (adv) categorically, smoothly, plainly, levelly, insipidly, evenly, firmly, monotonously, horizontally, peremptorily, directly. ANTONYM: (adv) animatedly
- flatter**: (v) fawn, adulate, wheedle, cajole, soap, kowtow, blandish, grovel, butter up; (n, v) court; (n) caress. ANTONYMS: (v) insult, disparage, criticize, discourage
- fleas**: (n) order Siphonaptera, vermin, Siphonaptera
- fleece**: (v) extort, bilk, pluck, deceive,

- rip off, swindle, strip, pigeon, shear; (adj, v) bleed; (n) wool
- flesh:** (adj) carnality, concupiscence; (n) mortality, beef, form, figure, frame, person, mankind, humanity, meat
- flight:** (adj, n) herd, flying, bevy, drove; (n) escape, run, exodus, evasion, elopement, departure; (n, v) avolation
- flock:** (n, v) crowd, cluster, pack, mass; (adj, n) bevy; (adj, n, v) swarm; (n) band, horde, congregation, herd; (v) assemble. ANTONYM: (v) disperse
- food:** (n, v) flow, torrent, pour, stream, glut, rush, gush; (v) drench, inundate, drown; (n, prep) tide. ANTONYMS: (n) drought, shortage, slump, deficit; (v) disperse, dry
- flow:** (n, v) stream, course, flux, surge, run, jet; (n) current, discharge; (v) float, emanate, well. ANTONYMS: (n) drought; (v) trickle
- flower:** (n, v) blossom, blow; (v) effloresce, flourish; (adj, n) prime; (n) efflorescence, elite, cream, bouquet, floret, florescence. ANTONYMS: (n) residue; (v) wither
- flying:** (adj) fast, quick, rapid, swift, moving, flaring, aflare; (n) fly, flight, aviation, ballooning
- foil:** (n, v) thwart, defeat, balk; (v) baffle, bilk, cross, elude, avert, prevent; (n) contrast, blade. ANTONYMS: (v) advance, further, permit, promote
- follow:** (v) chase, adopt, adhere, succeed, accompany, abide by, comprehend, ensue, track; (adj, v) catch, grasp. ANTONYMS: (v) guide, lead, head, disobey, deny, ignore, misunderstand, predate, exceed, defy, break
- food:** (n, v) fare; (n) edible, board, nourishment, diet, sustenance, aliment, dish, foodstuff, meat, nurture
- fool:** (n) blockhead, dunce, clown, idiot, ass, booby, buffoon; (v) deceive, bamboozle; (n, v) joke, gull. ANTONYM: (n) savant
- foolish:** (adj) childish, fool, crazy, dumb, daft, fatuous, stupid, unwise, preposterous, dopey; (adj, n) silly. ANTONYMS: (adj) wise, sensible, shrewd, prudent, visionary, diplomatic, levelheaded, sane, rational, mature, judicious
- foot:** (n) base, feet, foundation, footing, pes, paw, basis, leg, measure; (v) hoof, pay. ANTONYMS: (v) owe; (n) head
- footing:** (n) foothold, base, bottom, foundation, status, rank, foot, pedestal, situation, relation, root. ANTONYM: (n) top
- forbid:** (v) prohibit, ban, disallow, bar, obstruct, exclude, deny, avert, frustrate, to prohibit, enjoin. ANTONYMS: (v) allow, let, approve, authorize, stand
- force:** (n, v) drive, squeeze, pressure, thrust; (n) energy, strength, agency; (v) coerce, push, press, compel. ANTONYMS: (n) persuasion, ineffectiveness, inertia, apathy, moderation; (v) request, wheedle, pull, push, restrain, prevent
- forced:** (adj) compelled, bound, constrained, artificial, involuntary, unnatural, forcible, farfetched, strained, obligatory, labored. ANTONYMS: (adj) unprovoked, spontaneous, voluntary, natural, genuine, willing, optional
- forces:** (n) troop, army, troops, rank and file, services, war, Armed Services, enmity
- foresee:** (v) expect, forecast, anticipate, envisage, preview, foreknow, prophesy, provide, foresaw, predict, see
- forfeited:** (adj) forfeit, lost, disfranchised, confiscated, appropriated, condemned
- forged:** (adj) false, bogus, phony, fake, sham, fabricated, mock, spurious, ben trovato, imitative, bad. ANTONYM: (adj) real
- forgetful:** (adj) oblivious, inattentive, negligent, lax, absent-minded, casual, unmindful, neglectful, heedless, unaware; (adj, v) remiss. ANTONYMS: (adj) mindful, watchful, alert, remembering, retentive
- forgive:** (v) absolve, excuse, acquit, remit, pardon, justify, to forgive, exonerate, overlook, clear, to excuse. ANTONYMS: (v) condemn, punish, castigate
- forgotten:** (adj) lost, disregarded, elapsed, past, abandoned, gone, Gone With the Wind, irrecoverable, lapsed, disoriented, no more. ANTONYM: (adj) remembered
- form:** (n, v) make, fashion, design, build, arrange, shape; (adj, n) figure; (v) establish, constitute, do; (n) ceremony. ANTONYMS: (v) deform, destroy
- forsooth:** (adv) really, actually, certainly, indeed, in truth, truly, by right; (adj) in fact, joking apart; (int) quotha
- forswear:** (v) abjure, renounce, disavow, disclaim, recant, perjure, retract, disown, give up, relinquish, discontinuance
- forsworn:** (adj) perjured, untrue
- forth:** (adv) away, along, onward, ahead, before, on, off, on the high road, on the road, on the way, under way
- fortnight:** (n) two weeks, period, amount of time
- fortunate:** (adj) favorable, lucky, auspicious, advantageous, favored, happy, prosperous, fortuitous, well, successful; (adj, n) blessed. ANTONYMS: (adj) unlucky, disadvantaged, disastrous, unfavorable, underprivileged, inauspicious, unenviable, unsatisfactory
- fortune:** (n) estate, fate, fluke, destiny, luck, accident, means, assets, riches, abundance, doom. ANTONYM: (n) design
- fortunes:** (n) adventures, fortune, personal narrative, life, journal
- forty:** (adj, n) XL; (n) two score, forties; (adj) twoscore
- forward:** (adj, prep) bold; (adj, adv) onward; (adj) audacious; (adj, n, v) promote; (v) expedite, dispatch; (adv) fore, along, ahead; (adv, n, v) further; (adj, adv, n) early. ANTONYMS: (adj, adv) backward; (adj) posterior, timid, reverse, abashed, late, formal; (adv) behind, rearward, back, aft
- forwarding:** (n) promotion, dispatch, consignment, progress, transportation, forward, despatch, shipment, mailing, transfer, shipping
- foul:** (adj, v) nasty, base, corrupt, coarse; (adj) filthy, disgusting, evil, unclean, putrid; (n, v) defile, soil. ANTONYMS: (adj, v) clean, pure; (adj) pleasant, fair, inoffensive, humane, attractive, honest, pleasing, fragrant; (v) unclug
- fouly:** (adv) filthily, vilely, uncleanly, nastily, sordidly, squalidly, offensively, grossly, dingily, revoltingly; (adv, v) shamefully. ANTONYM: (adv) attractively
- found:** (v) erect, build, base, form, construct, constitute, appoint, institute, set up, create, ground. ANTONYMS: (v) abolish, disband;

- (adj) lost
- foundation:** (n) base, bottom, creation, institution, foot, principle, establishment, cause, footing, fundamental, support.
ANTONYMS: (n) end, successor, destruction, culmination, effect; (adj) final
- four:** (n) quaternary, foursome, tetrad, quaternion, quadruplet, square, quarter, quad, air, age of man; (adj, n) IV
- fourteen:** (adj, n) XIV
- fourth:** (adv) fourthly; (n) interval, third, after part, common fraction, fourth part, quarter, second; (adj) quaternary
- fowl:** (n) poultry, bird, domestic fowl, chick, cochin, birds, partlet, poult, hen, fowls, rooster
- frailty:** (adj, n) foible, fragility, weakness, fault, defect, imperfection, failing, deficiency; (n) feebleness, frailness, infirmity.
ANTONYMS: (n) stamina, hardiness, hardihood, sturdiness, robustness, health
- frame:** (n, v) construct, design, fabricate, make, fashion, border, build, forge; (v) draft, erect, contrive
- framed:** (adj) counterfeit, prepared, orderly, methodical, spurious.
ANTONYM: (adj) unframed
- france:** (n) Frances, Jacques Anatole Francois Thibault, regional operations in Germany, Anatole France
- franklin:** (n) frank, landowner, landholder, Benjamin Franklin, John hope Franklin
- fray:** (n) conflict, action, fight, combat, disturbance, fracas, scrap; (n, v) affray, broil; (v) rub, fret
- fresh:** (adj) clean, bracing, novel, bright, recent, original, airy, bold, pure, green; (adj, v) brisk.
ANTONYMS: (adj) stale, decayed, hot, tired, worn, rotten, off, musty, muggy, humid, exhausted
- fretful:** (adj, v) querulous; (adj) restless, anxious, testy, sullen, irritable, impatient, uneasy, petulant, fidgety, crabbed.
ANTONYM: (adj) carefree
- friend:** (adj, n) associate, comrade, companion, fellow, ally; (n) acquaintance, colleague, boyfriend, crony, brother, mate. ANTONYMS: (n) foe, stranger, rival, nemesis, adversary, antagonist
- friends:** (n) circle, associates, connections, links, support group, acquaintances
- friendship:** (n) association, familiarity, affection, companionship, friendliness, intimacy, company, attachment, relationship; (n, v) amity, concord.
ANTONYMS: (n) hostility, animosity, antagonism, conflict, formality, rivalry, hatred, detachment, distance, isolation
- front:** (v) confront, look; (n) countenance, forefront, appearance, facade, forehead, frontage; (adj, n) head; (n, v) disguise; (adj) fore.
ANTONYMS: (adj, n, v) back; (adj, n) end; (adj) posterior; (v) follow
- frontier:** (n) border, edge, line, boundary, limit, brink, barrier, bound, bourn, borderland; (v) confine
- frontiers:** (n) boundary
- frosty:** (adj, v) icy, glacial; (adj) frigid, freezing, wintry, arctic, chill, frozen, chilly, bleak, cool. ANTONYMS: (adj) friendly, pleasant, hot, torrid, tropical, balmy, approachable
- fruit:** (n) crop, outgrowth, product, fruitage, progeny, acorn, production, yield, aftermath; (n, v) result; (v) return
- full:** (adj, n) complete, absolute, entire; (adj) abundant, flush, broad, extensive, ample, total, enough; (adj, adv, n) crowded. ANTONYMS: (adj) lacking, starving, hungry, sketchy, incomplete, thin, deserted, partial, restricted, weak; (v) wane
- furious:** (adj, v) fierce, violent, vehement, wild, rampant; (adj) frantic, enraged, ferocious, boisterous, raging, frenzied.
ANTONYMS: (adj) happy, mild, gentle, pleased, mellow, quiet, slow
- further:** (adj, adv) farther, more; (v) advance, encourage, foster, forward; (adj) extra, additional; (n, v) promote; (adv) again, also.
ANTONYMS: (v) impede, thwart, discourage, damage, regress, deteriorate, prevent, hinder; (adj) near
- gage:** (n) gauge, guarantee, guaranty, pawn, engage, plight, pledge, dipstick; (v) stake, back, bet on
- gait:** (n, v) pace, step, tread, footstep, rate, stride, action; (n) walk, carriage, movement, velocity
- gall:** (v) fret, chafe, irritate, irk, provoke; (adj, n, v) anger; (n) bitterness, cheek, audacity, acerbity, acrimony. ANTONYM: (v) please
- gallant:** (adj) fearless, brave, daring, courageous, chivalrous, bold, manly, heroic, dashing, courteous, fine. ANTONYMS: (adj) boorish, rude, selfish
- gallantly:** (adv) courageously, intrepidly, chivalrously, splendidly, valiantly, heroically, fearlessly, finely, doughtily, pluckily, courteously. ANTONYMS: (adv) unchivalrously, poorly, timidly
- gallows:** (n) gibbet, gallous, gallows-bits, hanging, noose, scaffold, halter, tree, rope, gallowstree, bough
- gammon:** (n) nonsense, fraud, deceit, tosh, flimflam, ham, bacon, balderdash; (v) bilk, hoax, stuff up
- gape:** (v) gawk, yawn, open, glare, goggle, split, dehisce, ogle, see; (adj, n) stare; (n, v) look
- garland:** (n) anthology, coronal, wreath, festoon, chaplet, bouquet, decoration, ornament, laurels, prize, lei
- garlic:** (n) caviare, clove, ail, seasoning, pickle, seasoner, allieaceous plant, flavoring, flavourer, flavouring; (adj) fungus
- garment:** (n, v) garb, apparel; (n) habiliment, habit, gown, vest, things, guise; (v) clothe, tog, raiment
- garments:** (n) attire, clothing, dress, apparel, raiment, outfit, costume, garb, array, gear, anything worthless
- gash:** (n, v) slash, scratch, tear, wound, slit, break, rip, slice, crack, score; (n) fissure
- gaunt:** (adj) lean, thin, cadaverous, desolate, bleak, dreary, meager, bony, angular, lanky, sullen.
ANTONYMS: (adj) fresh, rounded, obese
- gave:** (v) deliver, allow, allot, provide, furnish, impart, administer; (n) gives
- gelding:** (n) bayard, stot, steer, castration, emasculation, cleft, cut, stallion, division, fashion; (v) gelt
- general:** (adj, v) common, frequent; (adj) comprehensive, national, universal, ecumenical, current, commonplace, public; (n) chief, commander. ANTONYMS: (adj, n) particular; (adj) narrow, individual, restricted, specialist, detailed, personal, localized, local, precise, limited
- gentle:** (adj) easy, friendly, soft, kind, affable, balmy, mild, feeble, compassionate; (adj, adv) calm; (adj, v) tame. ANTONYMS: (adj) harsh, loud, fierce, caustic, violent, rough,

- hardhearted, abrupt, heavy, steep, sheer
- gentleman:** (n) gent, Mr, male, patrician, sir, adult male, esquire, sahib, gentlemen; (adj) gentilhomme, gentlemanly
- gentlemen:** (n) sirs, messieurs
- gently:** (adv) tenderly, slowly, mildly, soft, slow, kindly, delicately, softly, lightly, meekly, quietly. ANTONYMS: (adv) sharply, fiercely, forcefully, harshly, abruptly, violently, severely, roughly, intensely, meanly, heavily
- giddy:** (adj, v) flighty; (adj) dizzy, faint, silly, changeable, vertiginous, featherbrained, light, fickle, capricious; (adv) careless. ANTONYMS: (adj) serious, dull
- gift:** (adj, n, v) endowment, faculty, ability, talent; (n) donation, flair, bestowal; (n, v) award, present, boon; (adj, n) capacity. ANTONYMS: (n) penalty, forfeiture, failing
- gifts:** (n) money, generosity, contributions, charity, caliber, aid, munificence, bounty. ANTONYM: (n) meanness
- gild:** (v) embellish, ornament, beautify, decorate, begild, engild, paint, whitewash, varnish; (n) club, fraternity. ANTONYM: (v) strip
- ginger:** (n) fire, pep, galangal, vim, zest, zing, courage; (adj) gingery, auburn, carrot, red
- girdle:** (v) encircle, circle, compass, gird, enclose, encompass; (n, v) zone, ring; (n) cincture, cummerbund, sash
- give:** (v) extend, commit, donate, endow, contribute, dispense, deliver, convey, grant; (adj, v) bestow, accord. ANTONYMS: (v) withdraw, take, withhold, retain, receive, keep, get, hide, conceal, starve, withstand
- given:** (adj) apt, disposed, prone, specified, liable, inclined, granted, fixed, conditional; (n) assumption, particular. ANTONYMS: (adj) taken, unwilling
- giving:** (n) endowment, donation, presentation, bestowal, disposal; (adj) liberal, generous, charitable, bighearted, big, humanitarian. ANTONYMS: (adj) nasty, tightfisted, malevolent, mean, stiff, stingy
- glad:** (adj) jubilant, cheerful, gay, blithe, delighted, festive, content, delightful, genial, bright, willing. ANTONYMS: (adj) unhappy, apologetic, dismayed, unwilling, disappointed, sorry
- glittering:** (adj, v) brilliant; (adj) sparkling, flashing, dazzling, glistening, glistening, glinting, shining, scintillating, splendid; (adj, adv) aglitter
- glorious:** (adj) distinguished, beautiful, bright, celebrated, brilliant, eminent, magnificent, super, great, splendid; (adj, v) illustrious. ANTONYMS: (adj) sorrowful, despicable, horrible, shameful, lowly
- glory:** (n) celebrity, brightness, honor, distinction, glorification, éclat, dignity; (n, v) halo, pride; (v) exult, boast. ANTONYMS: (v) blasphemy, lament, profanity; (n) dishonor, disrepute, ugliness, blame, criticism
- glutted:** (adj) fleshed, fat, exceeding demand, corpulent, fuller, overfull, satiate, congested, blas, gorged, replete
- goats:** (n) suborder Ruminantia, Ruminantia, giraffes, deer, frank Capra, genus Capra, bison, antelopes, family Bovidae, camels, Capra
- going:** (n) exit, leaving, parting, expiration, disappearance, action; (v) go, course, to go; (adj) working, running. ANTONYMS: (n) arrival, Reunion
- gold:** (n) Au, money, riches, wealth, bullion, treasure, yellow, amber; (adj) aureate, gilt, golden
- golden:** (adj) aureate, fortunate, gilded, auspicious, gold, gilt, lucky, advantageous, fair, favorable, favored. ANTONYM: (adj) inauspicious
- gone:** (adj, prep) past; (adj) deceased, bygone, departed, desperate, lost, late; (adj, v) exhausted, extinct; (adj, adv) absent, away. ANTONYMS: (adj) present, remaining, found, alive
- gong:** (n) bell, carillon, chime, cymbal, medal, Alexander Melville Bell, handbell, English painter, doorbell, bell shape, Alexander Graham Bell
- goodly:** (adv) benignly, kindly, strongly, rightly, graciously, virtuously, soundly, uprightly; (adj) sizable, handsome, respectable
- goodman:** (n) benny Goodman, the king of swing, Benjamin David Goodman, man of the house
- goose:** (n) goof, fathead, cuckoo, barnacle, fool, jackass, Brent, brant, goosecap; (n, v) spur; (v) serpent
- gorged:** (adj) sated, full, stuffed, congested, replete, satisfied, bursting, surfeited; (v) ready to burst
- gorgeous:** (adj) luxurious, gaudy, attractive, brilliant, wonderful, glorious, gay, florid, palatial, dressy; (adj, v) rich. ANTONYMS: (adj) ugly, unattractive, detestable, shabby
- governed:** (adj) subject; (n) citizenry; (adv) under
- government:** (n, v) administration, management, conduct; (adj, n) authority, control, empire, rule; (n) command, dominion, governance, cabinet
- gown:** (n) robe, clothing, cassock, vestment, wrapper, overclothes, outerwear, uniform, tunic, clothes; (v) clothe
- grace:** (adj, v) adorn; (v) garnish, deck, embellish, beautify, decorate, embroider; (adj, n, v) favor; (n) elegance, beauty; (adj, n) clemency. ANTONYMS: (n) unseemliness, awkwardness, disfavor, inelegance, heaviness, unkindness; (v) deface, demean
- gracious:** (adj) genial, benign, good, courteous, compassionate, kind, accommodating, civil; (adj, n) benevolent, congenial, gentle. ANTONYMS: (adj) ungracious, boorish, discourteous, reserved, rude, abrupt, critical, unkind, hardhearted, harsh, poor
- grandam:** (n) grandmother, grannam
- grandfather:** (n) gramps, grandad, grandpapa, grandpa, grandsire, granddaddy, ancestor, father's father, paternal grandfather, father, forefather
- grant:** (adj, v) bestow, allow, confer; (n, v) award, gift, boon; (v) concede, afford, admit, acknowledge; (adj, n, v) present. ANTONYMS: (v) deny, reject, refuse, maintain, prohibit, disagree, retrieve, take, withhold, withdraw
- grapple:** (n, v) grip, clasp, tackle, grasp; (v) fight, contend, grab, struggle; (adj, n, v) lock; (adj, n) hook; (n) grappling
- grate:** (v) grind, creak, scrape, abrade, gall, gnash, fret, rub, aggravate, provoke; (n) lattice
- gravely:** (adv) seriously, soberly, severely, solemnly, badly, staidly, momentarily, heavily, earnestly,

- weightily, grievously. ANTONYMS: (adv) lightheartedly, mildly, slightly; (adj) soft
- gravity:** (n) solemnity, earnestness, gravitation, graveness, gravitational attraction, weight, seriousness, significance, severity, sedateness; (n, v) poise. ANTONYMS: (n) insignificance, lightheartedness, triviality, cheerfulness, levity
- greasy:** (adj) fatty, dirty, oily, tallowy, slick, sebaceous, unclean, unctuous, slippery, adipose, oleaginous. ANTONYM: (adj) lean
- great:** (adj) eminent, gigantic, big, distinguished, large, extensive, extreme, grand, chief, ample, massive. ANTONYMS: (adj) awful, insignificant, tiny, mild, poor, minor, useless, ordinary, slight, weak, unknown
- greater:** (adj) larger, more, major, higher, superior, most, great, bigger, increased, considerable, not inconsiderable. ANTONYMS: (adj) inferior, smaller, small, lower
- greatness:** (n) excellence, dimension, dignity, bulk, size, enormity, grandness, bigness, enormity, grandness, magnitude, fame. ANTONYMS: (n) obscurity, austerity, commonness, mildness, moderation, simplicity
- green:** (adj) callow, immature, young, jealous, youthful, emerald, crude, juvenile, gullible, inexperienced; (adj, v) raw. ANTONYMS: (adj) ripe, urban, withering, sophisticated, seasoned, old, arid, mature, limp, artificial
- gregory:** (n) Hildebrand, Gregory I, Gregory the great, Gregory VII, Gregory XIII, saint Gregory I, St Gregory I
- grey:** (adj) ashen, dim, dull, cloudy, bleak, dismal, drab, gloomy, greyish, leaden; (n) grayness
- greyhound:** (adj) race horse, gazelle, coursing, eagle; (n) greyhound
- grief:** (adj, n, v) affliction; (n) dolor, anguish, distress, agony, pain, wound, chagrin, concern; (n, v) regret; (adj) sore. ANTONYMS: (n) joy, happiness, comfort, content, peace
- grievous:** (adj) bitter, dolorous, dreadful, deplorable, sad, tough, pitiful, atrocious, regrettable, sorrowful, sorry. ANTONYM: (adj) successful
- griffin:** (n) griffon, gryphon
- grinning:** (n) grin, smile, facial expression, facial gesture, smiling; (adj) beaming
- gripe:** (n) complaint; (adj, v) catch; (n, v) beef, moan, bellyache, grasp, grumble, whine, protest; (adj, n, v) clutch; (v) complain. ANTONYMS: (v) appreciate, compliment, agree, rejoice
- gross:** (adj) coarse, boorish, big, crude, fat, common, blunt, disgusting, bulky; (n) aggregate; (adj, v) foul. ANTONYMS: (adj) attractive, small, remaining, refined, tiny, partial, delicate, cultivated, chaste, sensitive; (v) lose
- grossly:** (adv) rudely, roughly, commonly, heavily, bluntly, disgustingly, shamefully, rankly, totally, uncouthly, obscenely. ANTONYM: (adv) appealingly
- ground:** (n, v) base, land, floor; (v) found, establish; (adj, n, v) bottom; (n) earth, reason, field, soil, dirt. ANTONYMS: (n) sea, figure; (v) launch, top
- grove:** (n) forest, orchard, thicket, coppice, wood, gardens, residences, Holt, bosquet, park, Hurst
- grow:** (v) expand, advance, augment, enlarge, come, emerge, spring, become, farm, turn, get. ANTONYMS: (v) decrease, weaken, shrink, decline, drop, collapse, struggle, wane, plummet, dwindle, deteriorate
- grown:** (adj) mature, big, growed, grown-up, developed, ripe, grownup, fully grown, full-grown, growth, become. ANTONYM: (adj) unripe
- guess:** (n, v) surmise, estimate, forecast; (v) suppose, deem, reckon, divine, believe, foretell; (n) assumption, supposition
- guests:** (n) guest, visitors
- guilty:** (adj) culpable, faulty, wicked, hangdog, criminal, chargeable, sinful, blameworthy; (n) guilt, culprit; (adj, v) condemned. ANTONYMS: (adj) blameless, aggressive, proud
- gull:** (n, v) fool, cheat, deceive; (v) beguile, bamboozle, cod, befool, take in, kid; (n) chump, cully
- gunpowder:** (n) powder, guncotton, fine particles, face powder, dust, concentrate, ammunition, residue; (v) shot
- guns:** (n) weapons, weaponry, arms, arsenal, armaments, artillery
- habits:** (n) behavior, decorum, pratique
- hack:** (v) chop, cut down, rip, gash, mutilate, fell; (adj, v) chop up; (n) hacker, drudge, nag, incision
- hair:** (n) coat, coma, haircloth, pile, locks, filament, fleece, fur, hairbreadth, down, forelock
- hairs:** (n) hair
- half:** (adj) moiety, part, short, defective; (n) semi, mediety, halve, division, piece, first half; (adv) partly. ANTONYMS: (adj, n) all; (adj) fully, complete
- half-moon:** (n) curve, arc
- half-year:** (n) semester
- hall:** (n) mansion, vestibule, lobby, foyer, auditorium, court, entrance hall, anteroom, concourse; (n, v) corridor, passage
- halter:** (n) gibbet, rein, bridle, gallow, rope, noose, cestus, collar, drop; (v) confine, cramp
- hand:** (v) give, pass, commit, bestow, afford, communicate, consign; (n) deal, worker, aid, applause. ANTONYMS: (n) boss, foot; (v) take
- hands:** (n) custody, keeping, personnel, safekeeping, hold, shift, workforce, men, manpower, guardianship, full complement
- hang:** (adj, n, v) suspend; (v) dangle, depend, drape, float, fall, hover, append, string up; (n, v) delay; (adj) hung
- hanging:** (n) execution, curtain, arras, wall hanging; (adj) suspended, pendent, pendant, pendulous, hung, pending; (n, v) suspension
- hangman:** (n) executioner, headsman, hanger, tormentor, tiger, boggle, crossword puzzle, scrabble, wild beast, hyena
- happily:** (adv) fortunately, joyously, joyfully, merrily, luckily, gladly, blissfully, cheerfully, felicitously, providentially, successfully. ANTONYMS: (adv) miserably, unhappily, sadly, unfortunately, unsuccessfully, reluctantly, gloomily, discontentedly, despondently, negatively, grudgingly
- happy:** (adj) felicitous, contented, gay, buoyant, content, gleeful, gratified, pleasant, glad, carefree; (adj, n) auspicious. ANTONYMS: (adj) sad, depressed, dejected, sorrowful, miserable, unlucky, sorry, reluctant, irritable, unfortunately, gloomy
- hard:** (adj, n) austere, rough; (adj, v) grave, severe, acute; (adj) bad, difficult, strong, callous, cruel, tough. ANTONYMS: (adj) easy,

- kind, soggy, tender, merciful, yielding, simple; (adv) lightly, gently, lackadaisically; (adj, adv) flexible
- hare**: (n) leporid, cony, puss, doe, jackrabbit, coney; (adj) antelope, courser, eagle, gazelle, greyhound
- hark**: (v) harken, hear, hearken, heed, listen in; (n) look here, look you, look
- harlotry**: (n) whoredom, harlot, strumpet, ribaldry, advoury, courtesanship, adultery, cuckoldom, concubinage, putanism; (adj) stupration
- harm**: (adj, n, v) damage, hurt; (adj, n) evil, detriment, injury; (n, v) abuse, wound, blemish, disadvantage; (n) bruise; (adj, v) injure. ANTONYMS: (n, v) benefit, respect, help; (n) reparation, service; (v) enable, spoil, protect, defend, repair
- harmless**: (adj) safe, benign, inoffensive, hurtless, innocent, innoxious, intact, simple; (n) silly; (adj, n) foolish; (v) weaponless. ANTONYMS: (adj) lethal, damaging, destructive, poisonous, toxic, serious, offensive, malicious, hurtful, noxious, unpleasant
- harness**: (adj, n) strap, tether; (n, v) yoke, rein, couple, check; (adj, v) hitch; (v) wear, equip, limit, use. ANTONYM: (v) undo
- harry**: (v) plague, badger, disturb, afflict, bother, hassle, maraud, pester, devastate; (adj, v) molest, worry
- harsh**: (adj, v) sharp, bitter; (adj, n) grating, coarse, austere, discordant; (adj) grim, cruel, crude, unkind, stern. ANTONYMS: (adj) gentle, soft, harmonious, pleasant, lenient, kind, melodious, sweet, mild, lush, friendly
- haste**: (n, v) hurry, dash, dispatch, rush; (n) celerity, expedition, rapidity, speed, bustle, hastiness, quickness. ANTONYMS: (n) delay, patience, forethought, caution
- hastily**: (adv) hurriedly, rapidly, quickly, rashly, promptly, suddenly, thoughtlessly, impetuously, swiftly, imprudently, speedily. ANTONYMS: (adv) carefully, unhurriedly, industriously, sensibly, prudently, late, calmly, thoroughly, patiently, gradually, cautiously
- hate**: (v) abhor, detest, loathe, abominate; (n) enmity, abhorrence, detestation, hatred, animosity, antipathy, aversion. ANTONYMS: (n, v) like; (v) adore, cherish, admire; (n) attraction, liking, delight, adoration
- hated**: (adj) despised, disliked, not liked, reviled, scorned, unloved, unpopular. ANTONYM: (adj) precious
- hateful**: (adj) disgusting, execrable, nasty, abominable, hideous, despicable, repulsive, distasteful, foul; (adj, v) odious, obnoxious. ANTONYMS: (adj) delightful, kind, nice, benign, desirable
- haughtiness**: (n) pride, disdain, condescension, conceit, snobbishness, lordliness, imperiousness, hauteur, contempt, superiority, arrogant. ANTONYMS: (n) humility, humbleness
- haughty**: (adj) supercilious, arrogant, assuming, contemptuous, proud, lordly, cavalier, vain, contumelious, grand; (n) boastful. ANTONYMS: (adj) modest, meek, subservient, unassuming, considerate, deferential
- haunt**: (n, v) resort, ghost; (n) den, hangout, home; (v) pursue, follow, stalk, afflict, persecute; (adj) harass
- haunting**: (adj) moving, memorable, unforgettable, beguiling, attractive, ominous, weird, treasured, evocative, etched in your mind, deep. ANTONYMS: (adj) forgettable, unremarkable
- having**: (n) estate, possession, acceptance, enjoyment
- havoc**: (n) devastation, mayhem, destruction, damage, demolition, debacle, wreckage, waste, chaos, downfall; (n, v) carnage. ANTONYMS: (n) peace, calm
- hazard**: (n, v) chance, venture, endanger, peril, adventure, bet, wager; (n) danger, fortune, jeopardy, accident. ANTONYMS: (n) safety, security; (v) protect
- head**: (n) captain, boss, froth, foam, crown, chieftain; (n, v) point, lead; (adj, n, v) front; (v) capital, direct. ANTONYMS: (adj, n) subordinate; (n) end, beginning, foot, mouth, rear, tail, body, underling, base; (adj) minor
- heads**: (n) conspectus, contents, prospectus, syllabus, synopsis, public, textbook, people, outlines, head stick
- heady**: (adj) hot, intoxicating, exciting, keen, headstrong, strong, acute, quick, rude, vehement, brash. ANTONYMS: (adj) bored, cautious, dull, mild, weak, bland
- health**: (n) condition, fitness, welfare, pledge, strength, form, hygiene, sanitation, salubrity, shape; (adj) sanitary
- hear**: (int, v) attend; (v) find out, discover, understand, apprehend, hark, learn, try, examine, listen; (adj) heard
- heard**: (n) hearing
- hearing**: (n) audition, ear, auditory sense, trial, consultation, reach, auscultation, inquiry; (n, v) earshot, sound; (adj, n) audience
- hears**: (v) hear
- heart**: (adj, n) core, gist, marrow; (n) spirit, center, essence, basis, kernel, crux, breast, hub. ANTONYMS: (n) body, surface
- hearts**: (n) Black Maria, spades
- heat**: (adj, n) fever, excitement, passion; (v) bake, burn; (n) warmth, fervor, summer, estrus; (n, v) fire; (adj) flush. ANTONYMS: (n) cold, chill, coldness, anestrus, apathy, coolness, dryness, indifference
- heaven**: (n) Eden, firmament, bliss, Elysium, sky, nirvana, glory, Elysian Fields, Garden of Eden, utopia; (adj) celestial. ANTONYM: (n) misery
- heavens**: (n) firmament, heaven, sky, welkin, sphere, atmosphere, celestial sphere, space, skies, area, vault of heaven
- heavy**: (adj, n) dull; (adj) deep, fat, dense, grave, dark, full, gross, thick, bulky; (adj, adv) hard. ANTONYMS: (adj) slim, easy, thin, slight, skinny, puny, gentle, insubstantial, animated, nimble, entertaining
- hedge**: (v) fudge, dodge, elude, evade, skirt, duck, avoid, circumvent, equivocate; (n) barrier, hedging. ANTONYM: (v) confront
- heinously**: (adv) atrociously, hideously, odiously, nefariously, flagitiously, hatefully, abhorrently, awfully, villainously, wickedly, revoltingly
- heirs**: (n) family, posterity, issue
- held**: (adj) absorbed, confined, kept, apprehended, seized, supposed, reputed, tenable, thought, trapped; (v) detain
- hell**: (n) blaze, Hades, underworld, perdition, inferno, pandemonium, netherworld, Abaddon, Gehenna, purgatory, trial. ANTONYM: (n) paradise
- help**: (n, v) assist, assistance, support,

- benefit, favor, avail, cure, assistant; (v) facilitate, ease, alleviate.
ANTONYMS: (n) hindrance, detriment, interference, damage, disadvantage, disservice, manager; (v) worsen, aggravate, halt, hurt
- helpful:** (adj) beneficial, useful, friendly, advantageous, handy, convenient; (adj, n) favorable, benevolent, beneficent, kindly; (adj, v) adjuvant. **ANTONYMS:** (adj) unhelpful, uncooperative, worthless, negative, disruptive, reticent, neglectful, detrimental, confusing, hopeless, harmful
- henceforth:** (adv) hence, in future, after this; (adj) following
- henry:** (n) physicist, scag, smack, William Henry, horse, diacetylmorphine, Patrick Henry, Joseph Henry
- hercules:** (adj, n) atlas; (n) atlantes, Caryatides, Samson, Alcides, giant, Goliath, Herakles, Cyclops, Persides; (adj) superman
- hereafter:** (adv) thereafter, from now on, hence, henceforth, hereinafter, afterwards; (n) afterlife, futurity, time to come, great beyond, future life
- herein:** (adv) here, therein
- herring:** (n) brisling, bloater, Whitesalted herring, shad, clupeid fish, Atlantic herring, anchovies, food fish, Isospondyli, order Isospondyli, Picton herring
- hest:** (n) bidding, behest, order, dictum, act, fiat, nod, injunction, ordinance, call, beck
- hide:** (n, v) cover, disguise, shelter, veil; (adj, v) obscure; (n) fur, fell, coat; (v) bury, mask; (adj, n, v) darken. **ANTONYMS:** (v) show, expose, express, divulge, unearth, amplify, advertise, clarify
- high:** (adj, v) elevated; (adj) great, expensive, distinguished, lofty, tall, exalted, heavy, dear; (n) chief; (v) bad. **ANTONYMS:** (adj, n) low; (adj) deep, short, sober, reasonable, sad, resonant, lowly, husky, unimportant; (n) depression
- higher:** (adj) greater, upper, major, senior, over, more, better, advanced, bigger; (prep) above, upon. **ANTONYMS:** (adj) basic, junior, lower
- highest:** (adj, n) most; (adj) best, chief, foremost, first, supreme, topmost, extreme, utmost, top, uppermost. **ANTONYMS:** (adj) bottom, minor
- highly:** (adv) greatly, extremely, much, loftily, exceedingly, mightily, eminently, toweringly, too, largely; (adj, adv) very. **ANTONYMS:** (adv) insignificantly, poorly, simply, slightly, ill
- highness:** (n) excellency, altitude, loftiness, nobility, greatness, eminence, size, stateliness, majesty, high, grandeur
- hill:** (n, v) gradient, bank, ascent, acclivity, rise; (n) mound, elevation, embankment, hillock, knoll, mountain. **ANTONYMS:** (n) valley, hollow
- himself:** (pron) herself, themselves, yourself, itself; (adj) myself; (n) yourselves
- hind:** (adj, n) rear; (adj) after, posterior, hindermost; (n) doe, clown, peasant, roe, countryman, servant; (v) hinder
- hither:** (adv) here, whither, hitherward, thither
- hold:** (n, v) keep, grip, grasp, entertain; (v) endure, detain, adhere, bear, have, contain, comprise. **ANTONYMS:** (v) fail, disagree, lose, free, deny, remove, lack; (n) separation, repulsion
- hole:** (adj, n) gap; (n) aperture, den, hollow, crack, pocket, break, lair, pit, fix, depression. **ANTONYMS:** (n) mansion, mend
- holiday:** (n, v) vacation; (n) festival, time off, sabbath, break, celebration, holy day, leisure, recess; (v) fete; (adj) festive
- holla:** (n) bellowing, bellow, vociferation, outcry, yell, shout, yowl, boom, holler, roaring, roar
- holland:** (n) Netherlands, Dutch, hollands, Kingdom of the Netherlands
- hollow:** (adj, n) blank; (n) cavity, depression, cave, dell; (adj) empty, false; (adj, n, v) concave; (n, v) excavate, dent, scoop. **ANTONYMS:** (adj) convex, sincere, true, full, meaningful, cramped, valid; (n) hump, bump, hill, lump
- holy:** (adj) devout, divine, heavenly, religious, blessed, hallowed, spiritual, devotional, pure; (adj, adv) saintly; (adv) sacredly. **ANTONYMS:** (adj) irreligious, unholy
- home:** (n) domicile, abode, house, residence, base, place, dwelling, family, habitation; (adj) domestic; (adj, n) household. **ANTONYMS:** (adj) external, national, public, away, foreign; (adv) out
- homo:** (n) gay, fellow, lesbian, homosexual, human being, human, man, ad hominem, guy, one, somebody
- honest:** (adj) fair, genuine, sincere, good, equitable, artless, heartfelt, guileless, frank, forthright, faithful. **ANTONYMS:** (adj) lying, misleading, guarded, corrupt, disloyal, unwholesome, discourteous, disreputable, fictional, crafty, crooked
- honesty:** (adj, n) candor, justice, fidelity, equity; (n) integrity, fairness, candidness, probity, frankness, rectitude, faith. **ANTONYMS:** (n) dishonesty, wickedness, treachery, deceit, deception, deviousness, decadence, affectation, caution, evasiveness, injustice
- honey:** (n) dear, love, beloved, nectar, sweetheart, dearest, duck, molasses, sugar, baby; (v) sweeten
- honor:** (n, v) respect, reputation, glory, fame, reward; (n) award, accolade, reverence; (v) celebrate; (adj, n, v) worship, grace. **ANTONYMS:** (n, v) dishonor, disgrace; (n) shame, humiliation, wickedness, contempt, insult; (v) break, ignore, disrespect, discredit
- honour:** (n) fame, award, dignity, homage, celebrity, accolade, reputation; (n, v) honor; (v) respect, celebrate, dignify. **ANTONYMS:** (n, v) dishonor; (v) disrespect
- honourable:** (adj) estimable, reverend, venerable, glorious, honorable, distinguished, above-board, good, worthy, right, noble
- honours:** (n) first, honors, degree, academic degree
- hope:** (n, v) trust, desire; (n) aspiration, faith, belief, expectation, confidence, expectancy, anticipation; (v) confide, anticipate. **ANTONYMS:** (n) reality, past, pessimism, distrust, independence
- horrible:** (adj) awful, fearful, frightful, abominable, grisly, formidable, dire, ghastly, dreadful, fearsome; (adj, v) horrid. **ANTONYMS:** (adj) wonderful, lovely, nice, lovable, fair, delightful, slight, appealing, minor, attractive, great
- horribly:** (adv) horrifically, awfully, terrifically, hideously, atrociously, appallingly; (adj, adv) frightfully, terribly, fearfully, shockingly; (adj)

- ghastly. ANTONYMS: (adv) pleasantly, wonderfully, kindly, sweetly
- horse:** (n, v) mount; (n) buck, heroin, junk, charger, knight, pony, rider, trestle, eohippus, dog
- horseback:** (n) hogback, body part
- horsemanship:** (adj) airmanship, marksmanship, seamanship; (v) ride and tie; (n) skill, manege, equestrianism, attainment, acquisition, acquirement, accomplishment
- horses:** (n) stock, equidae, domestic animals, cattle, extinct animals, asses, pigs, sheep, family equidae, farm animals, force
- hose:** (n) stocking, pipe, tights, hosepipe, hosiery, fire hose, airline, trunk hose; (v) water, cheat; (n, v) wash
- host:** (n) horde, flock, army, mob, troop, multitude, throng, emcee, mass, swarm; (adj, n) legion. ANTONYMS: (n) guest, few
- hostess:** (n) mistress, air hostess, flight attendant, housewife, steward, innkeeper, landlady, prostitute, host
- hostile:** (adj) aggressive, contrary, adverse, warlike, belligerent, unfavorable, averse, opposed, antagonistic, inimical, irreconcilable. ANTONYMS: (adj) soothing, warm, allied, open, amicable, favorable, sympathetic, gentle, harmonious, hospitable, lush
- hostility:** (n) animosity, antagonism, aggression, feud, aversion, animus, bitterness, hatred, rancor, bad blood, conflict. ANTONYMS: (n) closeness, goodwill, accord, friendship, receptiveness, peace, receptivity, cooperation, ease, gentleness, harmony
- hotspur:** (adj) madcap, daredevil, bully, enfant perdu, bravo, fire eater, scapegrace, hotspurred, desperado; (n) Percy, sir Henry Percy
- hour:** (n) clock, o'clock, hours, time, hr, term, nonce, moment, occasion, dawn, dusk
- hourly:** (adv) always, by the hour, daily, often, constantly, continually, frequently; (adj) horary, continual, ephemeral; (n) an hour
- hours:** (n) period, duty period; (adv) o'clock
- house:** (adj, n, v) family; (adj, n) home; (v) accommodate; (n) dwelling, firm, abode, domicile, edifice, habitation, housing; (n, v) lodge. ANTONYM: (adj) public
- howl:** (n, v) cry, roar, scream, bark, shout, yell, bay, yelp; (v) bawl, growl, yawl. ANTONYM: (v) laugh
- huge:** (adj) vast, immense, large, gigantic, enormous, extensive, great, colossal, elephantine, major, considerable. ANTONYMS: (adj) insignificant, miniature, small, affordable, compact, measly, minor, minute, slight, slim
- humility:** (n) diffidence, modesty, submission, shyness, meekness, lowliness, timidity, trait, humiliation, resignation; (adj) veneration. ANTONYMS: (n) haughtiness, affectation, conceit, arrogance
- humour:** (n) fun, wit, witticism, body fluid, temper, mood, amiability, drollery, disposition; (adj) humorous; (v) gratify
- hundred:** (adj) a hundred, one hundred, many; (adj, n) c; (n) cent, centred, riding, lathe, soke, tithing, carbon
- hung:** (n) hanging; (v) Heng; (adj) fatigued, puzzled, decorated
- hurt:** (adj, n, v) damage, detriment; (adj, n) evil; (n, v) wound, pain, ache, distress; (n) disadvantage, lesion; (v) afflict; (adj, v) injure. ANTONYMS: (adj) unhurt, unaffected, healed; (v) encourage, please, protect, repair, defend; (n, v) help; (n) reparation, pleasure
- husband:** (v) conserve, economize, preserve, save; (n) consort, hubby, man, fellow, lover, master, mate. ANTONYMS: (n) wife, bachelor
- idle:** (adj) lazy, indolent, inactive, free, unfounded, fruitless, baseless, groundless, frivolous, empty, disengaged. ANTONYMS: (adj) active, employed, industrious, energetic, meaningful, productive, worthwhile, diligent; (v) change, run, work
- ignominy:** (n) disgrace, dishonor, shame, reproach, contempt, disrepute, degradation, discredit, scandal; (adj, n) odium; (adj) opprobrium. ANTONYMS: (n) success, glorification, pride
- ignorance:** (n) illiteracy, nescience, folly, unwisdom, innocence, denseness, ignorancy, stupidity, obtuseness, tabula rasa, unawareness. ANTONYMS: (n) intelligence, acquaintance, education
- ignorant:** (adj) unconscious, unwitting, rude, illiterate, uneducated, blind, dull, unaware, uninformed, unlearned, innocent. ANTONYMS: (adj) conscious, versed, cultured, educated, informed, wary, literate, aware, polite
- image:** (n, v) picture, fancy, design; (n) impression, conception, effigy, idea, form, resemblance, epitome; (v) depict. ANTONYM: (n) reality
- imitate:** (n, v) duplicate; (v) forge, ape, emulate, follow, feign, counterfeit, mimic, mock, assume, act
- immediately:** (adv) instantly, presently, readily, rapidly, quickly, promptly, instantaneously, speedily, right; (adj, adv) at once, forthwith. ANTONYMS: (adv) slowly, whenever, gradually, now, eventually
- impatient:** (adj) eager, anxious, petulant, fidgety, vexed, keen, edgy, quick, avid, irritable, fretful. ANTONYMS: (adj) patient, enduring, unenthusiastic, calm, happy, relaxed, slow
- import:** (n, v) matter, sense, denote; (n) meaning, effect, connotation, implication, moment, significance, value; (v) imply. ANTONYMS: (n, v) export; (n) insignificance, inconsequence, triviality
- impressed:** (adj) touched, bewildered, amazed, susceptible, stupefied, stunned, confused, bemused; (v) imprinted, stamped, carved. ANTONYM: (adj) unimpressed
- imprisoning:** (n) penalizing, punishing, fining, disciplining
- impudent:** (adj, n) bold, daring; (adj) disrespectful, audacious, impertinent, brassy, barefaced, brazen, insolent, brash, cheeky. ANTONYMS: (adj) polite, cowardly
- inch:** (n) in, bit, column inch, morsel; (v) crawl, creep, ease; (adj) tatter, mite, seed, shove
- inclination:** (n, v) desire, bent; (n) fancy, affection, tendency, leaning, drift, appetite, dip, proclivity, bias. ANTONYMS: (n) disinclination, reluctance, aversion, indifference, unwillingness, antipathy, dislike, horror
- inclining:** (adj) oblique, shelving; (n) leaning, tendency, disposition, movement, proclivity, sentiment, propensity, predilection, partiality
- incomprehensible:** (adj) inapprehensible, inscrutable, inarticulate, abstruse, cryptic,

- unfathomable, puzzling, obscure, inexplicable, inconceivable, unaccountable. ANTONYMS: (adj) comprehensible, explicable, understandable, intelligible, legible, obvious, straightforward
- indeed:** (adv) certainly, exactly, in reality, surely, of course, assuredly, as a matter of fact, admittedly; (adj, adv) really, much; (n) yes. ANTONYMS: (adv) possibly, doubtfully
- indent:** (n, v) dent, indenture, notch, hollow; (v) impress, cut, nick, score; (n) indentation, impression; (adj, v) scollop. ANTONYMS: (v) straighten, fill
- indenture:** (n, v) indent; (n) deed, covenant, agreement, contract, indentation, notch, assurance, charter; (v) bind, oblige
- india:** (n) Indian, crotalaria spectabilis, Africa, Bharat, Dovyalis, genus Dovyalis, IND, Indian rattlebox
- indirect:** (adj) collateral, incidental, crooked, devious, oblique, roundabout, secondary, side, tortuous, winding, disingenuous. ANTONYMS: (adj) overt, straight, concrete, lineal, explicit
- indirectly:** (adv) circuitously, roundaboutly, collaterally, tortuously, windingly, sidelongly, incidentally, meanderingly, secondarily, discursively; (n) curved shape. ANTONYMS: (adv) straight, personally, frankly
- induction:** (n) initiation, deduction, elicitation, inductance, beginning, installation, introduction, enthronement, influence, presentation, coronation
- industry:** (n) application, diligence, effort, assiduity, industriousness, trade, toil, labor, work, assiduousness, exertion. ANTONYM: (n) sloth
- infant:** (n) child, babe, minor, nursling, youngster, chick, toddler, suckling, kid, pappoose; (adj, n) juvenile
- infidel:** (adj, n) heathen, pagan, unbeliever, skeptic, deist; (n) gentile, idolater, freethinker, paynim, miscreant; (adj) pyrrhonist
- infinitely:** (adv) greatly, vastly, immensely, immeasurably, boundlessly, enormously, unboundedly, hugely, ceaselessly, unendingly; (adj, adv) incalculably. ANTONYM: (adv) finitely
- inform:** (v) acquaint, impart, advise, enlighten, announce, tell, familiarize, explain, advertise, apprise, warn
- ingrate:** (adj) ungrateful, thankless, insensible of benefits, wanting in gratitude, displeasing; (n) thankless wretch
- iniquity:** (adj, n) depravity; (n) inequity, wickedness, immorality, injustice, crime, sin, vice, darkness, villainy, sinfulness. ANTONYMS: (n) goodness, good
- inkeeper:** (n) victualer, landlord, Boniface, hostess, hotel keeper, victualler, padrone, emcee, horde
- innocence:** (n) blamelessness, chastity, ignorance, ingenuousness, purity, gullibility, artlessness, innocent, simplicity, harmlessness, guiltlessness. ANTONYMS: (n) sophistication, experience, fault, dirtiness, wariness, dishonesty
- innocency:** (n) innocence
- inordinate:** (adj) immoderate, extravagant, exorbitant, undue, exuberant, unconscionable, unreasonable, fulsome, irregular, extreme, preposterous. ANTONYMS: (adj) moderate, small
- insensible:** (adj) imperceptible, numb, unconscious, callous, dull, unaware, apathetic, impassive, indiscernible, comatose, impassible. ANTONYMS: (adj) sensible, conscious, sensitive, awake, alive, compassionate, concerned, aware
- inside:** (adj, n) interior, middle, center; (adj) internal, indoor; (prep) per; (adv) inwardly, indoors, within, at heart, inwards. ANTONYMS: (adj, n) exterior; (adj) free, external, outdoor, public; (adj, adv) outer; (prep) out; (adv) outwardly; (n) edge
- instant:** (adj, n) present; (adj) immediate, prompt; (n) flash, minute, jiffy, point, second; (adj, v) exigent; (adj, n, v) pressing, urgent. ANTONYMS: (n) age, eternity; (adj) considered, delayed, slow
- instead:** (adv) instead of, alternatively, as an alternative, in place of, more willingly, to compensate for, sooner, preferably, otherwise, on the other hand; (n) lieu
- instinct:** (n) impulse, urge, aptitude, gift, feeling, sixth sense, inherent aptitude, knack, inspiration, talent, genius
- insulting:** (adj) contemptuous, insolent, injurious, offensive, scurrilous, defamatory, opprobrious, rude, disgraceful, disdainful, impolite. ANTONYMS: (adj) courteous, conciliatory, polite, generous, cordial
- insurrection:** (n) mutiny, uprising, revolt, outbreak, rising, disturbance, sedition, commotion, revolution, riot; (n, v) rebellion
- intelligence:** (n) cleverness, intellect, news, tidings, understanding, acumen, mentality, knowledge, brains, comprehension, brainpower. ANTONYMS: (n) stupidity, emotion, slowness, foolishness, ineptness
- intend:** (v) destine, design, mean, aim, determine, denote, contemplate, plan, purpose, consider, believe. ANTONYM: (v) improvise
- intended:** (adj) deliberate, calculated, destined, knowing, meant, planned, premeditated, prospective, willful, designed; (adj, v) voluntary. ANTONYMS: (adj) accidental, involuntary, unintended, spontaneous, unconscious
- intent:** (n) idea, intention, design, spirit, meaning, import, goal, purpose; (adj, n) attentive; (adj) absorbed, engrossed
- interest:** (n, v) advantage, care, benefit; (adj, v) engage; (n) affair, account, gain, hobby, eagerness, enthusiasm, sake. ANTONYMS: (n) indifference, apathy, boredom, distraction, hostility, detachment, inattention, repulsion; (v) repel, appall
- intestine:** (n) bowel, gut, intestines, guts, bowels, small intestine, viscera; (adj) domestic, internal, intestinal, inner
- intolerable:** (adj) unbearable, insupportable, painful, obnoxious, detestable, inexcusable, deplorable, undesirable, hard, excruciating, difficult. ANTONYMS: (adj) bearable, tolerable, acceptable, reasonable, nice, understandable, lovable, excusable, inoffensive, manageable
- invisible:** (adj) obscure, hidden, inconspicuous, intangible, sightless, concealed, impalpable, occult, indiscernible, unappreciable, unseen. ANTONYMS: (adj) obvious, conspicuous, noticeable, palpable
- inward:** (adj) inner, intrinsic, internal, interior, intestine, inherent,

- domestic; (adv) inwardly, inwards, in; (n) innards. ANTONYMS: (adj, adv) outward; (adj) outgoing, external
- Irish:** (adj) Milesian, Canadian; (n) ERSE, Irish whiskey, poteen, Irish Gaelic, Irish whisky, Irish people, the Irish
- iron:** (v) firm, flatten; (n) Fe, chain, cast iron, irons; (adj) hard, adamant, steel, harsh, tenacious
- irregular:** (adj) atypical, abnormal, erratic, anomalous, eccentric, broken, sporadic, disorderly, strange, changeable; (adj, n) guerilla. ANTONYMS: (adj) symmetrical, normal, smooth, constant, even, steady, compact, cyclic, equal, frequent, permanent
- issue:** (v) emanate, arise, emerge; (n) aftermath, progeny, consequence, effect; (n, v) egress, release, exit, result. ANTONYMS: (v) conceal, trickle, withhold; (n) resolution
- item:** (n) detail, article, entry, point, thing, subject, object, affair, event, part, particular
- iteration:** (n) iterance, reiteration, run, succession, frequency, repeating, recurrence, rehearsal, backbone, stereotypy, grit
- itself:** (adj) herself, self, oneself, personally, myself, themselves, yourself
- jack:** (n) flag, jackass, mariner, fellow, jackfruit, sailor, jackscrew, socket, blue Peter, amberfish, crevalle jack
- jade:** (adj, v) weary, tire; (v) exhaust, pall, fag, harass, wear; (n, v) bore; (n) hussy, horse, nag
- jeering:** (adj, n) mocking; (n) jeer, scoffing, mockery, derision, scoff, scorn, banter; (adj) taunting, gibelike; (v) deride. ANTONYM: (n) clapping
- jerkin:** (n) jacket, doublet, barbe, CHUDDER, waistcoat, jubbah, talma jacket, pilot jacket, pajamas, oilskins, gabardine
- jest:** (n) gag, gibe, quip, game; (n, v) jape; (v) banter, jeer, deride, gird, sneer, clown
- john:** (n) can, bathroom, convenience, customer, privy, loo, lav, lavatory, Saint John the Apostle, Saint John; (adj, n) toilet
- join:** (v) unite, connect, associate, combine, graft, assemble, attach, affiliate, meet, get together; (n, v) link. ANTONYMS: (v) separate, secede, detach, undo, disjoin, exclude, leave, disconnect, diverge,
- refrain, untie
- joined:** (adj) coupled, united, allied, connected, joint, associated, linked, amalgamated, concerted, incorporated; (n) joining. ANTONYMS: (adj) disjointed, rival
- judge:** (v) consider, think, evaluate, believe, condemn, assess, calculate, guess; (n) arbitrator, arbiter; (n, v) umpire. ANTONYM: (v) doubt
- jumps:** (n) fit, nervousness, tension, anxiety, jitters
- justice:** (adj, n) equity, right, integrity, honesty; (n) judge, impartiality, judicature, jurist, morality, justness; (adj) just. ANTONYMS: (n) unfairness, wickedness
- keen:** (adj, v) eager, fresh, biting, brisk, avid; (adj) sharp, intense, intelligent, enthusiastic, exquisite, piercing. ANTONYMS: (adj) indifferent, apathetic, unenthusiastic, blunt, unwilling, reluctant, passive, stupid, unconcerned, lukewarm, disinterested
- keep:** (n, v) hold; (v) preserve, retain, defend, guard, maintain, continue, have, save, confine, observe. ANTONYMS: (v) lose, neglect, entrust, return, let, discontinue, reimburse, allow, stop, destroy, break
- keeping:** (n) care, conservation, charge, guardianship, maintenance, holding, observance, storage, conformation, consistency, conformity
- kept:** (adj) reserved, preserve, retained, remain, store, reserve, hold, lodge, keep, retain, detained. ANTONYM: (adj) broken
- kill:** (n, v) assassinate, destroy; (v) erase, annihilate, eliminate, extinguish, finish, blast, decimate, execute, eradicate. ANTONYMS: (v) revitalize, revive; (n) hunter
- killing:** (n) carnage, manslaughter, murder, kill, cleanup, bloodshed, assassination, massacre; (v) captivating; (adj) fatal, draining. ANTONYM: (n) preservation
- kind:** (n) sort, form, class, variety, breed; (adj, n) helpful, good, humane, friendly, gentle; (adj) generous. ANTONYMS: (adj) unkind, cruel, hardhearted, mean, merciless, nasty, spiteful, uncaring, upsetting, callous, disagreeable
- kindled:** (adj) enkindled, lighted, lit, burning
- kindred:** (adj) cognate, akin, similar, allied, related; (n) kin, consanguinity, relation, folk, folks, kin group
- kine:** (n) cows, cattle, cow, bull, ox, beef, Bos Taurus, bullock, oxen, milker, KY
- king:** (n) mogul, sovereign, chief, crown, tycoon, baron, ruler, magnate, majesty, rex, power. ANTONYM: (n) queen
- kingdom:** (n) domain, realm, state, empire, dominion, territory, nation, crown, monarchy, department, land
- kinsman:** (n) relation, relative, kin, kindred, kinswoman, description, forefather, countryman, detail, consanguinity; (v) confederate
- kiss:** (n, v) caress, brush, embrace, touch; (n) osculation, salute, lip, Kiss of peace, kiss hands; (v) osculate, love
- kitten:** (n) cat, foal, kitty, colt, foetus; (v) teem, flower, fructify, bear fruit, farrow, EAN
- knave:** (n) cheat, jack, blackguard, crook, knacker, villain, cad, scalawag, scallywag, scoundrel, varlet
- knee:** (n) bracket, articulation, joint, kneel, knee joint, genu, articulation genus, scythe, zigzag, sickle, bend
- knew:** (adj) known; (v) recognize, wist
- knight:** (n) horseman, horse, chevalier, banneret, warrior, steed, knighthood, rider, heroin, h; (v) dub
- knighthood:** (n) chivalry, knight, nobility, aristocracy
- knocking:** (n) sound, bang, beating, hit, rap, strike, belt, criticism, bash
- knout:** (n) bow, cluster, lump, gang, joint; (v) entangle, knit, bind; (n, v) tie, loop, tangle. ANTONYMS: (v) unravel, undo, unknot, disentangle
- knowing:** (adj, v) canny, crafty, wise; (adj, n) clever; (adj) conscious, aware, ingenious, intelligent, bright, conversant, smart. ANTONYMS: (adj) naive, uncomprehending, unconscious
- known:** (adj) familiar, knew, conscious, certain, famous, know, eminent, plain, accepted, published, acknowledged. ANTONYMS: (adj) unknown, secret, unidentified, unfamiliar
- labour:** (n, v) travail, labor, toil; (v) grind, fag, drudgery; (n) exertion, employment, confinement, childbed, business
- labouring:** (adj) drudging, work, working, busy, toiling

- lack:** (n, v) deficiency, need, destitution; (n) default, defect, dearth, absence, insufficiency, deficit, poverty; (v) fail.
ANTONYMS: (n) abundance, excess, provision, adequacy, affluence, sufficiency, plethora, supply; (v) have, own, possess
- ladder:** (n, v) run; (n) stair, stepladder, steps, stairs, degree, washboard, flight of stairs, stile, stairway, staircase
- lady:** (n) gentlewoman, Mrs, duchess, countess, spouse, madam, ma'am, milady, matron, woman; (v) squaw.
ANTONYM: (n) Lord
- laid:** (adj) layed, lay, place, placed, put, situated, arranged, determined, dictated, hardened, ordered
- lamp:** (n) light, lantern, beacon, headlight, flashbulb, flashgun, table lamp, oil lamp, storm lantern; (n, v) look; (v) behold
- lancaster:** (n) house of Lancaster, Lancastrian line
- land:** (n) country, earth, soil, kingdom, field, nation, estate, domain; (v) disembark, debark, get.
ANTONYMS: (adj) aquatic, amphibious; (n) sea; (v) lose, depart, embark
- lane:** (n) alley, road, path, passage, avenue, way, track, aisle, side street, line, artery
- language:** (n) speech, expression, lingo, diction, tongue, idiom, jargon, conversation, word, words, terminology
- lantern:** (n) beacon, light, dormer, tube, lighting fitting, bedside light, street light, street lamp, oil lamp, lime light, lanthorn
- larger:** (adj) bigger, big, more, major, large, greater, largest, exceed, superior, generously proportioned, excel
- lately:** (adv) tardily, newly, freshly, belatedly, slowly, latterly, deadily; (adj, adv) anew, late, afresh; (adj) recent
- lath:** (n) fillet, spline, batten, plank, list, ribbon, strip, rod, flat timber, spill; (v) frame
- latter:** (adj) later, last, terminal, recent, posterior, final, following, the latter, past, other, eventual.
ANTONYMS: (adj) prior, earlier
- laud:** (v) extol, glorify, eulogize, acclaim, praise, bless, celebrate, eulogy, applaud, exalt; (n, v) compliment.
ANTONYMS: (v) condemn, denigrate, disparage
- laugh:** (n, v) joke, giggle, chortle, titter, snicker; (v) smile; (n) jest, gag, jape, laughter, cackle.
ANTONYM: (v) weep
- laughing:** (adj) merry, smiling, laughable, jolly, gay, lighthearted, frolicsome, playful, pleased, dizzy; (adv) laughingly.
ANTONYM: (adj) serious
- laughter:** (n) amusement, fun, guffaw, merriment, chortle, chuckle, mirth, hilarity, giggle, derision, happiness.
ANTONYMS: (n) sadness, gloom, despair, boredom, misery, despondency
- lavish:** (v) dissipate; (adj) exuberant, generous, copious, prodigal, ample, abundant, bountiful, excessive, improvident; (adj, v) profuse.
ANTONYMS: (adj) simple, scant, economical, impoverished, frugal, unadorned, plain; (v) stint, skimp, begrudge, economize
- lazarus:** (n) Dives, pauper
- lead:** (n, v) guide; (v) conduct, direct, contribute, go, control, conduce, govern, chair, bring; (n) clue.
ANTONYMS: (v) follow, trail, descend; (n) disadvantage, inferiority
- leaden:** (adj) heavy, gray, sluggish, grey, inert, torpid, grave, languid, drab, burdensome, livid.
ANTONYM: (adj) bright
- leader:** (n) chief, guide, head, captain, boss, director, commander, chieftain, conductor, administrator, lead.
ANTONYMS: (n) straggler, laggard, supporter, underdog, inferior
- leading:** (adj, v) first, foremost; (adj) outstanding, head, great, capital; (adj, n) main, cardinal, principal; (adj, adv) ahead; (n) lead.
ANTONYMS: (adj) secondary, subordinate, following, junior, innocent, last, lousy, unimportant, worst; (adv) behind, losing
- leads:** (n) slating, pieced leads, slates, pile driving leads, tiling
- lean:** (adj, v) gaunt; (adj) emaciated, thin, bony, lank; (n, v) bend, tilt, slant, list, careen; (n) inclination.
ANTONYMS: (adj) plump, rich, chubby, greasy, stout; (v) straighten, rebel
- leaning:** (adj, n) bent, disposition, partiality; (n) propensity, bias, tendency, incline, lean; (adj) tilted, canted, inclined.
ANTONYMS: (n) antipathy, dislike; (adj) upright
- learn:** (v) get, find, ascertain, hear, find out, have, determine, con, acquire, tell; (n, v) know.
ANTONYM: (v) reject
- learning:** (n, v) erudition, enlightenment; (n) acquisition, education, culture, scholarship, wisdom, acquirement, letter, literature; (v) learn
- lease:** (n, v) rent, hire, charter, contract; (v) let, demise, engage, take; (n) rental, letting, leasing
- leash:** (n, v) tether, harness; (v) bind, curb, rope; (n) bridle, constraint, restraint, strap; (adj) grapple, belay
- least:** (n) minimum; (adj) smallest, minimal, littlest, lowest, insignificant, minutest, negligible; (adj, n) smallest amount; (adv) at least, fully.
ANTONYMS: (adj) maximum, greatest; (adj, adv) most
- leave:** (v) depart, go, abandon, desert, lead; (adj, v) forsake, quit; (n) farewell, permission, holiday; (n, v) escape.
ANTONYMS: (v) enter, arrive, stay, remain, come, approach, change, reposition, disinherit, occupy, participate
- leaves:** (n) departure, leaving, plants, trees, vegetation
- leaving:** (n) leave, exit, desertion, going, going away, farewell, departing, abandonment, withdrawal, boarding; (v) depart.
ANTONYMS: (n) arrival, greeting, Reunion; (adj) incoming
- left:** (adj) gone, absent, port, odd, remaining, larboard, gauche, sinister; (n) left hand, left wing, mitt.
ANTONYMS: (adj, adv, n) right; (adj) remaining, center, starboard, present
- legs:** (v) pegs, trotters, pins; (n) patience, pedestal, stamina
- leisure:** (n) idleness, convenience, vacation, inactivity, rest, repose, relaxation, recreation, pastime, opportunity; (adj) idle.
ANTONYM: (n) work
- lend:** (v) grant, give, advance, impart, bestow, contribute, borrow, bring, add, confer; (n) lending
- lent:** (n) Quadragesima, Lententide
- less:** (adj) inferior, wanting, minor, secondary, subordinate, deficient, minus, few; (adj, adv) lesser, lower; (adv) below.
ANTONYMS: (adj) additional; (prep) plus
- letter:** (n) epistle, mail, character, communication, alphabetic character, dispatch, note, message, memorandum, type, memo
- letters:** (n) erudition, literature,

- correspondence, lore, script, scholarship, post, print, mail, letter, polite literature
- level:** (adj, adv, v) equal; (adj, adv, n, v) flat; (n) grade, degree; (adj, v) flatten; (n, v) floor; (adj) horizontal; (v) dismantle, raze, aim, demolish. ANTONYMS: (adj) slanting, unequal, angled, unsteady, askew, rough, shaky; (adj, v) uneven; (v) raise, build, crumple
- lewd:** (adj) indecent, dirty, bawdy, filthy, abandoned, carnal, lustful, impure, debauched; (adj, v) lecherous, dissolute. ANTONYMS: (adj) decent, refined, chaste, clean
- lewdly:** (adv) libidiously, salaciously, lustfully, lasciviously, licentiously, loosely, bawdily, wantonly, unchastely, lecherously, ribaldly
- licence:** (n, v) permit, allow, licence; (n) allowance, freedom, permission, liberty, authority, authorization, certificate; (v) certify. ANTONYMS: (v) decertify; (n) restriction
- licked:** (adj) dumbfounded
- lief:** (adj, v) leef; (adv) fain, willingly; (adj) glad, acceptable
- liege:** (n) feudatory, liegeman, vassal, lord, liege Lord, subject, Luik; (adj) loyal, staunch, true, steady
- liegeman:** (n) feudatory, vassal, liege subject, subject, follower
- lies:** (n) fabrication, falsehood, lie, lying, deceit, defamation, denigration, dishonesty, slander, libel, treachery. ANTONYM: (n) truth
- lieutenant:** (n) captain, assistant, vicegerent, help, helper, first lieutenant, commodore, chancellor, commander, levetenant, delegate
- life:** (adj, n) animation; (n) energy, spirit, activity, dash, enthusiasm, being, biography, existence, exuberance, live. ANTONYMS: (n) death, apathy, extinction, nonexistence, lifelessness
- lift:** (n, v) raise, rise, elevator, boost, heave, hike, airlift, advance; (v) elevate, erect, filch. ANTONYMS: (v) lower, descend, drop, hinder, put, return, impose; (n, v) knock
- light:** (adj) fair, facile, faint; (adj, v) clear; (n, v) fire, glow, flame; (v) kindle, inflame, ignite; (n) illumination. ANTONYMS: (adj) heavy, fattening, nauseating, testing, stale; (n) darkness, shade, gloom, night; (v) extinguish, darken
- lighted:** (adj) illuminated, lit, light, ablaze, bright, ignited, burn, burning, ignite, kindled, lighten
- lights:** (n) illumination, burn, lung, spacing material
- likelihood:** (n) chance, odds, probability, eventuality, expectation, likeliness, prospect, expectancy, verisimilitude, appearance, option. ANTONYM: (n) improbability
- likeness:** (n) resemblance, copy, effigy, image, affinity, similarity, correspondence, facsimile; (adj, n) figure, form, semblance. ANTONYMS: (n) difference, diversity, dissimilarity, unlikeness, contrast
- liking:** (n, v) inclination; (n) fancy, appetite, taste, fondness, predilection, affection, partiality, admiration, approval, appreciation. ANTONYMS: (n) dislike, aversion, hatred, indifference, detachment, dissatisfaction, antipathy
- limb:** (n) arm, branch, member, bough, extremity, offshoot, part, leg, wing, appendage, edge
- lime:** (n) basswood, calx, lemon, limestone, quicklime, lime tree, cement, linden, calcined lime, caustic lime, burnt lime
- limit:** (v) restrain, circumscribe, restrain, check; (n, v) border, curb, confine, boundary, close; (n, prep, v) extent; (n) edge. ANTONYMS: (v) broaden, extend, increase, derestrict, allow, encourage, express, promote; (n) minimum, extension, freedom
- limits:** (n) confines, bounds, range, frontier, area, circumference, perimeter, field, margin, boundaries; (v) confine. ANTONYM: (n) middle
- line:** (n) cord, house, course, family, lineage, breed, field, ancestry, row; (adj, n) file; (n, v) order
- linen:** (n) fabric, flax, lingerie, doily, doyley, doily, cambric, underwear, underclothes, hemp; (v) muslin
- links:** (n) golf links, connections, link, linkage, contacts, union, acquaintances, associates, associations, course, link options
- lion:** (adj, n) celebrity, hero; (adj) worthy, great card, tiger; (n) Leo, cat, king of beasts, curiosity, luminary, spectacle
- lions:** (n) dogs, order Carnivora, leopards, jackals, bears, Felidae, family Felidae, cheetahs, cats, Carnivora
- lips:** (n) lip, inlet, logical inference per second, chops, porch, portal, portico, propylon, snout, door, orifice
- list:** (n) catalogue, catalog, inclination, index, calendar, enumeration; (n, v) file, tilt, schedule; (v) enter, itemize
- listening:** (v) listen, hear, obey; (n) auscultation, perception, sensing, audition, audience, earshot, auditory modality; (adj) attentive
- little:** (adj, adv) small; (adj) diminutive, insignificant, short, tiny, some, brief, petty, minute, exiguous; (adv) rather. ANTONYMS: (adj) enormous, large, important, huge, high, giant, older, old, tall; (adv) frequently, well
- live:** (adj) alive, living; (adj, v) reside, active, dwell, stay; (n, v) subsist; (v) exist, be, abide, endure. ANTONYMS: (adj) inanimate, inactive, silent, dummy, blank, recorded; (v) die, perish, expire
- livery:** (adj) liverish, bilious; (n) clothing, accouterment, uniform, complexion, legal transfer, color, hue, dye, bailment
- lives:** (n) life, living, estate, existence, earnest living
- living:** (adj) alive, live, extant, animated, active, fresh, animate, quick; (n) livelihood, life, being. ANTONYMS: (adj) inanimate; (n) death, leisure
- loathe:** (v) detest, hate, abominate, execrate, despise, loathing, dislike, disgust, disdain, contempt, nauseate. ANTONYMS: (v) like, admire, adore
- lofty:** (adj, v) high, elevated; (adj) exalted, eminent, arrogant, grand, tall, haughty, great, distinguished, majestic. ANTONYMS: (adj) short, lowly, base, modest, deferential, humble
- london:** (n) British capital, jack London, John Griffith Chaney, Greater London, capital of the united kingdom
- long:** (v) yearn, desire, hanker, languish, ache, wish; (adj, n) extensive; (n, v) hunger; (adj) extended, lengthy; (n) length. ANTONYMS: (adj) short, brief, concise
- longer:** (adj) longest, better, lengest; (adv) farther; (n) yearner, thirster
- look:** (n, v) gaze, aspect, figure; (adj, v) seem; (v) appear, expect; (n) appearance, expression, view, glance, guise. ANTONYMS: (v) back, study; (n) perusal
- looking:** (n) face, sensing, aspect,

- approximation, appearance, watching, outlook; (v) look at, examine; (adv) about; (adj) superficial
- looks:** (n) aspect, countenance, expression, manner, complexion, fashion, costume, garb
- loop:** (n, v) curve, ring, bend, circle, bight; (v) curl, entwine, knot; (n) eyelet, circuit, eye. ANTONYM: (v) uncoil
- loose:** (adj, v) lax, dissolute; (adj, n) limp, liberal, licentious; (adj) light, vague; (v) disengage, relax, release, liberate. ANTONYMS: (adj) dense, close, taut, compressed, strict, compact, wedged, secure, strong, similar; (v) confine
- lord:** (n) chief, king, noble, sir, duke, master, God, seignior, nobility, Mister, potentate. ANTONYM: (n) lady
- lose:** (v) drop, forfeit, mislay, miss, sacrifice, fall behind, fail, to lose, forget, clear, hurt. ANTONYMS: (v) find, secure, recover, earn, obtain, acquire, get, win, beat, keep, succeed
- losers:** (n) scum
- loss:** (adj, n) detriment, damage, injury, harm; (n) defeat, deprivation, deficit, destruction, forfeit, forfeiture, bereavement. ANTONYMS: (n) retrieval, appearance, victory, recovery, gaining, income, gain, accumulation, win, benefit, fortune
- lost:** (adj, v) forlorn, extinct, gone, missing, helpless; (adj) hopeless, bewildered, forgotten, disoriented, broken; (n) loss. ANTONYMS: (adj) present, found, existing, won, saved, aware
- loth:** (adj) disinclined, averse, reluctant, unwilling, indisposed, antipathetical, antipathetic, not content, shy of, repugnant; (v) averse from
- love:** (n) desire, fondness, affection, dear, liking, benevolence, charity, honey, devotion; (v) enjoy; (n, v) worship. ANTONYMS: (n, v) dislike; (n) abhorrence, hatred, aversion, detestation, detachment, indifference; (v) abhor; (adv) roughly
- loved:** (adj) beloved, pet, cherished, precious, liked, adored, respected, treasured, esteemed, valued; (n) darling. ANTONYM: (adj) hated
- lovely:** (adj) beautiful, charming, lovable, enchanting, delightful, handsome, alluring, elegant, endearing, gorgeous; (adv) comely. ANTONYMS: (adj) unpleasant, hideous, ugly, unattractive, horrifying, horrid, unappealing, repellent, detestable, dreadful, awkward
- loving:** (adj) fond, devoted, amorous, kind, friendly, ardent, attached, admiring, gentle, fatherly; (adj, v) tender. ANTONYMS: (adj) cold, uncaring, malicious, cruel, unloving, rough, paternal, indifferent, distant, disapproving, callous
- lower:** (adj, v) debase, frown, abase, scowl; (adj, n, v) degrade, diminish, humble; (v) dip, drop, cut; (adj, n) inferior. ANTONYMS: (v) raise, improve, glorify, augment, straighten, upgrade, uplift; (adj) higher, senior, over, superior
- loyal:** (adj, v) firm; (adj, n) unwavering, true, accurate; (adj) fast, steady, constant, reliable, devoted, dependable, obedient. ANTONYMS: (adj) disloyal, unfaithful, unreliable, disobedient, inconstant, treacherous, uncommitted, unpatriotic, unhelpful, fickle
- loyalty:** (n) allegiance, faith, honesty, devotion, fealty, faithfulness, dedication, integrity, commitment, attachment; (adj, n) fidelity. ANTONYMS: (n) unfaithfulness, disobedience, infidelity, treachery, impoliteness, deceit, indifference, doubt, dishonesty, unreliability
- luggage:** (n) baggage, bag, gear, grip, thing, goods, stuff, things, trunk, suitcase, pack
- lustre:** (n) brilliance, gloss, brilliancy, grandeur, splendour, effulgence, splendor, shininess, shine, sheen, brightness
- lute:** (n) harp, glue, solder, luting, gum, mortar, plaster, stucco, paste, size, wafer
- lying:** (adj) false, deceptive, mendacious, untrue, misleading, fraudulent; (n) lie, falsehood, fabrication, deceit, dishonesty. ANTONYMS: (n) honesty, truthfulness; (adj) truthful
- mackerel:** (n) scombroid, bawd, Atlantic mackerel, bass, chub mackerel, common mackerel, muskelunge, saifish, sardine, shiner, tinker
- madcap:** (adj, n) zany; (adj, v) wild, fiery; (n) lunatic, hothead, daredevil; (adj) impetuous, reckless, incautious, brash, rash. ANTONYM: (adj) cautious
- madeira:** (n) malmsey, Madeira river
- magician:** (n) enchanter, conjurer, illusionist, wizard, conjuror, thaumaturge, magicians, performer, magus, necromancer, prestidigitator
- maid:** (n) damsel, chambermaid, lass, lassie, girl, domestic, amah, virgin, maiden, housemaid, handmaid
- maiden:** (n) maid, girl, demoiselle, damosel, wench, fille, lass, miss; (adj) first, initiatory, unmarried
- maidenhead:** (n) maidenhood, mucosa, virginity, purity, virginal membrane
- mailed:** (adj) armored
- maim:** (adj, v) cripple, deface; (v) mutilate, injure, deform, mar, damage, lacerate, truncate, disable; (adj) wound
- mainly:** (adv) principally, primarily, above all, primely, especially, greatly, mostly, largely, in the main, grandly; (adj, adv) particularly
- maintain:** (v) continue, assert, aver, preserve, defend, declare, guard, conserve, affirm; (n, v) justify, allege. ANTONYMS: (v) change, neglect, abandon, transform, quit, grant, end, cancel, endanger, refute, stop
- maintenance:** (n) alimony, keep, living, care, sustenance, charge, sustainment, preservation, service, support, sustentation. ANTONYMS: (n) destruction, release, neglect
- majestically:** (adv) magnificently, regally, imperially, splendidly, nobly, sublimely, solemnly, grandly, loftily, impressively, gloriously
- majesty:** (adj, n) grandeur, splendor, nobility; (n) dignity, loftiness, magnificence, stateliness, greatness, king, royalty, highness. ANTONYMS: (n) austerity, simplicity
- major:** (adj) large, main, chief, superior, considerable, master, grave, leading, principal, huge, higher. ANTONYMS: (adj) unimportant, slight, petty, lesser, subordinate, side, little, junior, trivial, superfluous, routine
- malevolent:** (adj) malicious, malign, hateful, bitter, malefic, nasty, spiteful, vicious, virulent, baleful, unkind. ANTONYMS: (adj) kind, merciful, loving, good, benign
- manage:** (n, v) direct, govern, guide; (v) do, administer, cope, accomplish, deal, work, arrange, lead.

ANTONYMS: (v) fail, lose, bungle
mangled: (adj, prep) lacerated, rent;
 (adj) deformed, mutilated, lacerate,
 disabled, broken, maimed, distorted,
 damaged, blasted

manhood: (n) majority, maturity,
 valor, resolution, personality,
 humanity, integrity, bravery; (adj)
 manliness, ripe age, maturity full
 age

manner: (adj, n) kind; (n) bearing,
 demeanor, method, form,
 appearance, carriage, way; (n, v)
 custom, style, habit

manners: (n) conduct, etiquette,
 propriety, behavior, deportment,
 manner, courtesy, custom, decorum,
 good manners, usage. ANTONYM:
 (n) vulgarity

march: (n, v) hike, parade, trek,
 ramble, journey, tramp, course; (n)
 demonstration; (v) process, pace,
 stride

marching: (n) walking, mar, drill;
 (adj) ongoing, moving

mark: (adj, n, v) notice; (n, v) brand,
 score, heed, label, blemish; (n) sign,
 impression, character; (v)
 characterize, distinguish.

ANTONYM: (n) enhancement

marks: (v) score; (n) first baron marks
 of Broughton, footprint, imprints,
 inscription, path, script, Simon
 marks, symbols, trace, track

married: (adj) wedded, conjugal,
 matrimonial, connubial, nuptial,
 united, mixed, connected, marrying,
 attached, unite. ANTONYMS: (adj)
 unmarried, unattached, divorced,
 public

marry: (n, v) wed, espouse; (v) get
 married, link, conjoin, wive, splice,
 tie, unite, couple; (n) marriage.
 ANTONYMS: (v) divorce, separate,
 split

mars: (v) grim visaged war; (n) solar
 system, terrestrial planet, Red
 Planet, Bellona

marvel: (n, v) wonder; (n) prodigy,
 curiosity, phenomenon, amazement,
 miracle, portent, marl, surprise,
 admiration; (v) admire.
 ANTONYMS: (v) disregard; (n)
 nightmare

mass: (adj, n) bulk, lump, block; (n, v)
 flock, crowd, cluster, pile, bunch; (n)
 magnitude, collection, majority.
 ANTONYMS: (n) lightness, few; (v)
 disperse

master: (n) captain, instructor, lord;
 (v) control, conquer, command,
 dominate, defeat; (adj, n) original,

head, ace. ANTONYMS: (n)
 underling, servant, novice, amateur

masters: (n) Edgar lee Masters

match: (n, v) mate, meet, pair, fellow;
 (v) agree, harmonise, accord,
 correspond, harmonize; (adj, n, v)
 parallel; (n) peer. ANTONYMS: (v)
 contradict, conflict, disagree, jar,
 differ; (n) difference

matter: (n) business, substance, issue,
 material, affair, concern, incident,
 article, subject; (n, v) case; (adj, n)
 import

matters: (n) affairs, materials,
 dealings, proceedings

mean: (adj, n) middle, low,
 contemptible, average, medium,
 common; (v) design; (n, v) imply,
 denote; (adj) ignoble, hateful.

ANTONYMS: (adj) generous, kind,
 extravagant, charitable, luxurious,
 rich, expansive, extreme, great; (n)
 maximum, minimum

means: (n) instrument, agency,
 income, assets, manner, funds,
 capital, channel, property, resource,
 resources. ANTONYM: (n) poverty

meet: (v) find, converge, assemble,
 gather, fulfill, congregate, answer,
 cross, confront, intersect; (adv, v)
 encounter. ANTONYMS: (v)
 diverge, disperse, separate, part,
 leave, differ, disband

meeting: (n) confluence, convention,
 concourse, assembly, conference,
 congress, council, meet, caucus,
 appointment, junction.

ANTONYMS: (n) parting, trough
melancholy: (adj, v) dreary; (adj, n)
 gloom, melancholic; (adj) depressed,
 dejected, dismal, gloomy, doleful;
 (n, v) low spirits; (n) gloominess,
 depression. ANTONYMS: (n)
 happiness, cheerfulness,
 hopefulness, optimism; (adj) happy,
 bright, cheery, satisfied

melt: (v) dissolve, deliquesce, vanish,
 coalesce, relent, meld, fade, defrost;
 (adj, v) run, liquefy; (n, v) thaw.
 ANTONYMS: (v) freeze, solidify,
 cool, set

melted: (adj) molten, fluid, liquified,
 dissolved, liquefied, baked, fluent,
 touched, limpid, sorry, flowing

memento: (n) keepsake, token,
 souvenir, relic, remembrance,
 remembrancer, trophy, monument,
 reminiscence, trace; (v) memorabilia

mend: (adj, v) improve; (v) correct,
 cure, heal, doctor, better, amend,
 restore, convalesce; (n, v) fix, patch.
 ANTONYMS: (v) worsen, tear,

smash, decline, deteriorate; (n)
 fracture

mercy: (n) kindness, compassion,
 pity, favor, leniency, pardon,
 forgiveness, grace, charity,
 humanity; (n, v) quarter.

ANTONYMS: (n) cruelty, harshness,
 unkindness, severity, mercilessness,
 ruthlessness, impatience,
 inhumanity

mere: (adj, n) entire; (adj) bare,
 simple, pure; (n) loch, tarn,
 boundary, absolute; (n, v)
 downright; (adv) merely; (adj, v)
 clear

merit: (n, v) deserve; (adj, n)
 excellence, worth, desert; (n) virtue,
 credit, significance, value, goodness,
 quality; (v) rate. ANTONYMS: (n)
 demerit, disgrace, fault,
 insignificance, mediocrity,
 commonness

merlin: (n) marline, pigeon hawk

merrily: (adv) gaily, cheerfully,
 blithely, cheerily, gladly, gleefully,
 mirthfully, brightly, jovially,
 joyfully, gayly. ANTONYMS: (adv)
 sadly, anxiously, miserably,
 unhappily, carefully, despondently

merry: (adj) joyful, lively, cheerful,
 glad, jolly, facetious, frolicsome,
 lighthearted, festive; (adj, n)
 convivial, jovial. ANTONYMS: (adj)
 gloomy, miserable, serious, uptight

messenger: (n, v) herald; (n)
 harbinger, runner, emissary, bearer,
 ambassador, precursor, courier,
 carrier, apostle, errand

metal: (n) gallium, calcium,
 europium, chromium, cm, cobalt,
 curium, dysprosium, erbium,
 caesium, cadmium. ANTONYM:
 (adj) nonmetallic

methinks: (adv) meseems

metre: (n) measure, beat, rhythm,
 meters, m, cadence, time, verse,
 chliad, k, g

mettle: (n) heart, courage, spunk,
 fortitude, guts, character, spirit,
 bravery, valor, boldness; (adj, n)
 pluck

michaelmas: (n) Martinmas,
 Michaelmas Day

midnight: (n) dark, noon, hour

midriff: (n) middle, midsection,
 equator, musculature, region,
 abdomen, stop, center, membrane,
 heart, eye

might: (n) power, energy, ability,
 influence, strength, puissance,
 vehemence, intensity; (v) may, can,
 could. ANTONYMS: (n) weakness,

- feebleness, meekness
mighty: (adj) immense, huge, grand, intense, high, big, forcible, strong, large, great; (adj, adv) powerful. ANTONYMS: (adj) puny, tiny, weak, insignificant
miles: (adj) far
military: (n) armed forces, force, army, troop, personnel; (adj) militant, warlike, soldierly, militaristic, armed, combatant. ANTONYMS: (adj) unmilitary, unarmed
milk: (v) squeeze, drain, tap, bleed, anodyne, balm; (n) buttermilk, colostrum, foremilk; (adj) gluten, chalk
million: (n) meg, myriad, one thousand thousand, heap, large integer, mint
mincing: (adj) mince, prim, mannered, twee, pretentious, foppish, affected, la-di-da, simpering, nice, sentimental
mind: (n, v) intellect, notice, regard; (v) care, look, attend, beware, keep, listen, look after; (n) disposition. ANTONYMS: (v) forget, neglect, disregard, disobey, Miss, ignore; (n) emotion, inattention; (adj) physical
mine: (adj, v) excavate, sap; (n) excavation, pit, fund, land mine, vein; (v) exploit, burrow; (adj) my, delve
minion: (n) cosset, follower, servant, pet, underling, hanger-on, spoiled child, sycophant, tool, henchman, lackey. ANTONYM: (n) superior
minutes: (n) record, transactions, records, memorandum, journal, minute, report, proceeding, legal proceeding, judicial proceeding, Hansard
miracle: (adj, n) wonder, prodigy; (n) phenomenon, mystery, wonderwork, surprise, sensation, event, theurgy, astonishment, amazement
misbegotten: (adj, prep) misbegot; (adj) illegitimate, spurious, bastardly, deformed, fake, fraudulent, inauthentic, bogus; (v) miscreated, misshapen
mischance: (n) calamity, mishap, disaster, accident, ill luck, bad luck, misfortune, adversity, affliction, luck, chance
mischievous: (adj, n) evil, hurt, harm; (n) damage, ill, detriment, disadvantage, devilry, caper, devilment, maleficence. ANTONYMS: (n) obedience, beneficence, help
misconstrued: (adj) wrong
misled: (adj) fooled, undirected, false, bewildered, confused, erroneous, mistaken, misleading, misdirected, led astray, incorrect
misquote: (adv) misstate; (v) garble, falsify, exaggerate, distort, twist, cite
miss: (v) lose, fail, jump, omit, overlook, long, forget; (n) maid, girl; (adj, v) fault; (n, v) want. ANTONYMS: (v) perceive, attend, achieve, have, succeed, hit, make, see, find, take; (n) success
mistake: (n, v) miss, blunder, err, slip; (n) failure, error, misconception, misapprehension, defect, demerit; (v) misapprehend. ANTONYMS: (v) appreciate, distinguish, interpret
mistress: (n) dame, concubine, madame, inamorata, lady, lover, fancy woman, doxy, girl, kept woman, missis
misused: (adj) tainted, perverted, lost, changed, misrepresented. ANTONYMS: (adj) unchanged, used
moiety: (n) mediety, portion, part, parcel, section, piece, bit, division, cut, class
molten: (adj) liquified, melted, liquefied, fluid; (v) sodden
monday: (n) Sunday, Whitmonday
money: (n) currency, capital, kale, funds, means, lucre, assets, legal tender, pelf, cash, dough
monstrous: (adj) huge, atrocious, heinous, monster, immense, gigantic, grievous, ugly, flagitious, dreadful; (adj, v) grotesque. ANTONYMS: (adj) tiny, minute, beautiful, good, small, lovely, attractive
month: (n) calendar month, months, lunation, minute, hour, day, period, quarter, quinquennium, year, moonshine
moody: (adj) gloomy, dark, irritable, morose, capricious, glum, grumpy, fickle, petulant, dour, sullen. ANTONYMS: (adj) equable, happy, reliable, stable, calm
moon: (adj) lunar; (n) month, moonshine, satellite, moonlight, luck, lunar month, GHURRY, epoch, orb of night; (v) daydream
morning: (n) dawn, sunrise, morn, forenoon, daylight, first light, am, dayspring, aurora, cockcrow, dawning. ANTONYMS: (n) sunset, nighttime, nightfall
morrow: (n) morning, future, mean solar day, day
mortal: (adj) deadly, fatal, lethal, deathly, earthly; (n) man, individual, creature, person, human being, body. ANTONYMS: (adj, n) immortal; (adj) eternal, heavenly, mild, perfect, spiritual
mortimer: (n) Roger de Mortimer
mother: (n) mamma, mommy, origin, mama, ma, mammy, mummy; (n, v) father; (v) engender, generate, beget
motion: (n) action, movement, gesticulation, play, exercise, passage; (n, v) wave, sign, signal; (v) beckon, gesticulate. ANTONYMS: (n) inertia, motionlessness, inactivity, stillness; (v) dismiss
mountain: (n, v) mound; (n) heap, height, peak, mountain range, stack, pile, mass, Ben, volcano, bundle
mountains: (n) plenty, mountain range, mountain chain
mouth: (n) lip, lips, aperture, edge, entrance, snout, entry; (n, v) grimace; (v) articulate, pronounce, speak
move: (v) excite, go, affect, carry, touch, instigate, travel; (n, v) act, drive, transfer, maneuver. ANTONYMS: (v) stay, restore, refrain, remain, rest, withdraw, stop, repel, come, leave
moving: (adj) affecting, exciting, emotional, impressive, mobile, pitiful, poignant, touching; (n) movement, motive, transport. ANTONYMS: (adj) motionless, depressing, stationary, unemotional, fixed, unmoving, everyday, immobile, nonmoving, ridiculous, boring
muddy: (adj) turbid, filthy, boggy, cloudy, dark, unclean, dingy, grimy, miry; (adj, v) foul, sloppy. ANTONYMS: (adj) clean, dry; (v) clarify, cleanse
murder: (n, v) massacre, carnage, slaughter, homicide, butcher; (v) kill, slay, destroy, execute, dispatch, assassinate
murderous: (adj) cutthroat, homicidal, gory, bloodthirsty, cruel, brutal, fierce, mortal, deadly, lethal, killing. ANTONYM: (adj) easy
murmur: (n, v) grumble, mumble, hum, whisper, mutter, whine, babble, drone; (v) complain, bubble, breathe
murray: (n) sir James Murray, sir James Augustus Murray, sir James Augustus Henry Murray, Murray

- river, James Murray, James Augustus Murray, James Augustus Henry Murray, George Gilbert Aime murphy; (v) Baedeker, Bradshaw
- music**: (n) melody, chorus, musical, sound, composition, monody, folk music, medicine, euphony, drumming, ballet
- musical**: (adj) harmonious, melodic, sweet, canorous, tuneful, dulcet, mellifluous, pleasing, lyrical; (n) musical comedy, music.
ANTONYMS: (adj) unmusical, grating, harsh, inharmonious, unmelodious
- musician**: (n) singer, composer, instrumentalist, minstrel, clarinetist, lutenist, director, choirmaster, accompanist, harpsichordist, harpist
- musicians**: (n) musical group
- musings**: (adj) contemplative, meditative, thoughtful, pensive; (n) meditation, consideration, reflection, rumination, reverie, thought, cogitation
- mustachio**: (n) moustache, moustachio
- muster**: (v) assemble, gather, congregate, collect, convene, rally, marshal, accumulate; (n) levy, gathering; (n, v) draft. ANTONYM: (v) demobilize
- mutter**: (n, v) mumble, grumble, whisper; (v) growl, maunder, grouch, snarl, croak; (n) murmuration, grumbling, complaint
- mutual**: (adj) common, communal, joint, bilateral, collective, public, united, concerted, shared, alternate; (adv) mutually. ANTONYMS: (adj) individual, unilateral, private, solitary
- myself**: (pron) me, itself, herself, oneself, themselves, yourself; (n) I, yourselves; (adv) in person, for myself, in my opinion.
ANTONYMS: (adv) universally, generally
- naked**: (adj, v) bare; (adj) nude, exposed, open, barren, raw, bleak, unclothed, defenseless, au naturel, defenceless. ANTONYMS: (adj) covered, concealed, hidden, dressed
- name**: (v) appoint, describe, baptize, list, enumerate, identify, cite, mention; (n, v) title, entitle; (n) epithet. ANTONYMS: (n) nobody, indecency
- named**: (adj, v) called; (adj) nominative, nominal, chosen, appointed, nominated, designated, titled, specified; (v) benempt, ycleped
- names**: (n) calumny, defamation, hatchet job
- narrow**: (adj, adv, v) close; (adj) limited, insular, little, illiberal; (v) limit, contract, lessen, constrict, shrink; (adj, v) confined.
ANTONYMS: (adj) wide, broad, comprehensive, extensive, worldwide, substantial, deep; (v) widen, extend, broaden, increase
- natural**: (adj) inherent, innate, unaffected, instinctive, artless, congenital, inborn, normal, intrinsic, essential, native. ANTONYMS: (adj) affected, refined, false, cultivated, unnatural, paranormal, supernatural, abnormal, forced, exceptional, strained
- nature**: (n) disposition, essence, quality, creation, breed, temperament, type, attribute; (adj, n) character, class, manner
- naughty**: (adj) mischievous, impish, blue, improper, disobedient, insubordinate, wicked, evil, lewd, dark, unruly. ANTONYMS: (adj) decent, behaved, obedient, clean
- near**: (adj, adv, v) close, at hand; (adv, prep) by, around, towards; (adj, v) familiar, adjoining, approximate; (adj, adv, prep) about; (adj, adv) almost; (adj) imminent.
ANTONYMS: (adj) distant, far, further, actual, exact; (v) leave
- nearer**: (adj) adjacent, narre, hither; (adv) more rapidly, sooner, quicker, nigher, NER, faster, earlier, Neer
- neat**: (adj) elegant, tidy, clear, natty, graceful, dainty, pretty, clever, pure, straight, nifty. ANTONYMS: (adj) messy, scruffy, unkempt, clumsy, disordered, disorderly, diluted, large, lax, impulsive, loose
- necessary**: (adj, n, v) requisite; (adj, v) important; (adj) inevitable, compulsory, mandatory, fundamental, main, indispensable; (n) necessity, demand; (adj, n) basic. ANTONYMS: (adj) optional, surplus, needless, unjustified, dispensable, possible, unimportant, voluntary, nonessential, inappropriate; (n) inessential
- neck**: (n) cervix, nape, neckband, neckline, isthmus; (v) make out, pet, love, cut; (adj) stricture, middle constriction
- need**: (adj, n, v) lack, want; (n, v) demand, desire, deficiency, must, destitution; (n) necessity, requirement; (v) require, claim. ANTONYMS: (v) obviate, dislike, have; (n) option, luxury, glut, unimportance, affluence, prosperity
- needful**: (adj) necessary, essential, indispensable, required, needed, mandatory, exigent, needy; (adj, v) requisite; (n) necessity, almighty dollar
- needs**: (adv) inevitably, needfully, indispensably, by necessity, inescapably, of necessity, ineluctably; (n) must, requirement, necessity; (adj) needed
- ne'er**: (adv) never, certainly not
- neglectingly**: (adv) overlook, overlooking, neglect
- neighbour**: (adj) neighboring, neighbouring, neighborly, adjacent, contiguous; (v) abut, populate, adjoin, butt on, butt against; (n) neighbourhood
- neighbouring**: (adj) adjoining, contiguous, vicinal, abutting; (v) adjoin
- neither**: (conj) either, no-one, not either, nor, nother
- nephew**: (n) aunt, grandnephew, brother's son, niece, cousin, uncle, kinsman
- neither**: (adj) lower, inferior, down, low, chthonic, chthonian, infernal, subjacent, less, lesser; (adj, adv) under
- nettle**: (v) fret, grate, annoy, irk, gall, goad, vex, displease, ruffle, provoke, aggravate
- never**: (adv) ne'er, Nevers, always, not ever, by no means, at all times, not at all, not, NE. ANTONYMS: (adv) always, forever
- news**: (n) advice, message, information, intelligence, tidings, story, report, notice, communication, gossip; (adj) new
- next**: (adj) nearest, adjacent, contiguous, following, future, coming, ensuing, after; (adv, conj) then, afterward; (adj, v) subsequent. ANTONYMS: (adj, adv) previous, previously, preceding; (adj) outgoing, distant; (adv) before
- nice**: (adj) fastidious, dainty, fine, good, lovely, kind, likable, delicious, difficult, precise; (adj, n) neat. ANTONYMS: (adj) horrible, nasty, unlikable, rough, mean, loathsome, approximate, unsavory, unfriendly, inelegant, bad
- nicholas**: (n) St Nicholas
- night**: (n) dark, dusk, darkness, gloaming, twilight, nighttime, Nox,

- eventide, period; (adj) nocturnal, gloomy. ANTONYMS: (n) day, light, sunrise
- nimble:** (adj) lively, adroit, agile, brisk, spry, alert, expeditious, energetic, clever, lithe; (adj, v) light. ANTONYMS: (adj) clumsy, heavy, stiff, slow, awkward, sluggish, unfit
- nimble-footed:** (adj) fleet
- nimbly:** (adv) adroitly, alertly, lightly, energetically, cleverly, hastily, deftly, rapidly, readily; (adj) dexterously; (adj, adv) neatly. ANTONYMS: (adv) lethargically, heavily, awkwardly
- nine:** (n) niner, club, ball club, baseball club, ennead, Nina from Carolina, three times three, ten, nightspot, clubhouse, queen
- ninth:** (adv) ninthly; (n) common fraction
- nobility:** (n) aristocracy, greatness, dignity, lord, noblesse, magnanimousness, baronage, gentry, nobleman; (adj) generosity; (adj, n) magnanimity. ANTONYM: (n) baseness
- noble:** (adj, n) grand, glorious, patrician; (adj) imposing, impressive, elevated, majestic, generous, high; (adj, v) dignified, great. ANTONYMS: (adj) shameful, humble, dishonorable, lowly, lowborn, disgraceful, unimpressive, ignoble, modest, petty; (n) lady
- nobleman:** (n) patrician, aristocrat, lord, peer, marquis, nobility, grandee, baron, duke, armiger, burgrave
- nobly:** (adv) generously, magnificently, grandly, greatly, splendidly, honorably, heroically, aristocratically, bravely, magnanimously, courageously. ANTONYMS: (adv) immorally, poorly, timidly
- nobody:** (n) cipher, naught, zero, nil, nothing, nonentity, cypher, zip, whippersnapper, none; (n, pron) no one. ANTONYMS: (n) celebrity, notable, somebody; (pron) everyone, anyone, everybody
- nonce:** (n) hour, nowadays, crisis, moment, instant, epoch, present, time being, minute, day
- none:** (n) nought, naught, nobody, zilch, anything; (adv) not, neither, any; (adj) whatsoever, no, whatever
- noon:** (n) high noon, noonday, noontide, afternoon, hour, dinnertime, crest, twelve noon; (adj) meridian, meridional; (adj, n) culmination
- north:** (adv) northwards, northerly, northward, in the north; (n) n, union, compass north, due north, magnetic north, norther; (adj) northbound
- northern:** (adj) northerly, boreal, arctic, hyperborean, frigid, septentrional, most northern; (n) norther. ANTONYM: (adj) southern
- northward:** (adj, adv) north; (adj) northbound; (adv) northerly, northwards, in the north, to the north
- nose:** (n) hooter, neb, nozzle, proboscis, honker, bow, odour; (v) wind, pry, scent; (n, v) sniff
- noted:** (adj) famous, illustrious, glorious, conspicuous, well-known, known, celebrated, eminent, famed, renowned; (adj, v) notorious
- nothing:** (adv, n) naught; (adj, n) nil, null; (n) nobody, cipher, nihil, nonentity, trifle, nix, aught, cypher. ANTONYMS: (pron) anything, everything, some; (n) all
- nourish:** (v) foster, keep, bring up, nurture, sustain, aliment, cherish, feed, maintain, cultivate; (n, v) cradle. ANTONYMS: (v) starve, sap
- number:** (n, v) amount, figure; (v) calculate, total, aggregate, enumerate, come; (n) score, act, volume, issue
- oath:** (n) expletive, malediction, imprecation, promise, affidavit, cuss, swearing, pledge, assurance, asseveration; (v) swear
- oats:** (n) Avena, grain, millet, cereal, cereal grass, common oats, genus Avena, Haver, holder, maize, buckwheat
- obedient:** (adj) submissive, compliant, good, conformable, tame, acquiescent, dutiful, meek, biddable, amenable, subservient. ANTONYMS: (adj) defiant, assertive, rebellious, crooked, intractable, naughty, wild, resistant
- obscene:** (adj) indecent, dirty, gross, coarse, filthy, lewd, licentious, nasty, foul, ribald, bawdy. ANTONYMS: (adj) pure, moral, decent
- obtain:** (n) acceptance, capture, collection; (adj) adeption, dominant
- occasion:** (n, v) cause; (n) case, event, juncture, episode, incident; (v) bring about, create, beget, make, induce
- o'clock:** (n) period, hours
- o'er:** (adv) on, upon, across
- offence:** (n) insult, injury, guilt, error, delinquency, fault, misdeed, infraction, infringement, attack, offense
- offer:** (v) irritate, affront, insult, contravene, injure, disgust, infringe, displease, abuse, wound, anger. ANTONYMS: (v) please, delight, praise, attract
- offer:** (v) give, bestow, put, tender, extend, impart, introduce, advance, propose; (n) proposal, proposition. ANTONYMS: (v) refuse, withhold, take
- offering:** (n, v) gift, grant; (n) oblation, contribution, donation, presentation, offer, present, endowment, gratuity, bestowal
- offerings:** (n) aid, assistance, charity, contributions, gifts, help
- office:** (n) function, position, agency, commission, appointment, division, place, bureau, post, job; (n, v) duty
- officer:** (n) executive committee, staff
- often:** (adj, adv) oft; (adv) much, again and again, repeatedly, oftentimes, oftentimes, many times, always, commonly, again; (adj) frequent. ANTONYMS: (adv) seldom, infrequently, never
- offentimes:** (adv) frequently, oftentimes, oft, frequent, repeatedly, much, a great deal. ANTONYM: (adv) rarely
- oily:** (adj, v) bland, soapy; (adj) fatty, fat, oleaginous, unctuous, slick, buttery; (adv) unctuously, smoothly, oleagiously. ANTONYM: (adj) lean
- omnipotent:** (adj) almighty, supreme, powerful, multipotent, divine, extreme, great, irresistible, mighty, predominant; (n) God. ANTONYMS: (adj) weak, powerless
- once:** (adv, n) formerly; (adv) before, ever, previously, one time, at one time, already, erst; (adj, adv) erstwhile; (adj) former; (n) whilom. ANTONYM: (adv) future
- open:** (adj, n) frank, candid; (adj, n, v) clear; (adj) obvious, exposed, artless, free, honest, guileless, forthright, naked. ANTONYMS: (adj, v) shut; (v) close, end; (adj) devious, secretive, concealed, furtive, restricted, limited, reserved, secret
- opinion:** (adj, n, v) judgment, feeling, notion; (n) idea, belief, conjecture, advice, guess, impression, view; (n, v) meaning
- opposed:** (adj) conflicting, hostile, contrary, antagonistic, adverse, contrasted, repugnant, averse,

- irreconcilable, incompatible; (adj, v) opposing. ANTONYMS: (adj) sympathetic, compatible, unopposed, similar, favorable, eager, agreeable, inclined, friendly
- opposition:** (n) conflict, contrary, contrariety, opposite, hostility, enemy, opponent, antagonism, competition, contradiction; (n, prep) antithesis. ANTONYMS: (n) ally, support, acceptance, approval, backing, encouragement, inclination, goodwill, ease, agreement, cooperation
- oppress:** (v) press, harass, afflict, burden, pinch, depress, encumber, repress, crush; (adj, v) wrong; (adj) aggrieve. ANTONYMS: (v) alleviate, liberate
- order:** (n, v) command, direct, decree, dictate, sort, rank, array, commission, charge; (n) instruction, edict. ANTONYMS: (n, v) request; (n) mayhem, confusion, chaos, mess, anarchy, disorderliness, disarray; (v) disturb, deregulate, supply
- ostler:** (n) groom, stableboy, stableman, hostleress, jockey, tiger, swineherd, herdsman, hired hand, hired man, gillie
- others:** (n) rest, cessation, lie, lave, LAN, ease, acquiesce, intermission
- otherwise:** (adv) besides, differently, or else, yet, alias, nevertheless, on the other hand, in addition; (adj, adv) other; (n) or; (adj) different
- otter:** (n) fur, mustelid, musteline, musteline mammal, paternoster
- ought:** (n, v) need; (v) had better, should, have, possessed, owned, owed, behoove; (n) ought, zero, duty
- ourselves:** (pron) myself, herself, itself, oneself, themselves, yourself; (n) me, yourselves, usself
- outlaw:** (v) forbid, disallow, proscribe; (n) felon, criminal, bandit, desperado, fugitive, lawbreaker; (n, v) exile; (adj, v) banish. ANTONYMS: (v) legalize, permit, approve
- outlive:** (v) survive, live, endure, overlive, live through, make it, overbide, overcome, remain, supervive, subsist
- outward:** (adj) external, apparent, extrinsic, outer, superficial, surface, outside, ostensible, foreign, outdoor; (adv) out. ANTONYMS: (adj, adv) inward; (adj) inner, internal, deep
- owen:** (n) Robert Owen
- owner:** (n) proprietor, possessor, holder, lord, landowner, landholder, boss, proprietary, landlord, keeper, employer. ANTONYMS: (n) tenant, seller
- oxen:** (n) bull, ox, cows, cow, cattle, Bos Taurus, bullock, kine, milker, beef, dairy cow
- pace:** (n, v) walk, gait, rate, march, stride, footstep; (n) speed, tempo, rapidity, tread, celerity
- packet:** (n) bundle, bale, container, parcel, pack, wad, carton, mail boat, wrap, deck, envelope
- pagan:** (adj, n) gentile, ethnic, agnostic; (n) idolater, infidel, paynim, heretic; (adj) heathenish, irreligious, ethnical, profane
- paid:** (adj, v) compensated; (adj) salaried, paying, nonrecreational, profitable, remunerated, remunerative, mercenary, settled, prepaid, apaid. ANTONYMS: (adj) owing, due, unprofitable; (adv) voluntary
- painted:** (adj) colored, dyed, coloured, motley, stained, tinted, variegated, particoloured, delineated, graphic; (v) depaint. ANTONYM: (adj) unpainted
- pair:** (n, v) match; (adj, n) brace; (n) duet, duo, dyad; (v) join, mate, link, copulate, equate, marry
- palace:** (n) castle, mansion, hall, alcazar, chateau, palazzo, house, palaces, regime, fortress, serai
- pale:** (adj) faint, wan, dull, weak, light, bloodless, pallid; (adj, v) dim; (n) boundary, confine; (v) blanch. ANTONYMS: (adj) strong, rosy, brown, well, glowing, vivid, healthy, clear, colorful; (v) redden, darken
- palpable:** (adj) tangible, obvious, evident, apparent, clear, transparent, indubitable, noticeable, lucid, patent, perceptible. ANTONYMS: (adj) imaginary, intangible, impalpable, doubtful, furtive, imperceptible, insignificant, obscure, unclear
- pannier:** (n) basket, hamper, pannier-man, corbel, gabion, saddlebag, dossier, crate, hammer, ped, hoop
- papers:** (n) paper, documents, document, credentials, identification, newspaper, credential, inclosure, copyright, confession, charter
- parcel:** (n) bale, pack, bundle, package, packet, section, division, batch; (n, v) portion; (v) distribute, apportion
- pardon:** (v) excuse, condone, forgive, acquit, spare; (n) amnesty, forgiveness, grace; (adj, v) justify, exonerate, exculpate. ANTONYMS: (n, v) blame; (v) punish, castigate, condemn, convict; (n) intolerance
- park:** (v) deposit, locate, set, place, put; (n) parking lot, common, parkland, green, arena, orchard
- parley:** (v) negotiate, converse, confer, consult; (n, v) talk, treat; (n) conversation, interview, colloquy, meeting, consultation
- parrot:** (n, v) mimic; (n) popinjay, poll, parakeet, macaw, copycat, cockateel, Amazon, cockatiel, cockatoo; (v) ape
- part:** (adj, n) constituent; (n) piece, article, section; (v) break, disjoin, divide, divorce; (n, v) branch, division, character. ANTONYMS: (n) whole, entirety; (v) join, unite, meet, arrive, connect; (adv) wholly
- participation:** (n) interest, contribution, complicity, attendance, intervention, communion, commitment, connection, association, concert; (v) participate
- particulars:** (n) specification, data, nicety, minutiae, terms, consideration, workings, fine points, ins and outs
- parting:** (n) adieu, division, leave, departure, disunion, goodbye, leaving, segregation, dying, rupture; (adj) valedictory. ANTONYMS: (n) joining, meeting, connection, Reunion
- partlet:** (n) chicken, cock, chanticleer, fowl, hen, rooster, barn door fowl, poultry, dunghill cock
- partly:** (adj) half, semi, quasi; (adv) part, constitutently, in part, sidely, moderately, halfway, incompletely, relatively. ANTONYMS: (adv) completely, wholly, entirely; (adj) fully
- parts:** (n) faculty, nous, quick parts, sagacity, wit, surroundings; (adj) ingenuity, cleverness, capacity, turn, talents
- party:** (n) company, band, group, assembly, crew, association, gathering, crowd, clique, meeting, celebration
- pass:** (adj, n, v) run; (v) flow, give, deliver, lead, happen, overtake, proceed; (adj, v) move; (n, v) offer, live. ANTONYMS: (v) reject, make, take, veto; (n) failing, rejection, exclusion
- passion:** (n) affection, fire, fervor,

- love, feeling, anger, enthusiasm, heat, craving, desire; (n, v) ardor. ANTONYMS: (n) apathy, hate, serenity, meekness, hatred, doubt, dislike, calmness, moderation
- past:** (n) history, yesterday; (adj, adv, prep) beyond; (adj) former, bygone, old, prior, over, gone by; (adv) before; (adv, pref) along. ANTONYMS: (adj, n) future, present; (prep) within; (adj) current, contemporary, modern, upcoming, following, subsequent, later; (n) prospect
- pate:** (n) crown, noddle, nob, crest, chief, poll, cerebrum, brainpan, cranium, scull, upper story
- patience:** (n) endurance, fortitude, longanimity, equanimity, tolerance, resignation, restraint, composure, sufferance; (n, v) moderation, calmness. ANTONYMS: (n) impatience, eagerness, intolerance, annoyance
- paunch:** (n) belly, abdomen, stomach, corporation, pot, breadbasket, maw, fat, gut, ventricle, potbelly
- pause:** (n, v) halt, interruption, adjournment, delay, respite, stop; (adj, n, v) rest; (n) intermission, gap; (adj, v) discontinue; (v) hesitate. ANTONYMS: (n) decisiveness, continuation, start; (v) proceed
- paying:** (adj, v) profitable; (adj) paid, lucrative, salaried, stipendiary, good, beneficial; (v) advantageous, remunerative; (n) payment, defrayment
- payment:** (n) compensation, charge, cost, defrayal, bonus, recompense, remuneration, expense, installment, deposit, outlay. ANTONYMS: (n) default, penalty, addition
- peace:** (adj, n) calm, quiet; (n) harmony, hush, repose, ease, amity, agreement, rest, pacification, order. ANTONYMS: (n) noise, chaos, conflict, uproar, commotion, agitation, war, distress, suffering, disruption, turbulence
- peach:** (v) grass, denounce, blab, rat, declare, snitch; (n) apricot, Prunus persica, beauty, stunner, peach tree. ANTONYMS: (adj) ugly, disagreeable, unpleasant
- peevish:** (adj) fretful, fractious, morose, testy, irascible, moody, captious, petulant, cross, cantankerous, touchy
- penny:** (n) change, coin, centime, copper, groat, subunit, money, mite, doit, small change, denomination
- pennyworth:** (n) bargain
- peppercorn:** (n) black pepper, seasoning, seasoener; (adj) halfpenny, brass farthing, bulrush, doit, farthing, feather, pinch of snuff, rap
- perceive:** (v) comprehend, apprehend, discover, see, grasp, find, know, observe, sense, appreciate; (adj, v) discern. ANTONYMS: (v) Miss, observe, ignore
- percry:** (n) sir Henry Percy, harry hotspur
- peremptorily:** (adv) absolutely, positively, imperatively, flatly, dogmatically, magisterially, commandingly, imperiously, authoritatively, decidedly, decisively
- perfect:** (adj, n, v) consummate, complete; (adj, n) absolute, full, entire; (adj) exact, utter, thorough, faultless, integral, exquisite. ANTONYMS: (adj) flawed, faulty, wrong, inferior, misshapen, incorrect, defective, used, everyday, unhappy, partial
- perform:** (v) execute, fulfill, accomplish, do, achieve, complete, carry out, behave, make, play, appear. ANTONYMS: (v) omit, rehearse, malfunction, stop
- performed:** (adj, v) done, finished; (adj) fulfilled
- perfumed:** (adj) fragrant, odoriferous, odorous, scented, sweet, honeyed, mellifluous, angelic, angelical, fresh, gratifying. ANTONYM: (adj) odorless
- peril:** (n, v) hazard, risk, endanger, menace, adventure; (n) danger, jeopardy, chance; (v) imperil, expose, compromise. ANTONYM: (n) security
- perilous:** (adj, v) dangerous, hazardous; (adj) insecure, unsafe, parlous, precarious, risky, treacherous, dicey, critical, dodgy. ANTONYM: (adj) secure
- permit:** (adj, n, v) give, allow, consent; (adj, v) grant; (n, v) license, leave; (v) admit, let, bear; (n) licence, permission. ANTONYMS: (n, v) ban; (v) prevent, prohibit, stop, refuse, veto, outlaw, disagree, debar, bar; (n) prohibition
- perpetual:** (adj) incessant, continual, constant, endless, eternal, everlasting, lasting, ceaseless, immortal, continuous, perennial. ANTONYMS: (adj) temporary, intermittent, transitory, mortal,
- unstable, finite, inconstant, occasional, sporadic
- person:** (n) individual, human, man, mortal, character, soul, human being, being, creature, body; (n, v) party
- personal:** (adj) own, particular, human, intimate, peculiar, private, direct, proper, subjective, physical; (n) person. ANTONYMS: (adj) public, general, detached, collective, common, orthodox, formal, impersonal, outermost, external, typical
- persons:** (n) folk, public, society, world
- persuaded:** (adj) sure, satisfied, easily affected, impressible, positive, delicate, sensible, intelligent, certain, in no doubt, definite. ANTONYMS: (adj) unsure, uncertain
- persuasion:** (n) belief, opinion, faith, inducement, creed, idea, exhortation, enticement, view, sentiment; (adj, n) conviction. ANTONYMS: (n) force, punishment, dissuasion
- pewter:** (n) chowchow, solder, alloy
- pick:** (n) alternative, best, option, selection, choice; (adj, n) cream, elite; (adj, v) select; (v) opt, harvest, gather. ANTONYMS: (v) reject, refuse
- picking:** (n) option, selection, alternative, gathering, collection, choice, harvesting, leavings, collecting, indefinite quantity; (v) choose
- piece:** (n) fragment, division, part, article, lump, hunk, composition, component, opus; (n, v) patch, portion. ANTONYMS: (n) whole, chunk; (v) disassemble
- piece:** (n, v) cut, prick, stick; (v) perforate, bore, enter, thrust, puncture, penetrate; (adj, v) stab, wound. ANTONYM: (v) seal
- pinch:** (n, v) nip, arrest, twinge, squeeze; (n) emergency, crisis, exigency; (v) compress, lift, wring, constrict
- pint:** (n) dry pint
- pistol:** (n) firearm, gun, gat, revolver, rod, Captain Bobadil, derringier, spray gun, shooter, drawcansir, Thraso
- pitch:** (n, v) fling, cast, degree, dip, tilt, lurch, toss, throw, slant; (v) chuck, hurl
- pitiful:** (adj, n) abject; (adj) pathetic, lamentable, piteous, contemptible, miserable, distressing, mean,

- wretched, poor, sad. ANTONYMS: (adj) generous, heartwarming, admirable, cheerful, fine, happy, impressive
- pity:** (n, v) compassion, ruth; (n) mercy, commiseration, condolence, sympathy, clemency, remorse; (v) sympathize, compassionately, feel sorry for. ANTONYMS: (n) blame, cruelty, indifference, harshness, joy
- place:** (n, v) post, order; (v) fix, lay, arrange, locate, install; (adj, n, v) rank, station; (n) domicile, office. ANTONYMS: (v) remove, divest, lift, dismantle
- plague:** (v) molest, harass, afflict, hassle, annoy, badger, pester, disturb, beleaguer; (n, v) worry; (adj, n, v) bother. ANTONYM: (v) comfort
- plain:** (adj) ordinary, comprehensible, intelligible, apparent, manifest, obvious, clear, simple; (adj, n) flat, homely, humble. ANTONYMS: (adj) elaborate, unclear, multicolored, mottled, ornate, concealed, attractive, confused, fussy, obscure, patterned
- plant:** (v) fix, set, embed, graft, establish, constitute; (n, v) place; (n) manufactory, factory, equipment, herb. ANTONYMS: (v) dismantle, remove
- play:** (n, v) act, frolic, pastime, game, sport, exercise, joke, bet, wager; (v) enact; (adj, v) perform. ANTONYMS: (n) tightness; (v) avoid, leave, real
- players:** (n) cast list, company, dramatis personae, group of actors, side, squad
- playing:** (n) personation, pitching, performing, hamming, golfing, byplay, enactment, bowling, playacting, portrayal; (adj) playful
- please:** (v) delight, charm, amuse, entertain, oblige, enchant, enrapture; (adj, v) gratify, enjoy, like; (adj) glad. ANTONYMS: (v) displeasure, annoy, irritate, anger, distress, sicken, disappoint, dissatisfy, sadden, repel, appall
- pleased:** (adj) contented, glad, delighted, content, joyful, thankful, gratified, appreciative, overjoyed, cheerful; (adj, v) elated. ANTONYMS: (adj) unhappy, annoyed, angry, worried, ashamed, disappointed, frustrated, sad, unsatisfied, ungrateful, uncomplimentary
- pleasing:** (adj, n) acceptable; (adj) amiable, lovable, amusing, attractive, gratifying, lovely, pleasant, charming, delightful, inviting. ANTONYMS: (adj) unpleasant, unwelcome, infuriating, disappointing, straight, hurtful, maddening, displeasing, discordant, harsh, frustrating
- pleasure:** (n) fun, enjoyment, delectation, joy, comfort, happiness, mirth, inclination; (n, v) contentment, content; (adj, n, v) gratification. ANTONYMS: (n) irritation, nuisance, boredom, ache, displeasure, dissatisfaction, misery, pain, sadness, worry, anguish
- pleasures:** (n) pleasure
- plentiful:** (adj) opulent, bountiful, ample, luxuriant, liberal, copious, fruitful, full, abundant, rich, plenty. ANTONYMS: (adj) scanty, meager, sparse, lacking, insufficient, few, infertile
- plot:** (n, v) plan, intrigue, cabal, plot, scheme, design, chart; (n) lot, patch, graph; (v) conspire
- plotted:** (adj) planned, aforesought, arranged, studied
- pluck:** (adj, n) nerve; (v) cull, jerk, gather, pick, fleece, grab; (n) grit, courage, boldness; (n, v) pull. ANTONYMS: (n) cowardice, gutlessness; (v) undercharge
- plumed:** (adj) plumate, crested, emplumed, plummy, plumose, decorated, flying, feathery
- plump:** (adj) chubby, corpulent, stout, round, obese, overweight, gross, buxom, pudgy; (adj, n) fleshy; (v) fatten. ANTONYMS: (adj) thin, emaciated, skinny, slim, slender
- pocket:** (v) take, appropriate, steal, lift, catch; (n, v) sack, pouch; (n) cavity, hole, hollow; (adj) digest. ANTONYM: (v) return
- point:** (n, v) grade, head, nib, level, aim, degree; (n) peak, article, dot; (adj, n) edge; (v) direct. ANTONYM: (n) middle
- pointed:** (adj) keen, poignant, acute, piquant, cutting, marked, pithy, biting, short, sharp, barbed. ANTONYMS: (adj) rounded, blunt, unpointed, pointless, mild, smooth, dull
- points:** (n) turnout, handicap, interest, percentage, brownie points, commendation, credit, eight points, share, terms
- poison:** (adj, v) contaminate, taint; (n, v) envenom, drug, empoison; (adj) toxic, poisonous; (v) defile, intoxicate; (n) bane, venom. ANTONYMS: (n) cure; (v) clean
- poisonous:** (adj) toxic, mortal, venomous, noxious, malicious, fatal, baneful, poison, lethal, viperous, mephitic. ANTONYMS: (adj) harmless, benevolent, edible, kindhearted
- politician:** (n) legislator, politico, lawgiver, political leader, mayor, pol, nominee, campaigner, governor, statesman, tactician
- pomegranate:** (n) fruit tree, edible fruit, pomegranate tree
- poor:** (adj) bad, miserable, piteous, destitute, pitiful, insufficient, penniless, pathetic; (adj, v) meager; (adj, n) paltry, mean. ANTONYMS: (adj) wealthy, excellent, privileged, admirable, good, adequate, satisfactory, outstanding, favorable, dignified, comfortable
- portend:** (v) foretell, indicate, augur, betoken, forecast, foreshadow, bode, presage, herald, predict, foreshow
- portly:** (adj) plump, stout, corpulent, heavy, obese, chubby, fleshy, overweight; (adj, adv) burly, stately; (adv) plumply. ANTONYMS: (adj, adv) thin, slim; (adj) skinny
- possible:** (adj) imaginable, likely, feasible, practicable, earthly, maybe, probable, practical, potential, tolerable, thinkable. ANTONYMS: (adj) unlikely, compulsory, actual, implausible, unrealistic, unattainable
- post:** (n, v) place, position, stake, station; (n) office, function, pillar, attitude; (v) locate, enter, lay
- posted:** (adj) knowledgeable, learned
- potent:** (adj) forcible, influential, forceful, cogent, hard, mighty, persuasive, strong, efficacious; (adj, n) effective, effectual. ANTONYMS: (adj) impotent, ineffective, insignificant
- pond:** (n, v) pen, hammer, thump; (v) palpitate, grind, maul, crush, bang, flap, mash, buffet
- poverty:** (n, v) lack, destitution, penury, need, indigence, want; (adj, n) distress; (n) pauperism, impoverishment, squalor, deprivation. ANTONYMS: (n) wealth, riches, affluence, smartness, luxury, prosperity, fertility, surplus
- powder:** (n, v) dust; (v) grind, crush, pound, comminute, pulverize, sprinkle, pulverise; (n) gunpowder, pollen, explosive
- power:** (n, v) might, ability, influence,

- dominion, faculty; (n) potency, energy, control, authority, domination, strength. ANTONYMS: (n) powerlessness, helplessness, weakness, inability, subjugation, moderation, calmness, meekness, inferiority, feebleness, ease
- powers:** (n) authority, capacity, strength, administration
- practise:** (v) execute, practice, perform, exercise, drill, do, rehearse, learn, take, work out, read
- praise:** (v) approve, extol, flatter, celebrate, glorify; (n, v) commend, compliment, honor, glory, acclaim; (n) applause. ANTONYMS: (n) criticism, disparagement; (v) reprimand, disparage, reproach, scold, belittle, rebuke, chastise, denigrate, sully
- pray:** (v) beg, implore, entreat, crave, invite, plead, beseech, appeal, importune, adjure, invoke. ANTONYM: (v) reject
- praying:** (n) prayer
- precedent:** (n) example, prototype, case, case in point, instance, rule, original; (adj, n) antecedent; (adj) preceding, foregoing, anterior
- precious:** (adj, n) beloved; (adj) valuable, costly, cherished, invaluable, expensive, golden, choice, inestimable, exquisite; (n) darling. ANTONYMS: (adj) cheap, hated, shabby
- prelate:** (n) primate, clergyman, high priest, archbishop, hierarchy, reverend, archbishop, minister, diocesan, usher, reverence
- preparation:** (n) concoction, provision, training, readiness, practice, homework, formulation, planning, prep, instruction, drill
- prepare:** (n, v) arrange, form, plan, make; (v) dress, set, lay, devise, groom, equip; (adj, v) coach. ANTONYM: (v) perform
- prepared:** (adj) willing, disposed, fitted, fain, finished, ready, ripe, primed, competent, inclined, efficient. ANTONYMS: (adj) spontaneous, unarmed, reluctant, unwilling
- presence:** (n) front, manner, mien, bearing, carriage, figure, air, comportment, demeanor, company; (n, v) attendance. ANTONYMS: (n) absence, nonattendance
- present:** (adj, n, v) gift, grant; (n, v) donation, display; (adj, v) confer, bestow; (v) introduce, give, prefer, offer, perform. ANTONYMS: (v)
- withdraw, withhold, consume, take; (adj) missing, lost, dated, historical; (adj, n) past, future; (n) history
- presently:** (adv) instantly, directly, currently, before long, shortly, soon, now, at present, readily, just, actually. ANTONYMS: (adv) later, now, formerly
- press:** (n, v) crush, crowd, squeeze, pack; (adj, v) force; (v) push, urge, coerce, exhort, mash, compress. ANTONYMS: (v) loosen, restrain, unpack, demand
- pretty:** (adj) fair, graceful, lovely, handsome, attractive, charming, good-looking, picturesque, dainty; (n) nice; (adv) very. ANTONYMS: (adj) plain, unattractive, modern, inelegant; (adv) extremely
- prevent:** (n, v) hinder, bar; (v) anticipate, block, forbid, avert, avoid, preclude, arrest, hamper, obviate. ANTONYMS: (v) allow, permit, promote, advance, attract, cause, let, drive, help, support, include
- prey:** (n) chase, game, victim, immolation, quarry, target, mark, capture; (n, v) plunder, raven; (v) eat. ANTONYMS: (n) hunter, predator
- price:** (v) appraise, assess; (adj, n) worth, merit; (n) cost, charge, expense, figure, fee; (n, v) estimate, amount
- prick:** (n, v) puncture, stab, cock, twinge, spur, bite; (v) impale, pierce, needle; (n) Dick, pricking
- pride:** (n) arrogance, conceit, egotism, vanity, lordliness, assumption, insolence, disdain, hauteur; (n, v) boast; (v) plume. ANTONYMS: (n) modesty, sorrow, dregs, disgrace, shame, baseness
- prince:** (n) lord, potentate, sovereign, duke, king, chief, maharaja, maharajah, ruler, magnate, archduke
- princely:** (adj, v) August, grand, great, lordly, dignified, stately; (adj) generous, munificent, majestic, magnificent, gorgeous. ANTONYM: (adj) ungenerous
- prison:** (n) calaboose, confinement, lockup, penitentiary, jug, chokey, college, prison house, limbo, confine, custody
- prisoner:** (n) captive, hostage, jailbird, accused, con, gaolbird, criminal, detainee, inmate, defendant, unfortunate
- private:** (adj) clandestine, personal, secret, individual, hidden, inner, exclusive, intimate, esoteric; (adj, v) covert, close. ANTONYMS: (adj) official, nationalized, community, communal, shared, civic, state, open, external, commercial, collective
- prize:** (v) appreciate, esteem, value, cherish, admire; (n) plunder, award, booty, premium; (n, v) treasure, honor. ANTONYMS: (v) disrespect, scorn, hate; (n) dud
- proceedings:** (n) lawsuit, minutes, dealings, proceeding, transactions, record, prosecution, trial, case, naturalization, bankruptcy
- procure:** (v) get, obtain, buy, earn, win, gain, have, purchase, induce, derive, find. ANTONYM: (v) give
- prodigy:** (n) marvel, miracle, wonder, genius, portent, phenomenon, wonder child, astonishment, wizard, surprise; (adj, n) monster
- profaned:** (adj) defiled, impure, unclean
- profess:** (v) assert, feign, affirm, avow, state, pretend, claim, confess, allege, aver; (n, v) protest. ANTONYM: (v) repress
- profession:** (n) employment, declaration, occupation, affirmation, calling, career, vocation, job, position, assertion, assurance. ANTONYM: (n) denial
- proffer:** (n, v) bid; (v) give, present, advance, extend, propose, provide, submit; (n) overture, proposition, suggestion. ANTONYM: (v) refuse
- proficient:** (adj, n) expert, professional; (adj) able, accomplished, practiced, good, adroit, capable, skillful, competent, deft. ANTONYMS: (adj) inept, amateur, untrained, inexperienced, bad
- progress:** (v) proceed, continue, go on; (n) headway, improvement, furtherance, betterment, course, growth, development; (n, v) gain. ANTONYMS: (n) decline, deterioration, regression, impasse, decrease, decay; (n, v) retreat; (v) recede, return, deteriorate, stay
- prologue:** (n) preface, introduction, preamble, foreword, Prolog, overture, proem, preliminary, beginning, prolegomena, opening. ANTONYMS: (n) conclusion, postscript
- promise:** (n, v) covenant, guarantee, contract, vow, bargain; (v) augur, assure; (n) engagement, assurance, plight, word

- proof:** (n) confirmation, probation, authentication, sign, substantiation, evidence, verification, validation, argument, experiment, indication. ANTONYM: (n) contradiction
- prosperous:** (adj, n) lucky, auspicious, fortunate; (adj) flourishing, favorable, opulent, easy, comfortable, affluent, advantageous, successful. ANTONYMS: (adj) depressed, unsuccessful, failing, underprivileged, impoverished
- protest:** (n) demonstration, objection, complaint, challenge, question; (v) assert, object, complain, remonstrate, demur; (n, v) moan. ANTONYMS: (n, v) support, praise; (n) approval, acceptance; (v) approve, agree
- proud:** (adj) lofty, disdainful, haughty, exalted, egotistical, gallant, pompous, lordly, majestic, overbearing; (adj, v) dignified. ANTONYMS: (adj) humble, modest, ashamed, embarrassed, sorrowful, disappointed, miserable
- prove:** (v) attest, manifest, evidence, establish, show, examine, verify, essay, check, corroborate; (adj, v) confirm. ANTONYMS: (v) refute, undermine
- provide:** (v) contribute, furnish, offer, cater, supply, afford, equip, administer, accommodate, allow, fit. ANTONYMS: (v) refuse, withhold, divest, neglect, take, buy
- proviso:** (n) provision, reservation, clause, requirement, limitation, rider, restriction, stipulation, terms, preparation, exception
- prune:** (v) pare, cut, cut back, crop, trim, curtail, abbreviate, dress, shear, snip; (adj, n, v) lop. ANTONYMS: (v) lengthen, augment
- public:** (n) folk, people, populace; (adj) national, overt, civic, communal, popular; (adj, v) general, open; (adj, n) community. ANTONYMS: (adj) private, confidential, personal, individual, privileged, restricted, unknown, home, secret
- pudding:** (n) dessert, sweet, duff, flummery, custard; (adj) pap, jam, curd, clay, butter, dough
- punish:** (v) amerce, discipline, castigate, chasten, chastise, penalize, strike, avenge, pay, beat, execute. ANTONYMS: (v) excuse, exonerate, pardon, reward, commend
- puny:** (adj) weak, petty, feeble, frail, tiny, small, minute, measly, runty, paltry, trivial. ANTONYMS: (adj) muscular, brawny, strong, significant, fit, huge, enormous, robust, considerable
- pupil:** (n) learner, student, scholar, disciple, apprentice, trainee, schoolchild, novice, adherent, tyro, collegian. ANTONYM: (n) expert
- purchase:** (v) obtain, get, procure, bribe; (n) acquisition, leverage, bargain, acquirement, grip, buying; (n, v) contract. ANTONYMS: (v) sell, lose; (n) loss, sale
- purge:** (v) clean, expurgate, eradicate, clear, scour, remove, purify, make clean, liquitate; (n) catharsis, purification. ANTONYMS: (n, v) binge; (v) rehabilitate, castigate
- purple:** (adj) violet, lilac, imperial, regal, royal; (adj, n) empurpled; (v) empurple; (n) magenta, purpleness, ermine, pall
- purpose:** (n, v) plan, intention, design, project, resolve, purport, end, object; (n) mind, effect, motive. ANTONYM: (n) weakness
- purse:** (n) bag, pouch, money, handbag, sac, currency, pocketbook, pelf; (v) wrinkle, pucker, crease
- push:** (n, v) press, thrust, impel, jolt, force, jab, nudge, crowd, prod, poke; (v) jostle. ANTONYMS: (v) drag, haul, unpack, inhibit, leave, oppose, prevent, restrain, understate, calm; (n) apathy
- puts:** (n) stocks, securities, preferred stock, common stock, bonds
- quality:** (adj, n) character, faculty; (n) class, characteristic, condition, grade, feature, distinction, description, mark, peculiarity. ANTONYMS: (adj) cheap; (n) drawback, inferiority, mediocrity
- quantity:** (n) amount, quantum, extent, measure, sum, multitude, total, portion, heap, degree, deal
- quarrel:** (adj, n, v) dispute; (n, v) fight, feud, brawl, row, altercation, argue, conflict, squabble; (n) dissension, difference. ANTONYMS: (n) agreement, reconciliation, acceptance, concord, consensus; (v) agree
- quarter:** (n) part, district, neighbourhood, division, mercy, neighborhood, region, direction, portion; (n, v) place; (v) lodge. ANTONYM: (v) evict
- queen:** (n) king, lady, sovereign, monarch, dame, pansy, queer, faggot, princess, fairy, czarina
- question:** (n, v) query, distrust, interrogate, matter, challenge, demand; (n) inquiry; (v) investigate, inquire, contest, examine. ANTONYMS: (n) certainty, resolution; (n, v) trust; (v) praise, reply, believe, accept
- quick:** (adj) bright, hasty, agile, nimble, intelligent, clever, speedy, active, immediate, instant; (adj, v) prompt. ANTONYMS: (adj) leisurely, dull, dim, thick, unintelligent, thorough, inept, unobservant, lengthy, long, permanent
- quickly:** (adv) promptly, rapidly, expeditiously, readily, speedily, swiftly, suddenly, hastily; (adj, adv) immediately, shortly; (adv, n) instantly. ANTONYMS: (adv) slowly, gradually, permanently, later, eventually, thoroughly
- quiet:** (adj, adv, v) still; (adj, n, v) lull, hush, pacify, compose, appease, assuage; (adj, v) moderate, cool; (adj, adv) gentle, motionless. ANTONYMS: (adj) noisy, talkative, vociferous, active, oratorical, fierce, vocal, unquiet, busy, disordered; (n) noise
- quilt:** (n) blanket, comforter, duvet, bedding, cover, bedspread, counterpane, quilting, eiderdown, sheet; (adj, v) embroider
- quite:** (adj, adv) altogether, fully, sheer, just; (adv) all, absolutely, completely, entirely, exactly, enough, well. ANTONYMS: (adv) hardly, slightly, insufficiently, partially
- quoth:** (v) quod
- radish:** (n) Raphanus sativus, root, cruciferous vegetable, genus Raphanus, Raphanus
- rage:** (adj, n, v) fume, bluster; (adj, n) wrath, indignation, frenzy, mania; (n) passion, anger, craze, exasperation; (n, v) storm. ANTONYMS: (n) gentleness, composure, calm, equanimity, pleasure, serenity
- ragged:** (adj, n) shabby; (adj) seedy, worn, hoarse, jagged, scruffy, torn, untidy, unkempt; (adj, v) threadbare; (n) harsh. ANTONYMS: (adj) smart, elegant, smooth, new, even
- railing:** (n) balustrade, rail, barrier, guardrail, banister, fence, pale, paling, breastwork, handrail; (adj, n) invective
- raise:** (n, v) lift, boost, increase; (v) erect, hoist, grow, enhance, build,

- elevate, promote, foster.
ANTONYMS: (n, v) downgrade; (v) lessen, demote, decrease, level, reduce, dismantle, knock; (n) lowering, reduction, descent
- raising:** (n) bringing up, nurture, elevation, lift, raise, culture, heave, ascent, ascension, upbringing, rearing
- ramping:** (v) raging, rampant, leaping, furious, exuberant, climbing, ascending
- range:** (n, v) roam, order, group, array; (v) arrange, ramble, wander; (adj, n, v) rank; (n) purview, compass, reach. **ANTONYMS:** (n) narrowness, domain, uniformity, likeness
- ransom:** (v) redeem, repair, extricate; (n, v) rescue, blackmail, repurchase; (n) deliverance, ransom money, assessment, benevolence, excuse
- rare:** (adj) uncommon, thin, unusual, seldom, scarce, precious, exceptional, infrequent, few, choice, fine. **ANTONYMS:** (adj) common, frequent, usual, plentiful, commonplace, recurrent
- rareness:** (n) rarity, tenuity, scarceness, scarcity, dearth, curio, curiosity, thinness, uncommonness, lack, uniqueness. **ANTONYM:** (n) plethora
- rascal:** (n) villain, rapsallion, monkey, miscreant, knave, scoundrel, scamp, rogue, varlet, vagabond, brat
- rash:** (adj, n) foolhardy, hasty, precipitate, eruption; (adj) imprudent, reckless, impetuous, heedless, audacious, sudden; (adj, adv) thoughtless. **ANTONYMS:** (adj) cautious, careful, sensible, wise, considered, deliberate, prudent, modest, slow, responsible, patient
- rated:** (adj) specified
- rather:** (adv) a little, enough, fairly, pretty, moderately, considerably, very, relatively, kind of, instead, kinda. **ANTONYMS:** (adv) extremely, absolutely; (adj) complete
- ravishing:** (adj, n) rapturous, ecstatic; (adj) beautiful, gorgeous, charming, fascinating, enchanting, delightful, stunning, irresistible, heavenly
- reach:** (n, v) fetch, stretch; (adj, v) overtake, pass, extend; (v) obtain, achieve, make, attain, get; (n) compass. **ANTONYMS:** (v) withdraw, differ, fail
- read:** (v) say, decipher, understand, learn, construe, perceive, gather, indicate, demonstrate, translate, comprehend. **ANTONYM:** (v) write
- reading:** (n, v) read; (n) recital, learning, interpretation, lection, construction, version, study, perusal, erudition, exegesis
- ready:** (v) prepare, fix; (adj, v) fit, disposed, willing; (adj) quick, prompt, nimble, apt; (adj, n) available, dexterous. **ANTONYMS:** (adj) unwilling, reluctant, unavailable, unready, unripe, difficult, unenthusiastic, young
- reason:** (n) account, intellect, occasion, object, understanding, argument, purpose; (n, v) cause; (v) argue, debate; (adj, n) rationality. **ANTONYMS:** (n) inconsistency, disincentive
- reasonable:** (adj) rational, just, fair, legitimate, judicious, sensible, sane, temperate, impartial, inexpensive, equitable. **ANTONYMS:** (adj) illogical, unfair, expensive, unsatisfactory, inadequate, excessive, intolerable, intemperate, inexplicable, ridiculous, obsessional
- reasonably:** (adv) fairly, rather, quite, passably, pretty, justly, somewhat, sensibly, rationally, enough, fair. **ANTONYMS:** (adv) extremely, dangerously, illogically, irrationally, wrongly, extravagantly, foolishly, implausibly, intolerably, unsatisfactorily, unfairly
- reasons:** (n) proof
- rebel:** (v) mutiny, disobey, arise; (adj, n) nonconformist, insurgent; (adj, n, v) renegade; (n, v) revolt; (adj) mutineer; (n) traitor, insurrectionist, anarchist. **ANTONYMS:** (adj, n) conformist; (n) stalwart; (adj) compliant, content, obedient; (v) agree, obey
- rebellion:** (n) revolt, insurrection, mutiny, disobedience, uprising, unrest, revolution, outbreak, defiance, insurgency, commotion. **ANTONYMS:** (n) consent, compliance
- receipt:** (n) acknowledgment, acknowledgement, acceptance, acquittance, ticket, check, recipe, revenue, certificate, profit; (v) acknowledge. **ANTONYMS:** (n) rejection, invoice
- reckoning:** (n) calculation, computation, bill, score, computing, liquidation, clearance; (n, v) count, enumeration, account, estimation
- recreation:** (n) amusement, distraction, pastime, play, diversion, merriment, leisure, fun, game, frolic, sport
- redeem:** (v) recover, deliver, atone, recoup, expiate, ransom, reclaim, save, free, extricate, refund. **ANTONYMS:** (v) hock, pawn, lose
- redoubled:** (adj) ingeminate
- re-enter:** (v) return, come back
- reformation:** (n) correction, amendment, improvement, redress, reclamation, rectification, conversion, innovation, repair, renewal, reassembly
- regard:** (n, v) respect, esteem, attention, heed, concern, note; (adj, n, v) notice; (v) estimate, believe; (adj, v) attend; (n) deference. **ANTONYMS:** (n) neglect, disesteem, inattentiveness, disdain, detachment, infamy; (v) ignore, scorn, disregard
- regarded:** (adj) reputed
- regards:** (v) regard, esteem, respect, consideration, honor, motive; (adj) abound, devoid; (n) greeting, relation, duty
- remains:** (n) debris, corpse, relic, carcass, body, rest, clay, vestige; (adj, n) remainder, remnant; (n, v) trace
- remember:** (v) commemorate, recognize, recollect, recall, consider, memorize, think, mind, call to mind, retain, bear in mind. **ANTONYMS:** (v) ignore, neglect, overlook
- remnant:** (n) end, relic, remains, residue, fragment, leftover, survival, trace, oddment, balance, stub
- remorse:** (n) penitence, contrition, repentance, regret, guilt, penance, sorrow, grief, qualm, ruefulness, compassion. **ANTONYM:** (n) shamelessness
- removed:** (adj) distant, remote, separate, far, detached, abstracted, absent, apart, aloof, separated, outlying. **ANTONYMS:** (adj) connected, together, worldly
- render:** (v) interpret, explain, give, offer, furnish, pay, construe, return, provide, impart, translate
- rendezvous:** (n) encounter, tryst, appointment, meeting, meeting place, date, engagement, resort, affair; (v) meet, center round
- renowned:** (adj, n) illustrious, glorious; (adj) famous, famed, notable, noted, eminent, distinguished, great, notorious, well-known. **ANTONYMS:** (adj) obscure, anonymous,

- undistinguished
- repent:** (v) deplore, bewail, rue, mourn, lament, atone, sorry, bemoan, feel remorse, grieve, be sorry
- report:** (n, v) account, gossip, name, record; (n) description, notice, recital, story, notification; (v) describe, recount
- represented:** (adj) delineate, depicted, representing, drawn, painted, pictured, diagrammatic
- reprisal:** (n) revenge, retribution, retaliation, vengeance, amends, compensation, reparation, redress, tit, reckoning; (v) reprise
- reproof:** (n, v) reprimand, censure, rebuke, lecture; (n) reproach, admonition, reprehension, blame, condemnation, objugation, castigation
- repute:** (n, v) reputation, report, esteem, respect, honor; (n) name, character, celebrity, standing; (v) count, regard as
- rescue:** (n, v) release, ransom, salvage; (n) deliverance, delivery, relieve; (v) extricate, recover, free, save, redeem. ANTONYMS: (n) involvement, loss, abandonment, downfall; (n, v) capture; (v) endanger, lose, aggravate
- resolutely:** (adv) determinedly, decidedly, steadfastly, decisively, unfalteringly, boldly, steadily, stubbornly, definitely, resolvedly, unwaveringly. ANTONYMS: (adv) irresolutely, indecisively, uncertainly, feebly, hesitantly, aimlessly
- resolution:** (n) determination, purpose, firmness, conclusion, answer, solution, resolve, decomposition, resoluteness, perseverance, settlement. ANTONYMS: (n) problem, feebleness, indecision, irresoluteness, irresolution, weakness, indifference
- respect:** (adj, n, v) regard, worship; (n, v) esteem, heed, notice, reverence; (v) observe, keep, appreciate; (n) homage, deference. ANTONYMS: (n, v) scorn, dishonor, disregard; (n) cheek, insolence, impudence, disdain; (v) despise, humiliate, break, taint
- rest:** (adj, n) remnant, remainder, residue; (n, v) pause, balance, nap, relaxation, sleep; (n) recess, leisure; (v) remain. ANTONYMS: (n) activity, agitation, intensification; (v) change, stand, deteriorate
- restore:** (adj, v) repair, refresh; (v) mend, reinstate, renew, renovate, rejuvenate, replace, repay, fix, rehabilitate. ANTONYMS: (v) break, oust, neglect, confiscate, disrupt, move, kill, remove, worsen
- restrain:** (adj, v) confine; (v) control, rein, hold, curb, bind, contain, prevent, limit, repress; (n, v) check. ANTONYMS: (v) encourage, promote, unleash, impel, release, intensify, increase, free, extend, express, support
- retire:** (v) resign, retreat, withdraw, leave, abdicate, ebb, depart, turn in, fall back, hit the hay, go to bed. ANTONYMS: (v) remain, enter
- retirement:** (n) resignation, departure, privacy, secrecy, withdrawal, seclusion, recession, solitude, abdication, cancellation
- retreat:** (v) retire, withdraw, depart; (n) refuge, departure, asylum, den, lair, retirement; (n, v) resort, return. ANTONYMS: (n) raid, development, extension, arrival, company; (v) progress, remain
- return:** (v) recur, reimburse, restore; (n, v) pay, restitution, recompense, refund, restoration, render, retort; (n) proceeds. ANTONYMS: (n) departure, confiscation, abolition, recovery, loss, disappearance, penalty; (v) keep, depart, take, remove
- revengement:** (n) revenge
- reverend:** (n) preacher, clergyman, parson, rector, vicar, pastor, priest, minister, churchman; (adj) respectable, honourable
- revolt:** (n, v) mutiny, rebellion, insurrection; (v) sicken, nauseate, rebel, repel, repulse, offend; (adj, v) shock; (n) uprising. ANTONYMS: (n) attraction; (v) please, delight
- revolted:** (adj) sickened, sick, shocked, horrified, disgusted, appalled
- reward:** (n, v) recompense, return, compensation, guerdon, wage, meed, prize, bribe; (v) repay, requite; (n) payment. ANTONYMS: (n) penalty, sentence; (v) dishonor, penalize
- rewards:** (n) booty, loot
- ribs:** (n) dinner, chest, bosom
- rich:** (adj, n) copious, luxurious; (adj) productive, fruitful, full, deep, prolific, opulent, fat, affluent; (adj, v) fertile. ANTONYMS: (adj) poor, impoverished, destitute, broke,
- light, plain, lean, delicate, infertile, weak, barren
- ride:** (n, v) outing; (adj, v) bestride; (n) run, lift, jaunt; (v) mount, bait, float, rag, tease, harass
- ridge:** (n) ledge, bank, hill, shelf, dune, swelling, projection, ridgepole, peak, ghat; (n, v) crease. ANTONYMS: (n) channel, depression, base
- riding:** (n) ride, horseback riding, travel, hundred, tithing, soke, travelling, manege, athletics; (v) horsemanship; (adj) awheel
- rightly:** (adv) correctly, rightfully, properly, accurately, appropriately, exactly, fitly, straightly, fairly, really; (adv, v) adequately. ANTONYMS: (adv) wrongly, inappropriately, incorrectly, immorally, unjustly, partially, sinfully, unfairly, falsely
- rights:** (n) human rights, citizenship, possession, copyright, due, exclusive rights, nationality, official document, patent, government grant
- ring:** (n, v) encircle, peal, call, loop, jingle; (v) resound, echo, reverberate; (n) gang, band, rim
- riot:** (n, v) revolt, mutiny; (adj, n) disturbance, tumult, hubbub; (n) insurrection, sedition, commotion, disorder, rebellion; (v) rebel
- rise:** (n, v) mount, lift, increase, heave, swell, jump; (v) ascend, arise; (n) elevation, ascent, progress. ANTONYMS: (n, v) decrease, drop; (v) sink, descend, plummet, retire, set; (n) reduction, descent, depreciation, ruin
- rising:** (n) revolt, rebellion, mutiny, ascent, ascension, climb, rise, outbreak, insurrection; (adj) climbing, uphill. ANTONYMS: (adj) plummeting, plunging, decreasing, falling, setting, downward, content; (n) fall
- rites:** (n) money, finances, wake, religion
- river:** (n, v) brook, stream; (n) flow, waterway, current, watercourse, Amazon; (v) burn, beck, bayou; (adj) water
- road:** (n) way, track, course, route, avenue, highway, approach, thoroughfare, direction; (n, v) passage, line
- roan:** (n) horse, Galloway, thoroughbred, leather, courser; (adj) dingy, pearly, drab, dun, livid, somber
- roar:** (n, v) bellow, cry, shout, howl,

- bark, clatter, holler; (adj, n, v) thunder; (v) bawl; (adj, v) bluster; (adj, n) peal. ANTONYMS: (v) cry, week
- roaring:** (n) bellowing, roar, bellow, thunder; (adj) booming, prosperous, thriving, flourishing, deafening, noisy, boisterous
- roasted:** (adj) fried, baked
- robbery:** (n) depredation, pillage, piracy, plunder, looting, burglary, theft, holdup, thieving, freebooting; (v) rob
- robe:** (n, v) dress, array, vest, garb, apparel; (v) clothe, attire, rig; (n) gown, cloak, garment
- robes:** (n) garb, fine clothes, costume, best clothes
- robin:** (n) robin redbreast, robin-ruddock, robin-redbreast, American robin, thrush, old world robin
- rogue:** (n, v) rascal; (n) knave, imp, miscreant, crook, cheat, impostor, swindler, cad, villain, scoundrel
- roguey:** (n) rascality, mischievousness, devilment, devilry, shenanigan, roguishness, deviltry, maleficence, swindle, impishness; (adj) knavery
- roll:** (n, v) list, wheel, curl, turn; (v) reel, enfold, revolve, wind; (n) revolution, register; (adj, n, v) twist. ANTONYM: (v) unwind
- room:** (n) chamber, occasion, house, apartment, opportunity, hall, opening, compartment, expanse, extent; (v) board. ANTONYM: (n) walkway
- rooms:** (n) flat, apartment, chamber, quarters, lodging, chambers, accommodation, cortege, suite, temporary housing, accommodations
- rose:** (adj) pink, rosaceous, risen, roseate; (n) pink wine, blush wine, rose wine, rosette, brier; (v) flush, redden
- rotten:** (adj, v) decayed, musty; (adj) foul, poor, fetid, lousy, putrid, off, ill, shabby, wretched. ANTONYMS: (adj) fresh, superior, unrotten, good, incorruptible, honest, lovely, fair, great, respectful
- round:** (n) bout, circuit, beat; (n, v) ring, compass; (adv, prep) about; (adj) circular, entire; (adj, v) plump; (adj, n, v) turn; (v) gird. ANTONYMS: (adj) sharp, slender, thin, square, harsh, reedy, evasive; (prep) exactly
- roundly:** (adv) bluntly, fully, roundedly, wholly, bluffly,
- spherically, plumply, entirely, round, completely, globularly
- rouse:** (v) provoke, excite, arouse, kindle, awaken, instigate, actuate, disturb, move, agitate, incite. ANTONYMS: (v) dampen, dishearten, suppress, douse, inhibit, stifle, quench
- royal:** (adj, adv) regal, majestic; (adj) imperial, magnificent, kingly, noble, brilliant, sovereign, purple, August, princely
- royalty:** (n) regality, payment, kingship, royal line, royal house, royal family, fee, tax, nobility, loyalty, majesty
- rude:** (adj, n) rough, impudent, coarse, abrupt, bold; (adj) blunt, discourteous, impolite, brutal, crude, mean. ANTONYMS: (adj) polite, refined, courteous, chivalrous, civil, proper, decent, exact, clean, gentle, inoffensive
- rudely:** (adv) crudely, coarsely, uncivilly, indelicately, impolitely, roughly, harshly, vulgarly, brutally, meanly, wildly. ANTONYMS: (adv) respectfully, graciously, decently, civilly, properly, attentively, agreeably, tactfully, thoughtfully, acceptably, gently
- ruffian:** (n) rowdy, rascal, hooligan, bully, brute, hoodlum, tough, miscreant, villain, rogue, roughneck
- running:** (adj) operative, working, continual, moving; (adj, v) active; (n) course, motion, run, operation, administration; (adj, n) functioning
- runs:** (n) Aztec two-step, sickness, Montezuma's revenge
- rushes:** (n) rush, grasses
- rusty:** (adj) ancient, out of practice, intractable, old, corroded, deaf to reason, exception, cantankerous; (v) moldy, raw, mildewed
- sack:** (v) plunder, dismiss, ransack, despoil, rob; (n, v) bag, discharge, fire; (n) pocket, sac, pouch. ANTONYMS: (v) hire, detain
- sacrifices:** (n) holocaust
- saddle:** (v) charge, load, burden, encumber, adjure, bear down, blame; (n) pillion, seat, saddleback, bicycle seat. ANTONYM: (v) relieve
- safe:** (adj) reliable, cautious, good, dependable, sound, harmless, innocuous, correct, innocent, inoffensive; (n) closet. ANTONYMS: (adj) dangerous, risky, unprotected, vulnerable, hurt, insecure, harmful, reckless, unreliable, toxic, injured
- safety:** (n) guard, security, refuge,
- safe, bingle, base hit, sanctuary, asylum, preservation, cover, shelter. ANTONYMS: (n) danger, hazard, instability
- saint:** (v) canonize; (n) holy man, evangelist, apostle, jimdandy, jimhickey, crackerjack, holy person, ideal, apotheosis; (adj) sacred
- sake:** (n, v) interest, reason, motive, ground; (v) advantage, cause; (n) object, account, design, purpose, sake
- salamander:** (n) bear, poker, olm, hellbender, fire hook, amphiuma, brasier, warming pan, dicamptodontid, sow, alpine salamander
- salutations:** (n) respects
- salvation:** (n) redemption, rescue, delivery, preservation, savior, deliverance, liberation, expiation, propitiation; (adj, n) justification; (adj) conversion. ANTONYMS: (n) damnation, destruction
- same:** (adj) identical, equal, like, corresponding, equivalent, similar, uniform, even, consistent, matching; (adv) equally. ANTONYMS: (adj) different, varying, another, unlike, other, varied
- sanguine:** (adj) hopeful, optimistic, bloody, rubicund, confident, crimson, cheerful, buoyant, sanguineous; (adj, n) red, florid. ANTONYMS: (adj) pessimistic, gloomy, doubtful
- satán:** (n) Lucifer, devil, deuce, the Devil, Old Nick, Belial, fiend, Prince of Darkness, Dickens, archfiend, daemon
- save:** (v) rescue, hoard, conserve, keep, maintain, preserve, free, protect, liberate; (adv, conj, n, prep) except; (adj, v) economize. ANTONYMS: (v) waste, squander, use, abandon, endanger, capture, asphyxiate, aggravate, destroy
- saved:** (adj) protected, economized, rescued, blessed
- saying:** (adj, n, v) maxim; (n) axiom, adage, phrase, dictum, idiom, byword, aphorism, expression; (n, v) saw, proverb
- scape:** (n) flower stalk, peduncle, shaft, scapus, ray, perspective, Peter, prick, prospect, barb, rotating shaft
- scarce:** (adj) rare, insufficient, deficient, infrequent, uncommon, scant, scanty, few, sparse; (adv) just, barely. ANTONYMS: (adj) plentiful, common, adequate, strong, usual, extensive

scarlet: (adj) crimson, ruddy, carmine, ruby, sanguine, rubicund, reddish, cerise; (n) vermilion, orange red, redness

scene: (n, v) aspect, view, outlook, lookout; (n) background, display, spectacle, picture, environment, panorama, perspective

sceptre: (n) sovereignty, verge, wand, bauble, mace, brink

score: (n, v) count, notch, scratch, line, cut, tally, scotch; (n) bill, groove, debt; (v) get

scoring: (n) marking, leveling, grading, fluting, scaling, galling

scot: (n) impost, Scotsman, batta, Caledonian, tribute, duty, aboriginal, Lowlander, highlander; (n, v) shot; (v) reckoning

scotland: (n) scotia, Albany

scots: (adj, n) Scottish; (adj) scotch, frugal, economical, avoiding waste; (n) Scotchman, Scots English

scottish: (adj) scotch, Caledonian, Irish, Canadian, frugal, avoiding waste, economical; (n) Scots English

scour: (v) scrub, ransack, burnish, abrade, furbish, polish, search, cleanse, graze, buff; (adj, v) flush.

ANTONYM: (v) dirty

scourge: (n) curse, blight, affliction, plague, bane, calamity; (v) lash, flagellate, castigate, punish; (n, v) whip

scratch: (n, v) mark, graze, notch, scrape, nick, scrabble, dent, scar; (v) rub, chafe, rake. ANTONYM: (v) soothe

seal: (n, v) stamp; (v) plug, bar, caulk, stop, shut; (n) cachet, hallmark, imprint, signet; (adj) conclude.

ANTONYMS: (n, v) open; (v) unseal

sealed: (adj) hermetic, tight, certain, plastered, Solen, shut, impervious, irrevocable, tighter, still, preserved

search: (v) grope, rummage, ransack, pry; (n) pursuit, exploration, examination, inquiry, inspection; (n, v) inquire, research

season: (v) mature, flavor, salt, mellow, moderate; (adj, v) harden, inure, habituate; (n) opportunity, spell, space

seat: (n) bench, base, behind, bottom, buttocks, location, position, post, posterior; (v) locate, put

second: (n) instant, jiffy, flash, minute, sec; (v) back, endorse, help; (n, v) support; (adj) latter, further.

ANTONYMS: (adj) top, former; (n) age

secret: (adj, v) mysterious, hidden,

covert, secluded, confidential; (adj) concealed, furtive, occult, obscure; (adj, n) privacy, secrecy.

ANTONYMS: (adj, n) known, public; (adj) open, overt, apparent, unrestricted, external, visible, outermost, transparent, blatant

secretly: (adv) privately, confidentially, quietly, stealthily, surreptitiously, furtively, in secret, darkly, secretly, clandestinely, occultly. ANTONYMS: (adv) publicly, deliberately, brazenly

secure: (adj, v) close, firm, fix, certain, confident, fasten, attach, bind; (v) preserve, gain; (adj) reliable.

ANTONYMS: (v) lose, detach, unfasten, undo; (adj) vulnerable, unsafe, loose, uncertain, unlocked, uncomfortable, unstable

seeing: (prep) because; (adj) Seely, considering; (n) sight, vision, beholding, fusion, visual sense; (v) conceive, comprehend, perceive

seek: (n, v) ask, inquire; (v) hunt, endeavor, attempt, look, aspire, pursue, beg, quest, explore.

ANTONYMS: (v) answer, grant

seem: (v) appear, feel, seeming, loom, expect, show, beseem, sound, glitter, glisten, gleam

seeming: (adj) ostensible, superficial, illusory, outward, probable, deceptive, specious; (adj, n) appearance, semblance; (n) aspect, show. ANTONYMS: (adj) actual, deep, inner

seen: (adj) visible, clad, beseen, accomplished, discovered, appearing; (v) observe, perceive, conceive, comprehend, understand

seldom: (adj) scarce, rare, few, infrequent; (adv) occasionally, infrequently, uncommonly, hardly, scarcely, not often, once in a blue moon. ANTONYMS: (adv) often, seldom

send: (v) pass, deliver, forward, convey, dispatch, mail, post, give, carry, divert, project. ANTONYM: (v) keep

sensible: (adj) aware, sagacious, prudent, rational, judicious, perceptible, sane, wise, intelligent, appreciable, sage. ANTONYMS:

(adj) ludicrous, crazy, unreasonable, stupid, silly, ridiculous, reckless, idiotic, outrageous, imprudent, mad

sent: (adj) dispatched, imported, ecstatic, blissful, fascinated, intoxicated; (v) transmit.

ANTONYM: (adj) unsent

sepulchre: (n) mausoleum, burial, monument, repository, crypt, sepulture, burial chamber, tomb, bier; (v) inter, bury

servant: (n) manservant, domestic, lackey, maid, employee, flunkey, retainer, boy, footman, flunky, menial. ANTONYMS: (n) master, mistress

servants: (n) staff, suite

serve: (adj, n, v) avail; (v) assist, aid, act, benefit, tend, attend, operate, function, do; (n, v) officiate

service: (n, v) overhaul, serve, refit, assist; (n) aid, employment, assistance, avail, ministration, ceremony; (v) attendance.

ANTONYMS: (n) disservice, damage, hindrance, uselessness

services: (n) facilities, armed forces, job, commencement, Armed Services, amenities, employment, conveniences, forces, liturgy, military

setter: (n) typesetter, compositor, typographer, batt, beagle, nark, set, pointer, fink, bender, gun dog

setting: (n) scene, scenery, adjustment, position, background, mount, backdrop, environment, scope, mounting, set

set-to: (n) quarrel, altercation, fray, scrap, wrangle, contention, contest, melee, squabble, row, fracas

seven: (adj, n) VII; (n) September, septet, week, nine, knave, king, jack, queen, digit, Severn

several: (adj, v) diverse, divers, sundry; (adj, n) a few, some; (adj) various, individual, different, particular, special, numerous.

ANTONYMS: (adj) joint, all, none

severn: (n) river Severn, Severn river

shade: (n, v) screen, tinge, shadow, tint, color, cloud; (n) ghost, hue, blind, conceal, tone. ANTONYMS: (n) brightness, glare; (v) brighten, clarify, expose

shadow: (n) ghost, darkness, apparition, follower, gloom, reflection; (n, v) eclipse, trace, tail, hint; (v) follow. ANTONYMS: (v) brighten, lead; (n) brightness, pallor

shadows: (n) dark, darkness, night, dimness, dusk, fogginess, mistiness, gloom, cloudiness. ANTONYM: (n) brightness

shake: (n, v) jolt, beat, jar, quiver,

wave; (v) agitate, excite, disturb;

(adv, v) brandish; (adj, v) quake,

totter. ANTONYMS: (v) soothe,

steady

shaken: (adj) jolted, agitated, dilapidated, frayed; (v) passe, lame, broken, threadbare, wilted, shaky, vibrate

shall: (n) must, necessity; (v) require, bequeath, leave

shallow: (adj) superficial, low, cursory, petty, little, sketchy, flimsy, frivolous, simple, surface, perfunctory. ANTONYMS: (adj) bottomless, profound, intense, pensive, serious, inner, weighty

shame: (n, v) disgrace, dishonor, discredit, humiliate, degrade, chagrin; (n) humiliation, modesty, scandal, insult; (v) abash. ANTONYMS: (n) pride, glorification, making, worthiness; (v) acknowledge, glorify, respect, dignity

shameless: (adj) bold, immodest, profligate, depraved, audacious, blatant, barefaced, unscrupulous, impudent, unblushing; (adj, v) graceless. ANTONYMS: (adj) restrained, abashed, ashamed, discreet, prudish, apologetic

shape: (n, v) cast, mold, fashion, mould, model, make, design; (n) pattern, figure; (v) determine, influence

share: (n, v) portion, allot, part, distribute, apportion, deal, divide; (v) participate, partake, dispense; (n) dole. ANTONYM: (v) refrain

sharing: (n) communion, dispensation, allotment, generosity, apportionment, pooling, allocation, division, show and tell, sharing out; (adj) sexual

shaved: (adj) shave, lacking hair, hairless, beardless, shiny on top, bald, smooth on top, whiskerless. ANTONYM: (adj) unshaven

sheath: (n, v) cover; (n) envelope, vagina, scabbard, blanket, casing, skin, holster, tegument; (v) sheathe, envelop

shed: (v) discard, drop, moult, scatter, exuviate, molt, cast off, dismiss; (n) shack, hut, cabin. ANTONYMS: (v) keep, cover; (adj) persistent

shelter: (n, v) guard, refuge, harbor, protect, shield; (adj, n, v) screen; (n) protection, asylum, sanctuary, security, hut. ANTONYMS: (n) danger, exposure; (v) endanger

sheriff: (n) Lord Lieutenant, constable, shrieve, peace officer, officer of the law, officer, police officer, law officer

shine: (n, v) light, sheen, flash, glitter, sparkle, polish, rub; (v) burnish, gleam, blaze; (n) radiance

shirt: (n) Jersey, chemise, blouse, hair shirt, dress shirt, evening shirt, polo shirt

shook: (adj) shake, vibrate, addled, barrel, cask, confused, distressed, hurt, passionate, puzzled

shore: (n) coast, edge, beach, seashore, stay, seaside, brace, margin; (n, v) prop, land, buttress. ANTONYM: (n) sea

short: (adj, v) concise, close; (adj) scarce, curt, brusque, sharp, compendious, laconic, deficient, scanty, diminutive. ANTONYMS: (adj) long, high, lengthy, unabridged, sufficient, slender, rangy, rambling, overlong, extended, plentiful

shorter: (adj) smaller, inferior

shortly: (adv) presently, curtly, before long, soon, concisely, brusquely, abruptly, tersely, succinctly; (adj, adv) immediately, summarily. ANTONYMS: (adv) politely, pleasantly, verbosely, later

shortness: (n) lack, abruptness, brusqueness, curtiness, brevity, shortage, conciseness, gruffness, curtailment, short, shortcoming. ANTONYMS: (n) tallness, height, longness, wordiness, courtesy

short-winded: (adv) out of breath

shot: (n) injection, gunshot, go, fling, shoot, crack, ball, picture, bang, jab, discharge

shouts: (n) cries

show: (adj, n, v) present, appearance; (n, v) exhibit, produce, broadcast, indicate, parade; (v) point out; (n) presentation, ostentation; (adj, v) guide. ANTONYMS: (v) disprove, hide, withhold, suppress, disappear, cover, absorb; (n) concealment

shown: (adj) manifest, revealed, exhibited, ostensible, avowed, declared, denoted, given away; (v) appear, represent, indicate. ANTONYM: (adj) hidden

shrill: (adj) piercing, penetrating, strident, keen, shrewd; (v) shriek, screech, scream, yell; (adj, v) high, sharp. ANTONYMS: (adj) low, quiet, resonant

shrink: (adj, v) recoil; (n, v) flinch, wince; (v) contract, shorten, lessen, diminish, cower, reduce, quail, decrease. ANTONYMS: (v) increase, enlarge, grow, stretch, swell, bloom, rise, inflate

shuffling: (n) shuffle, evasion, shambling, make, shamble; (adj) evasive, moral turpitude, milling, laxity, abjection; (n, v) prevarication

sick: (adj) ill, queasy, poorly, ailing, weary, diseased, sickly, morbid; (adj, v) indisposed, unwell; (adj, n) invalid. ANTONYMS: (adj) healthy, fond, wholesome

sickness: (n, v) disease, indisposition, malady, disorder, distemper, ailment; (n) complaint, qualm, nausea, disgust, queasiness

side: (n) rim, faction, brink, direction, hand, aspect, margin; (adj, n) part; (n, v) party, border, face. ANTONYMS: (adj) distant, central, major, primary; (n) back, front, center, middle; (v) straddle

sigh: (n, v) groan, suspire, murmur; (v) breathe, languish, pine; (n) breath, wail, whimper, whine, suspiration

sight: (n, v) vision, glimpse, show, aspect, appearance; (v) aim, spot, see; (n) view, prospect, scene

signs: (n) situation, indications, signage, appearances, cipher, cryptogram, discriminating marks, indicia, secret code, secret language, symbols

similes: (n) imagery, images, metaphors

since: (adv, conj, prep) because, seeing that; (adv, prep) afterwards, before; (adv, conj) for, as; (adj, adv) ago; (conj) whereas; (prep) from, of; (adv) after

sincerity: (adj, n) candor, honesty, integrity, probity, faithfulness; (n) earnestness, heartiness, genuineness, candour, frankness, cordiality. ANTONYMS: (n) dishonesty, hypocrisy, flippancy, frivolity, affectedness, caution, reticence, deceit, doubt

sinew: (n) brawn, potency, power, force, might, vigour, energy, strength, beef; (adj, n) muscle, nerve

sing: (v) hymn, hum, chirp, drone, intone, vocalize, pipe, carol, snitch; (n, v) twitter, squeak

single: (adj) celibate, odd, particular, separate, solitary, isolated, sole, lone, lonely, simple; (adj, n) one. ANTONYMS: (adj) double, multiple, divorced, attached, dual, involved, widowed, general, common; (n) record

sink: (n, v) sag, dip; (v) decline, fall, set, descend, drop, fell, subside, settle; (adj, n, v) droop.

- ANTONYMS: (v) rise, float, improve, increase, recover, drift, ascend, raise
- sirs:** (n) gentlemen, messieurs
- sitting:** (n) session, seat, seance, meeting, seating, conference, posing; (adj) seated, inactive; (v) incubation, batching. ANTONYMS: (adj) standing, active
- sixpence:** (n) bender, coin, teston, testern
- sixpenny:** (adj) cheap, priced, threepenny, tuppenny
- skill:** (n) artifice, capacity, capability, knack, ability, faculty, finesse, cleverness, expertise; (adj, n) craft, cunning. ANTONYMS: (n) clumsiness, incompetence, uselessness, stupidity, ineptness, tactlessness, inexperience, ignorance, inaccuracy, delay, drawback
- skin:** (n) hide, fur, rind, coating, shell, hull; (v) pare, scrape, excoriate, flay; (n, v) bark
- skipping:** (n) jumping, leaping, absenteeism; (adv) skippingly, leapingly
- slain:** (v) slay; (adj) overthrown, mat, fallen, dejected, cast down
- slander:** (n, v) scandal, insult, calumniate; (adj, v) defame, asperse; (n) defamation, aspersion, obloquy, disparagement; (adj, n) abuse; (v) denigrate. ANTONYMS: (n, v) acclaim; (v) compliment; (n) acclamation
- slave:** (n) servant, bondman, thrall, bondsman, bondwoman, captive, vassal; (n, v) labor; (v) drudge, work; (adj, n) inferior. ANTONYMS: (adj) free; (v) slack
- slaves:** (n) helotry, bondsmen
- sleep:** (n, v) nap, repose, doze, kip, slumber, catnap; (adj, n, v) lie; (v) hibernate, nod; (n) dream; (adj, v) lodge. ANTONYMS: (v) awaken; (n) alertness, agitation
- sleeping:** (adj) asleep, inactive, latent, sleepy, vegetive, vegetative; (n) dormancy, noctambulism, quiescence, quiescency, short sleep. ANTONYMS: (adj) active; (n) waking
- slightest:** (adj) minimal, first, smallest amount
- slip:** (adj, n, v) lapse, miss; (adj, n) fault, blunder; (n, v) slide, drop, mistake, escape, skid, trip; (n) cutting. ANTONYM: (n) invoice
- sliver:** (n, v) splinter, chip, shred, slice, flake, shave; (n) fragment, shaving, bit, scrap; (adj, n) shiver
- slovenly:** (adj) careless, untidy, sloppy, frowzy, dowdy, unkempt, negligent, frowsy, messy, disheveled; (adv) slatternly. ANTONYMS: (adj) clean, neat, diligent
- small:** (adj) little, narrow, slight, minor, inadequate, petty, fine, insignificant, light, remote; (adj, v) low. ANTONYMS: (adj, adv) big; (adj) sizeable, colossal, considerable, enormous, great, huge, bulky, major, giant, important
- smallest:** (adj) least, minimal, littlest, lowest, last, first, negligible, smallest number of, bottom, littler. ANTONYM: (adj) maximum
- smarting:** (adj) painful, burning, sore; (n) ache, pain, hurting, bite, throbbing, hurt, soreness, sting
- smell:** (n, v) odor, scent, savor, perfume, stink, stench; (v) nose; (n) fragrance, bouquet, savour, odour
- smiling:** (adv) smilingly; (adj) bright, cheerful, jolly, joyful, of good cheer, twinkly, fair, sunny; (n) grinning, grin. ANTONYMS: (adj) sad, gloomy
- smoky:** (adj) murky, hazy, fumid, vaporous, opaque, muddy, famish, burnt; (v) sooty, smutty, dusty. ANTONYMS: (adj) clean, fresh, clear
- smooth:** (adj, v) quiet, level, facilitate; (adj) calm, oily, facile, fluent, flowing, flat, fluid, graceful. ANTONYMS: (adj) rough, uneven, wrinkled, peeling, jerky, ridged, flaking, abrasive, coarse, prickly; (v) wrinkle
- smug:** (adj) self-satisfied, content, proud, arrogant, conceited, contented, sanctimonious, vain, superior, presumptuous, satisfied. ANTONYMS: (adj) insecure, modest, anxious, humble
- sneaking:** (adj) handdog, furtive, contemptible, abject, clandestine, confidential, dirty, shabby; (n) creeping, crawling; (adj, n) sneaky
- snorting:** (n) puffing, laughter, expiration, breathing out, exhalation
- snuff:** (v) smell, kill, douse, slay, scent, snuffle, bump off, smother, snort; (adj) tobacco, nicotine
- soft:** (adj, adv) easy, quiet; (adj) limp, light, balmy, delicate, slack, loose, smooth; (adj, v) feeble; (adj, adv, v) low. ANTONYMS: (adj) hard, firm, harsh, loud, hoarse, stiff, rough, solid, strong, shrill, alcoholic
- soldier:** (n) warrior, fighter, serviceman, champion, ranker, military personnel, swordsman, trooper, cavalryman, guardsman, janissary
- soldiers:** (n) military, troop, force, the military, troops, defense force, military service, militia, soldiery, Territorial Army, armed forces
- solemnly:** (adv) earnestly, gravely, majestically, stately, sternly, staidly, thoughtfully, soberly, formally, ceremoniously, importantly. ANTONYMS: (adv) cheerfully, flippantly
- sometimes:** (adv) from time to time, occasionally, every now and then, now and again, every so often, once, sometime, once in a while, formerly; (n) at times; (adj, adv) on and off. ANTONYM: (adv) regularly
- song:** (adj, v) lay; (n, v) ditty, chant; (n) air, strain, cry, warble, canto, poem; (v) sing; (adj) ballad
- soon:** (adv) shortly, presently, anon, immediately, directly, at once, before long, betimes, quickly, promptly; (adj, adv) early. ANTONYMS: (adv) now, eventually, later, slowly
- sooner:** (adj, adv) rather, earlier, before, preferably, instead; (adv) first, before now, faster, previously, beforehand; (adj) prior
- sooth:** (n) verity, soothsaying, fact, truth, reality
- sort:** (adj, n, v) class; (n, v) type, group, rank; (n) variety, breed, assortment, form, pattern; (adj, n) manner, description
- sought:** (adj) required, quest, seeking, popular
- soul:** (n) creature, human, person, personification, ghost, individual, mind, essence, life, self; (adj, n) heart. ANTONYMS: (n) surface, body
- sound:** (n, v) chime, echo, peal; (adj) reasonable, complete, healthy, sensible, sane, rational; (adj, v) fit, fast. ANTONYMS: (adj) illogical, unsound, confused, unreliable, flawed, flimsy, silent, weak, unreasonable; (n) silence; (v) device
- sounded:** (adj) measured, oral
- soused:** (adj) wet, tipsy, tight, pickled, loaded, besotted, dunked, intoxicated, ladened, laden, lactating
- south:** (n) confederacy, due south, Dixie, Dixieland, s, souther, south side; (adv) in the south, southwards;

- (adj) southern, polar
southern: (adj, n) southerly, austral;
 (adj) meridional, austral ocean; (n)
 southerner, austrine. ANTONYMS:
 (adj) northern
sovereign: (n) ruler, king, lord,
 emperor; (adj) independent,
 autonomous, imperial, royal, free,
 regal; (adj, n) prince. ANTONYMS:
 (adj) dependent, ineffective, useless
space: (n) gap, scope, opening,
 period, place, void, margin, latitude,
 extent, emptiness, distance.
 ANTONYMS: (n) mess
sparrow: (n) hedge sparrow,
 sparrows, passerine, house sparrow,
 accentor, true sparrow, spur, snag,
 passeriform bird, incitement
speak: (adj, v) pronounce, utter; (v)
 converse, say, deliver, articulate,
 recite, talk, discourse, lecture; (n)
 language
speaking: (n) talk, discourse, speech,
 public speaking, reading, oral
 presentation, recital, recitation,
 disputation; (v) speak; (adj)
 expressive. ANTONYMS: (adj)
 nonspeaking, silent
speaks: (n) talks
spear: (n) harpoon, lance, pike, fizegig,
 prick, gig, javelin, shaft, halberd; (v)
 stab, spike
special: (adj) particular, rare, limited,
 individual, especial, different,
 distinguished, distinct, express,
 private, separate. ANTONYMS:
 (adj) general, basic, collective,
 everyday, unremarkable, vague,
 normal, Standard, common, public,
 universal
speed: (n, v) hurry, hasten, rush, race,
 dispatch; (v) quicken, run, dash,
 expedite; (n) velocity, rapidity.
 ANTONYMS: (n) amble, tardiness;
 (v) decelerate, hinder, linger, delay,
 crawl
speedily: (adj, adv) quickly, quick,
 immediately; (adv) rapidly,
 promptly, hastily, swiftly, fast,
 apace, hurriedly, fleetly.
 ANTONYMS: (adv) later, eventually
speedy: (adj, v) rapid, prompt, fleet,
 swift; (adj) fast, agile, ready,
 immediate, cursory, hurried, brisk.
 ANTONYMS: (adj) leisurely,
 plodding
spend: (v) expend, exhaust,
 squander, pay out, blow, deplete,
 pass, wear, lead; (adj, v) waste; (n)
 outlay. ANTONYMS: (v) conserve,
 earn, hoard, keep
spent: (adj, v) prostrate; (adj)
 fatigued, expended, finished, gone,
 dead, played out, effete, jaded, tired;
 (v) spend. ANTONYMS: (adj)
 energetic
spirit: (n, v) courage, mind; (n) mood,
 ghost, apparition, disposition,
 energy, essence, soul, phantom; (adj,
 n) animation. ANTONYMS: (n)
 lethargy, body, cowardice, surface,
 sluggishness, lifelessness, defeatism
spirits: (n) alcohol, booze, humor,
 frame of mind, liqueur, strong
 drink, hard drink; (adj) cheer,
 geniality, good humor; (v) wine
spit: (v) drizzle, expectorate, sprinkle,
 spew, drool, spike, spatter; (n)
 broach, saliva, cape; (n, v) skewer
spite: (n) malice, grudge, hatred,
 malevolence, rancour, venom,
 rancor, maliciousness, ill will,
 animosity; (n, v) pique.
 ANTONYMS: (v) please; (n)
 benevolence, goodwill, love,
 affection, harmony
spoil: (n, v) ruin; (v) rot, corrupt, mar,
 deface, sack; (adj, v) impair,
 damage, injure, harm, indulge.
 ANTONYMS: (v) improve,
 conserve, enliven, help, abuse,
 beautify, deny, neglect, correct,
 respect, clean
spoke: (n) bar, rung, radius, rule,
 shoe, skid, rundle, line, clog, round;
 (v) said
spoken: (adj) verbal, expressed,
 speaking, speak, unwritten, vocal,
 voiced, talk, said, informal,
 conversational. ANTONYMS: (adj)
 written, unspoken, tacit, formal,
 silent
sport: (n, v) play, pastime, jest,
 diversion, romp, joke, disport,
 gambol; (n) fun, amusement,
 recreation. ANTONYMS: (n) work;
 (v) conceal
sprightly: (adj) spirited, cheerful,
 alive, blithe, agile, airy, keen; (adj, v)
 nimble, active; (adj, n) brisk; (adj,
 adv) jolly. ANTONYMS: (adj)
 inactive, slow, clumsy, sluggish
spring: (n, v) leap, bound, hop,
 fountain, skip, caper, bounce, dive,
 dance; (n) source; (v) originate
squire: (n, v) escort; (n) landlord,
 gallant, attendant, beau, gentleman,
 esquire, landowner, landholder,
 armiger; (v) attend
stab: (n, v) thrust, impale, jab, pierce,
 prod, dig, stick, pink; (n) try, prick;
 (v) spike
stable: (adj, adv) firm; (adj) reliable,
 stationary, fixed, fast, lasting,
 constant, durable, secure, solid,
 sound. ANTONYMS: (adj) shaky,
 wobbly, dangerous, volatile,
 precarious, rickety, tenuous,
 temperamental, fickle, temporary;
 (adv) loosely
staff: (n) club, pole, post, employees,
 personnel, faculty, mace; (v) crutch,
 prop; (n, v) rod, stick
stain: (n, v) spot, blemish, tarnish,
 blot, dye, smear, disgrace, mark,
 soil, dirt, defile. ANTONYMS: (v)
 enhance, dignify, clean
stale: (adj, n) musty, moldy; (adj) old,
 commonplace, hackneyed, insipid,
 trite, corny, flat, stagnant; (adj, v)
 dry. ANTONYMS: (adj) fresh,
 original, innovative, airy, new,
 exceptional, imaginative
stand: (v) endure, undergo; (n) rack,
 booth, attitude, base, pedestal; (n, v)
 live, position; (adj, v) suffer, tolerate.
 ANTONYMS: (v) sit, lie, yield,
 forbid; (n) top
standing: (n) fame, position,
 importance, prestige, place,
 reputation, footing; (adj) erect,
 motionless, continuance; (n, v)
 stand. ANTONYMS: (adj) seated,
 moving, horizontal, falling,
 temporary
stands: (n) bleachers, stood,
 grandstand, standing, stop, covered
 stand, standpoint, stall, sales booth,
 reviewing stand, rack
stark: (adj) severe, plain, bare, bleak,
 desolate, mere, simple, bald,
 positive, pure, barren. ANTONYMS:
 (adj) disguised, ornate, fuzzy,
 indistinct, soft, romantic, fussy,
 hidden, dim, abundant, mild
starling: (n) mina, myna, sterling,
 common starling, minah, myna bird,
 mynah bird, oscine bird; (adj)
 earthquake, loud
stars: (n) heavenly bodies, fate
start: (n) onset, origin; (v) begin,
 originate, drive, commence, embark,
 spring, enter; (n, v) launch, shock.
 ANTONYMS: (n, v) finish, stop; (v)
 conclude, halt, terminate, arrive; (n)
 conclusion, demise, departure,
 middle, culmination
starve: (v) fast, crave, lust, hunger,
 thirst, perish, be hungry, deprive,
 benumb; (adj, v) pinch; (adj) gripe.
 ANTONYMS: (v) feed, eat
starveling: (n) poor man, pauper,
 beggar, mendicant, mumper; (adj)
 hungry
starving: (adj) famished, hungry,
 malnourished, voracious, skinny,

- undernourished, thin, empty, peckish; (adj, v) starved; (n) starvation. ANTONYMS: (adj) satiated, healthy
- state**: (n) nation, position, kingdom, status, country; (n, v) say, show, place; (adj) national; (v) express, expound. ANTONYMS: (adj) private; (n) monarchy; (v) conceal, refute
- stay**: (adj, n, v) remain; (n, v) rest, prop, stop, delay, abide, continue, pause, endure, halt, support. ANTONYMS: (v) change, abscond, depart, move, disappear, become, go
- stays**: (n) bodice, stay, girdle, panty girdle, stayed, staying, foundation, corselette, sash, slip, corselet
- steal**: (v) purloin, abstract, sneak, filch, pinch, creep, misappropriate, rob, pilfer; (n) bargain; (n, v) snatch
- step**: (n) stage, degree, rank, level, gait, gradation, footprint; (n, v) walk, measure, stride; (v) tread
- stinking**: (adj) malodorous, putrid, fetid, foul, smelly, loathsome, noisome, odorous, disgusting, funky, lousy. ANTONYMS: (adj) fragrant, clean, fresh
- stir**: (adj, n, v) move, bustle; (v) rouse, arouse, affect, agitate, inspire; (adj, n) movement; (n) commotion, excitement, disturbance. ANTONYMS: (v) dampen, retire, stultify, bore, steady, stifle, suppress; (n) quiet, peace; (n, v) calm
- stirring**: (adj) lively, exciting, alive, rousing, spirited, touching, thrilling, active; (n) agitation; (v) eventful, brisk. ANTONYMS: (adj) depressing, boring, inactive, dull, conciliatory, asleep, uninspiring, unimpressive; (n) suppression
- stole**: (n) wrap, stolen, scarf, stolon, stealing, robe, alb, tunicle, surplice, alba, cassock
- stolen**: (adj) feasted, stole, stealing, steal, steals,furtive, stealthy, secret, taken, misbegotten, sly
- stomach**: (adj, v) brook, digest; (v) endure, stand, abide, bear, suffer, tolerate, take; (n) abdomen, appetite
- stop**: (int, n, v) hold, stand; (adj, n, v) stay, cease; (n, v) check, end, close, block, bar, arrest; (v) obstruct. ANTONYMS: (n, v) continue; (v) begin, encourage, permit, prolong, persevere, expedite, accelerate; (n) continuation, proceed, go
- store**: (n, v) stock, hoard, bank, cache, supply; (n) shop, market, business; (v) accumulate, garner, keep. ANTONYMS: (v) spend, delete; (n) dearth
- story**: (n, v) history, tale, narrative; (n) recital, narration, report, account, level, legend, novel, stage. ANTONYMS: (n) fact
- stout**: (adj, n) sturdy, stocky, hearty; (adj) hardy, strong, robust, obese, husky, bold, corpulent, fleshy. ANTONYMS: (adj) thin, slim, flimsy, cowardly, slight, skinny, fragile, weak
- straight**: (adj) erect, honest, upright, even, fair, perpendicular, correct; (adj, adv, v) direct; (adj, adv, n) right; (adj, adv) level, flat. ANTONYMS: (adj) diluted, zigzag, twisted, curly, curved, curvy, winding, wavy, knotted, askew; (adv) indirectly
- strain**: (n, v) stretch, sift; (adj, n, v) tax; (v) screen, filter, try, exert; (n) effort, breed, exertion, song. ANTONYMS: (v) laze; (n) ease, relief
- strait**: (adj) narrow; (n) pinch, pass, inlet, need, channel, crisis, poverty, difficulty; (adj, n) quandary; (n, v) dilemma
- strange**: (adj) foreign, peculiar, unusual, abnormal, outlandish, irregular, odd, new, mysterious, extraordinary, curious. ANTONYMS: (adj) ordinary, normal, familiar, typical, usual, conventional, explicable, sensible, mainstream, known, human
- strangely**: (adv) curiously, queerly, unusually, funnily, peculiarly, weirdly, marvelously, uncommonly, extraordinarily, singularly, bizarrely. ANTONYMS: (adv) typically, ordinarily, harmoniously
- strangers**: (n) stranger
- strangle**: (v) smother, stifle, asphyxiate, scrag, tighten, repress, constrict, pinch, strangulate; (adj, v) throttle; (n) strangling
- strangled**: (adj) smothered, completely covered, muffled, suppressed; (v) bowstrung
- strappado**: (v) gantlet, fustigation, flagellation, estrapade, stick law, argumentum baculinum, bastinado, rap on the knuckles
- street**: (n) road, avenue, way, highway, route, lane, neighborhood, path, track, boulevard, Main Street
- streets**: (n) street
- strength**: (n, v) power; (n) energy, firmness, endurance, stability, potency, health, soundness; (adj, n, v) might; (adj, n) vigor, intensity. ANTONYMS: (n) frailty, shortcoming, flaw, faintness, powerlessness, moderation, limitation, instability, impotence, feebleness, disadvantage
- stretch**: (adj, n, v) strain; (adj, v) extend, elongate, lengthen; (n) extent, expanse; (v) prolong, draw; (n, v) run, spread, range. ANTONYMS: (v) shorten, shrink, withdraw, narrow, relax; (adj) inflexible
- strict**: (adj) severe, stern, rigid, correct, austere, rigorous, harsh, scrupulous; (adj, v) exact, accurate, precise. ANTONYMS: (adj) lenient, lax, free, negligent, imprecise, flexible, relaxed, loose, gentle, inaccurate, liberal
- strike**: (n, v) hit, beat, bang, knock, assault, slap, clap, rap, smash; (v) impress, move. ANTONYMS: (n) defense; (v) extinguish, defend
- strong**: (adj) intense, able, firm, stable, steady, solid, hard, lusty; (adj, v) deep, sound; (adj, n, v) steadfast. ANTONYMS: (adj) weak, pale, unconvincing, slight, feeble, frail, bland, faint, delicate, mild, lightweight
- strongly**: (adv) firmly, vigorously, robustly, violently, solidly, vehemently, sturdily, hardily, mightily, energetically, severely. ANTONYMS: (adv) mildly, dimly, faintly, feebly, gently, loosely, slightly, submissively, thinly, languorously, impassively
- struck**: (adj, v) smitten; (v) stroke; (adj) affected, afflicted, doting, dotty, enamored, gaga, hurt, in love, infatuated
- stuck**: (adj) stranded, jammed, delayed, fast; (adj, adv) aground; (n) stuck ware, thrust, sticking; (v) stucked, fasten, attach. ANTONYMS: (adj) unstuck, loose
- stuff**: (v) fill, jam, pack, ram, squeeze, pad; (n) material, cloth, matter, gear; (n, v) force. ANTONYMS: (v) starve, unpack, empty
- stung**: (adj) sting, bit, annoyed, roiled, irritated, nettled, peeved, pissed, riled, stings, thrust
- submission**: (n) compliance, obedience, acquiescence, bid, offer, deference, entry, presentation, conformity; (adj, n) resignation, surrender. ANTONYMS: (n) defiance, divergence, disobedience

substance: (adj, n) subject; (n) body, significance, import, material, matter, meaning, amount, means, gist, core. ANTONYMS: (n) meaninglessness, lightness, surface

subtle: (adj) delicate, sharp, nice, acute, astute, insidious, exquisite, elusive; (adj, v) shrewd, sly, crafty. ANTONYMS: (adj) loud, bright, considerable, tactless, overpowering, harsh, concrete, dark

succour: (n, v) succor; (n) consolation, relief, ministration, mercy, assistance, helping, ease, embossment; (v) relieve, further

sudden: (adj) precipitous, quick, abrupt, hasty, rash, unexpected, steep, unforeseen, drastic, immediate, swift. ANTONYMS: (adj) considered, slow, gentle, leisurely, protracted, sensible, smooth

suddenly: (adj, adv) quickly, rapidly, immediately, presto; (adv) hastily, short, all at once, sudden, sharply, unexpectedly, instantly. ANTONYMS: (adv) increasingly, predictably, slowly, gently, progressively, sensibly, eventually

suffer: (v) encounter, stand, accept, undergo, brook, experience, have, endure, abide, sustain; (adj, v) allow. ANTONYMS: (v) enjoy, rejoice, flourish

sugar: (n) darling, saccharide, carbohydrate, love, beloved, jaggary; (adj, n) dear; (v) saccharify, sweeten, dulcify, edulcorate

suggestion: (n) advice, intimation, proposal, counsel, allusion, sign, trace, proposition, recommendation; (n, v) touch, dash. ANTONYMS: (n) warning, practice

sullen: (adj, n) morose, sulky, sour; (adj) gloomy, gruff, glum, moody, dark, cross, surly; (adj, v) grim. ANTONYMS: (adj) bright, cheery; (n) cheeriness

sully: (n, v) foul, defile, dirty; (adj, n, v) soil; (adj, v) tarnish; (v) besmirch, contaminate, smear, pollute, corrupt, taint. ANTONYMS: (v) respect, purify, clean, cleanse, dignify

summer: (n) summertime, joist, rafter, beam, scaffold, season, skeleton, corner stone, lintel, transom, girder. ANTONYM: (n) winter

sumptuous: (adj) magnificent, luxurious, opulent, splendid, gorgeous, deluxe, costly, lush,

lavish, grand, plush. ANTONYMS: (adj) unadorned, humble, ascetic, meager, scanty, impoverished

sung: (v) sing; (n) call, sung dynasty, strain, song dynasty, song, birdsong, birdcall; (adj) spoken, outspoken, choral

superfluous: (adj, v) spare; (adj) needless, extra, excess, excessive, unnecessary, surplus, pointless, superabundant, supernumerary, supererogatory. ANTONYMS: (adj) indispensable, important, essential, basic, pertinent

supper: (n) meal, tea, lunch, repast, reception, mealtime, siesta, social affair; (v) dejeuner, beverage, whet

supply: (n, v) furnish, stock, afford, store; (v) fill, feed, provide, offer, produce, satisfy; (n) purveyance. ANTONYMS: (v) requisition, recall, refuse, withhold, take, buy; (n) lack

suppose: (v) infer, guess, speculate, divine, presume, conjecture, reckon, imagine, estimate, consider, assume. ANTONYMS: (v) disbelieve, know, measure, despair, doubt, speculate

sure: (adj) secure, reliable, safe, indisputable, dependable, assured, positive; (adj, v) steady, firm; (adv) certainly; (adj, adv) for certain. ANTONYMS: (adj) doubtful, uncertain, unsure, hesitant, humbled, dubious, indefinite, wavering, wobbly, unconvinced; (adv) doubtful

surety: (n) collateral, pledge, hostage, guarantee, earnest, guaranty, guarantor, certainty, assurance, sponsor, bail

surfeited: (adj) full, gorged, perfect, satiate, sick, impaired, overfull, made pregnant, jaded, impregnated, plenteous

surgery: (n) operating room, operating theatre, clinic, surgical operation, autoplasty, amputation, orthopedics, curettage, craniotomy, rhinoplasty, chirurgery

survey: (n, v) study, view, review, prospect; (v) measure, appraise, canvass, assess; (n) poll, measurement, inspection. ANTONYMS: (v) ignore; (n) ignorance, negligence

suspect: (v) mistrust, suppose, distrust, conjecture, guess, surmise, divine, disbelieve; (adj) fishy, questionable, shady. ANTONYMS: (adj) trustworthy, trusted, innocent, reliable, credible, aboveboard; (n) plaintiff; (v) know, believe

swallowing: (adj) absorptive, unsuspecting, absorbent, absorbing; (n) consumption

swarm: (n) host, horde, multitude, drove, throng, cloud, assembly; (n, v) mob; (v) teem, pour; (adj) shoal. ANTONYMS: (v) retreat; (n) few

sway: (n, v) command, rule, control, rock, stagger, roll; (v) oscillate, reel, lurch, shake; (n) reign. ANTONYMS: (v) stay, dissuade, discourage

swear: (v) declare, assure, assert, affirm, curse, pledge; (n, v) promise, avow, depone, depose, aver. ANTONYMS: (v) distrust, refute, deny, compliment

swearing: (n) curse, expletive, profanity, oath, abuse, blasphemy, swearword, execration, adjuration, asseveration; (v) swear

sweat: (n, v) work, toil, struggle; (v) perspire, drudge, exude; (n) perspiration, lather, sudor, effort; (adj) perspiring. ANTONYMS: (v) ignore; (n) entertainment, ease, relaxation

sweats: (n) workout suit, sweatsuit, clothes, apparel, clothing

sweet: (adj) fresh, mellow, lovable, dear, pleasant, musical, melodious, pleasing, sugary; (adj, v) lovely; (adj, n) beloved. ANTONYMS: (adj) discordant, bitter, acid, sharp, acidic, pungent, salty, harsh, detestable, cacophonous, dry

sweeten: (v) dulcify, sugar, dulcorate, candy, mollify, honey, appease, soften, make things pleasant, gild the pill, glaze. ANTONYMS: (v) salt, displease, trouble, worry, aggravate

sweetness: (n) sugariness, sweet, redolence, pleasantness, fragrance, aroma, charm, perfume, amenity, niceness, kindness. ANTONYMS: (n) sourness, sharpness, unpleasantness, harshness, tastelessness, unkindness

swelling: (n) protuberance, lump, swell, intumescence, growth, projection, prominence, bulge, dropsy; (adj, v) inflated; (adj) growing. ANTONYM: (n) decline

swift: (adj, adv, v) fast; (adj) quick, fleet, speedy, alert, nimble, hasty, prompt, sudden, hurried; (adj, v) rapid. ANTONYMS: (adj) considered, leisurely, sluggish, gradual, delayed, clumsy

swollen: (adj, v) inflated, distended; (adj) bombastic, puffy, turgid, puffed, high, egotistic, bulging; (v)

- blown; (adj, prep) pompous.
ANTONYMS: (adj) contracted, shrunken
- sword:** (n) blade, sabre, brand, broadsword, falchion, cutlass, saber, steel, glaive, backsword, cutlas
- sworn:** (adj) extreme, mortal, implacable, engaged, dedicated, committed, betrothed, bespoken, affianced, inveterate
- taffeta:** (n) taffety, textile, material, cloth, fabric
- tailor:** (v) sew, fashion, shape, accommodate, design, cut, adjust, fit; (n) snip, dressmaker, sartor
- taken:** (adj) occupied, full, interpreted, appropriated, seized, overcome, affected, besotted; (v) take, get, receive. ANTONYMS: (adj) given, free
- tale:** (n) account, narrative, narration, recital, fib, fable, report, fiction, lie, relation, yarn. ANTONYM: (n) fact
- talk:** (n, v) discourse, gossip, converse, lecture, chatter, chat, address; (v) articulate, speak, prattle; (n) language. ANTONYMS: (v) refuse; (n) silence
- talking:** (n) talk, conversation, nothingness, speech, speaking, verbal communication, words, yak, language; (adj) sound, levelheaded. ANTONYM: (adj) silent
- tall:** (adj) elevated, high, exalted, big, lanky, towering, eminent, unbelievable, strapping, long, gangling. ANTONYMS: (adj) low, small, sensible, reasonable, little, believable, easy, stocky
- tallow:** (n) grease, lard, oil, suet, cream, butter, cicatrix, beef tallow, dubbin, animal oil, scar
- talon:** (n) talus, ogee, unguis, sere, renewal coupon, stock
- tame:** (v) break, subdue, soften, domesticate; (adj) meek, docile, bland, domestic, gentle, slow; (adj, v) moderate. ANTONYMS: (adj) exciting, bright, unmanageable, interesting, untamed, inspiring, brilliant, colorful, rebellious, lively
- target:** (n, v) point, goal, purpose; (n) butt, object, mark, objective, end, ambition, destination; (v) direct. ANTONYM: (n) hunter
- tarry:** (v) linger, loiter, stay, remain, delay, lag, dally, dawdle, bide, rest; (adj) pitchy. ANTONYMS: (v) complete, finish
- task:** (n) job, assignment, duty, labor, commission, charge, enterprise, project, stint, occupation; (n, v) exercise
- taste:** (n, v) relish, sample, smack, touch; (n) flavor, liking, penchant, morsel, bit, drop, fondness. ANTONYMS: (n) dislike, tastelessness, disinclination, hate, lot, coarseness, uncouthness; (v) abstain, refrain
- tattered:** (adj) shabby, ragged, scruffy, dilapidated, threadbare, frayed, seedy, worn out, torn, shattered; (adj, v) bedraggled. ANTONYMS: (adj) elegant, smart, new
- taught:** (adj) instructed, educated, schooled, instruct, well-bred, scholarly, provided; (v) firm, fast, close, taut
- tavern:** (n) hotel, saloon, bar, inn, pub, public house, pothouse, taphouse, cabaret, khan, hostelry
- teach:** (v) enlighten, educate, instruct, coach, indoctrinate, drill, learn, lecture, school; (adj, v) guide, show
- teaching:** (n) education, instruction, indoctrination, precept, pedagogy, schooling, doctrine, training, lesson, advice, tuition
- tear:** (n, v) rip, break, split, rupture, crack, run, slit; (v) pull, rend, lacerate; (adj, v) rush. ANTONYMS: (v) wait, mend, idle, fix, amble, dawdle
- tears:** (n) cry, crying, snivel, brine, weeping, activity, bawling, bodily function, bodily process, body process, lacerations
- tedious:** (adj) tiresome, boring, dreary, slow, heavy, humdrum, irksome, lifeless; (adj, v) monotonous, arid, dry. ANTONYMS: (adj) exciting, varied, easy, readable, lively, entertaining, enthralling, brisk, concise, exotic, pleasant
- teeming:** (adj) abundant, profuse, swarming, crowded, overflowing, exuberant, copious, plentiful, productive, prolific, multitudinous. ANTONYMS: (adj) deserted, lacking, needing, wanting, clear, scarce, scanty
- teeth:** (v) mortar and pestle, gristmill, nutmeg grater, grater, file, arrastra, rasp, mill, unguis, tentacle; (n) gear teeth
- tell:** (n, v) disclose, impart, count; (v) relate, reveal, recount, divulge, explain, communicate; (adj, v) declare, express. ANTONYMS: (v) request, misunderstand, estimate, listen, figure, guess, withhold, conceal, suppress, confuse
- telling:** (adj, v) significant; (adj) revealing, emphatic, impressive, effectual, effective, pregnant, cogent; (n) relation, recounting, notice. ANTONYMS: (adj) secretive, unimportant, insignificant, hidden
- temper:** (adj, v) moderate, soften, mitigate, harden; (n) character, disposition, humor, nature; (v) modify, season, qualify. ANTONYMS: (n, v) upset; (v) soften, agitate, excite, flex, bend, increase; (n) composure, happiness, wrath, equanimity
- tempest:** (adj, n) storm, gust; (n) gale, hurricane, squall, disturbance, cyclone, typhoon, agitation, tornado, blizzard. ANTONYM: (n) serenity
- tench:** (n) cyprinid, rudd, family Cyprinidae, dace, roach, cyprinid fish
- tender:** (n, v) offer, proffer, bid; (adj, v) affectionate; (adj) painful, sensitive, soft, loving, sore; (v) propose, present. ANTONYMS: (adj) hardhearted, rubbery, hard, rough, uncaring, healthy, mature, unfeeling, cold, experienced; (v) withdraw
- tenderness:** (n) fondness, soreness, love, affection, sympathy; (adj, n) clemency, mildness, compassion, gentleness, softness, delicacy. ANTONYMS: (n) pleasure, dryness, hatred, strength, detachment
- tent:** (n) awning, marquee, pavilion, canopy, collapsible shelter, tabernacle, attention, pack tent, parasol, pop tent; (n, v) camp
- term:** (n, v) name, call, title, style, designate; (n) period, expression, boundary, spell, time, limit
- termagant:** (adj, n) virago; (adj) vixen, pugnacious, rambunctious, turbulent, tumultuous; (n) fury, hag, dragon, shrewmouse, harridan
- terms:** (n) conditions, provision, stipulation, terminology, price, proposition, lemma, cost, footing, damage, specifications
- thank:** (v) give thanks, recognize, bless, thanks, give thanks to, convey, acknowledged, remercy, impart
- theft:** (n) stealing, larceny, thievery, burglary, embezzlement, thieving, peculation, defalcation, depredation, larcociny, misappropriation. ANTONYM: (n) return
- theme:** (n) matter, motif, subject, text, substance, composition, stem,

- question, base, motive, paper
- themselves:** (pron) myself, itself, yourself; (n) yourselves
- thence:** (adv) therefore, thus, therefrom, thereof, consequently, then, so, thereafter, thenceforth, since, on account of
- thereabouts:** (adj, adv) about; (adv) nearly, generally, around, approximately, in the region of, more or less, something like, almost, so; (adv, n) whereabouts
- thereby:** (adv) whereby, hereby
- therefore:** (adv) thence, so, hence, accordingly, as a result, thus, for that reason; (conj) since, because, then, ergo
- therein:** (adv) in this, in there
- therewith:** (adv) herewith, moreover, therewithal, forthwith, with that, besides, wherewith
- thief:** (n) burglar, bandit, pirate, plunderer, filcher, stealer, pickpocket, pilferer, crook, brigand, despoiler
- thigh:** (n) portion, limb, second joint, femur, hip, serving, drumstick, crus, helping, flank
- thing:** (n) affair, occurrence, object, event, concern, something, article, happening, substance, occasion, being
- things:** (n) gear, belongings, equipment, garb, garment, clothes, paraphernalia, goods, life, property, palliament
- third:** (n) second, tierce, three, third part, terzetto, hot corner, third base; (adv) thirdly; (adj) triple, thrird, tertial
- thirst:** (n, v) hunger, lust, wish; (n) longing, yen, craving, hankering, dryness, appetite; (v) starve, crave. ANTONYM: (n) dislike
- thirsty:** (adj) eager, arid, parched, avid, keen, athirst, greedy, absorbent, ambitious; (v) craving, hungry. ANTONYMS: (adj) quenched, satisfied, disinterested, wet
- thirty:** (n) large integer, termination; (adj) thretty
- thither:** (adv) hither, whither, on that point, in that respect, at that place, in that location; (adj) further, ulterior, remoter, succeeding, more distant
- thomas:** (n) Aquinas, Dylan Thomas, Lowell Thomas, doubting Thomas, Norman Thomas, Saint Thomas, saint Thomas Aquinas, St Thomas, St Thomas Aquinas, Thomas the doubting apostle, Lowell Jackson Thomas
- thorn:** (n) barb, prickle, bramble, spike, point, brier, pricker, needle, sticker, fang; (adj, n) sting
- thou:** (n) chiliad, grand, m, g, one thousand, gramme, gram, gm, gigabyte, Gb, curtilage
- though:** (adj, conj) however; (conj) still, notwithstanding, nevertheless, albeit, whereas, while; (adv) even, after all, tho'; (adv, conj) tho
- thought:** (n) idea, impression, conception, belief, concept; (adj, n) opinion, feeling, sentiment; (n, v) consideration, reflection, observation. ANTONYMS: (n) thing, vacuity, vacancy, concrete, thoughtlessness, inattention, impulsiveness, certainty, neglect, trust
- thoughts:** (n) mind, opinion, depth of thought, feelings, reflection, ideas, workings of the mind, view, stance, position, considered opinion
- thousand:** (adj, n) one thousand, k, m; (n) grand, g, thou, cat Valium, constant of gravitation, grounds, curtilage; (adj) a thousand
- threefold:** (adj) triple, dual, double, trinal, ternary, trine, triplex, bivalent; (adj, v) triplicate; (adv) three times, thrice
- threescore:** (adj) lx
- thrice:** (adv) three times, thirdly
- thrill:** (n, v) delight, shudder, quiver, shiver; (v) excite, exhilarate, exalt, stir; (n) shake, excitement, chill. ANTONYMS: (v) dishearten, discourage, disappoint, displease; (n) depression, calm, boredom, agony, sorrow; (n, v) bore
- thrive:** (adj, v) prosper; (v) flourish, grow, advance, blossom, succeed, increase, bloom, get ahead, boom; (adj) luxuriate. ANTONYMS: (v) deteriorate, fail, languish, struggle, decrease
- throw:** (n, v) cast, pitch, push; (v) shed, hurl, heave, chuck, flip, pass, hurtle; (n) shot. ANTONYMS: (v) explain, help, receive, clarify, encourage
- thrown:** (adj) puzzled, confused, thrown and twisted, upset, disconcerted, unnerved, terrified, scared out of your wits, mystified, frightened; (n) reminder. ANTONYM: (adj) calm
- thrust:** (n, v) poke, stab, jab, drive, shove, force, punch, boost, cast, dig; (v) ram. ANTONYM: (n) inertia
- thumb:** (v) feel, flip, handle, leaf, touch, flick, hitch, riff; (n) pollex, bull nose, forefinger
- thursday:** (n) thorium
- thus:** (adv) then, so, consequently, hence, thence, accordingly, as a result, ergo, thusly, for that reason, as
- tickle:** (v) titillate, indulge, thrill, prickle, please, tingle, humor, flatter, vellicate, divert; (n) titillation
- tide:** (n, v) wave, flood, surge; (n) stream, flow, course, drift, time, high tide, run, piping times. ANTONYM: (v) ebb
- tidings:** (n) intelligence, information, message, report, word, advice, communication, dispute, wind, statement, tiding
- tied:** (adj) bound, connected, laced, united, fixed, even, liable, tight, spiked, responsible, attached. ANTONYMS: (adj) untied, unlaced
- till:** (conj, prep) until, unto; (v) plow, hoe, farm, dig; (adj) up to; (n) tiller, drawer; (adv) so far; (prep) to
- tilt:** (n, v) slant, slope, lean, list, rock, careen, sway; (v) pitch, tip, cant, lurch. ANTONYMS: (n, v) surrender; (n) agreement; (v) yield
- times:** (n) present time, modern times, contemporary world, multiplication, time, period, era, many years duration, epoch, present, arithmetic operation
- finker:** (v) monkey, fiddle, putter, mess around, toy, tamper, vamp; (n) cobbler, mender, Scomber japonicus, chub mackerel
- tired:** (adj, v) fatigued, weary, exhausted, stale; (adj) threadbare, commonplace, trite, banal, haggard, stock, jaded. ANTONYMS: (adj) invigorated, alert, refreshed, energetic, original, strong, awake, energized, lively, rested, relaxed
- titán:** (n) colossus, heavyweight, monster, behemoth, Goliath, Hyperion, Ahriman, hulks, cocus, atlas; (adj) gigantic
- tithe:** (adj, n) tenth; (n) gavel, excise, custom, assessment, octroi, benevolence, tithing, disme; (n, v) tax; (adj) decimal
- title:** (n, v) call, style, designation, term, designate; (adj, n) claim, right; (n) caption, denomination, appellation, epithet. ANTONYM: (n) possession
- together:** (adv) in concert, conjointly, at the same time, at once, simultaneously, mutually, in unison,

- all together, at the same moment; (adj) united, stable. ANTONYMS: (adv) separately, individually, independently, apart, alone; (adj) separate, upset, unstable, separated, imbalanced, scatterbrained
- fold:** (v) related, narrated; (adj) numbered, oral, spoken, legendary, verbal, manifest
- tongue:** (n) lingua, speech, idiom, dialect, clapper, glossa, natural language, striker, talk; (v) lick; (adj) flowing
- took:** (adj) taken; (v) receive
- tooth:** (n) palate, denticle, trident, sprocket, saw, premolar, nap, incisor, grain, eyetooth; (adj) nib
- topsy-turvy:** (adj) confused, upside-down, deranged, disorderly, chaotic, upside down, inverted; (adj, adv) upended, inside-out, jumbled; (adv) helter-skelter
- toss:** (n, v) throw, fling, pitch, chuck, cast, flip; (v) agitate, hurl, shake, convulse, discard. ANTONYM: (v) catch
- touch:** (v) hit, affect, border, adjoin, strike, reach; (n, v) contact, stroke, tinge, regard, tap. ANTONYMS: (v) shrink, secrete, separate, diverge, abstain, leave; (n) lot
- towards:** (prep) to, facing, until, opposite to, till, unto, upon; (n, prep) against; (adv) about, by; (n) at
- towers:** (n) edifice
- trace:** (n, v) line, shadow, spot, hunt, trail; (n) dash, clue, indication, suggestion, sign; (v) pursue. ANTONYMS: (v) ignore; (n) lot, overtone
- tractable:** (adj, prep) docile; (adj) obedient, ductile, tame, gentle, yielding, manageable; (adj, v) pliable, flexible, pliant, plastic. ANTONYMS: (adj) intractable, unmanageable, unruly, rebellious
- train:** (v) aim, exercise, direct, educate, tame, prepare, school; (n, v) coach, trail, tail; (n) chain. ANTONYMS: (v) neglect, forget; (n) head
- traitor:** (n) betrayer, conspirator, Judas, renegade, rat, quisling, deserter, cheat, collaborator; (adj) insurgent, mutineer. ANTONYMS: (n) loyalist, patriot
- tranquillity:** (adj, n, v) quiet; (n) serenity, quietness, relaxation, quietude, peacefulness, calmness; (n, v) repose, rest; (adj, n) stillness, calm. ANTONYMS: (n) noise, agitation, movement, panic,
- turbulence, turmoil
- travel:** (adj, n, v) go, pass, run; (adj, v) proceed; (v) roam, move, ride, sail; (n) stroke, tour; (n, v) voyage. ANTONYMS: (v) remain, settle
- treacherous:** (adj) unfaithful, deceitful, false, perfidious, dangerous, disloyal, unreliable, unsafe, Punic, fraudulent, faithless. ANTONYMS: (adj) faithful, loyal, honest, safe, true, genuine, forthright, stable, harmless, dependable, open
- tread:** (n, v) pace, walk, rate, march, tramp; (n) gait, stride, footstep, footfall, track; (v) trample
- treason:** (n) treachery, perfidy, high treason, sabotage, lese majesty, traitorousness, subversiveness, duplicity; (adj, n) disloyalty, sedition, proditition. ANTONYMS: (n) loyalty, faithfulness, fidelity
- tree:** (n) gallows, gibbet, stem, pedigree, kurchee, quandong, poon, platan, lemonwood, lancewood, lacebark
- tremble:** (adj, n, v) shiver; (n, v) quiver, shudder, thrill, palpitate; (adj, v) totter, quake; (n) throb; (v) flutter, quail, falter. ANTONYMS: (v) steady, calm
- trembling:** (adj, n) shaking; (adj, n, v) tremor; (adj) shaky, quaking, shivering, flutter; (n) palpitation, quiver, vibration, shiver, quake. ANTONYMS: (adj) stable, steady
- trench:** (n, v) drain, ditch, hollow; (n) furrow, groove, gutter, dike, cut; (v) encroach, excavate, infringe
- trespass:** (adj, v) offend; (n, v) sin, breach; (n) offense, invasion, infringement, encroachment; (v) encroach, infringe, intrude, invade
- trial:** (n) test, examination, experiment, hardship, essay, hearing, audition, attempt; (n, v) affliction, adversity; (adj, n) distress. ANTONYMS: (n) peace, performance, happiness, ease, opportunity; (adj) known, definite, proven
- trick:** (n, v) deceive, cheat, fraud, deceit, joke, sham, con; (n) prank, deception, device; (v) mislead. ANTONYMS: (n) frankness, honesty, misunderstanding, seriousness, truthfulness; (adj) real, genuine, innocent
- trifle:** (n, v) play; (adj, n, v) trinket; (v) dally, fiddle, flirt, fool, frivol; (n) nothing, triviality, detail; (adj, n) bagatelle
- trifler:** (n) dilettante, fribble, fribbler, gamester, gambler, wanton, doodle, dangler, toyer, dallier; (v) waiter on Providence
- trim:** (adj, v) tidy, spruce; (adj, n, v) dress; (n, v) cut, clip, garnish, lop; (adj) neat, orderly; (v) shave, embellish. ANTONYMS: (adj) scruffy, unkempt, sloppy, large, chubby, disorderly, overweight; (v) lengthen, develop, expand, lose
- trimly:** (adj) tidily, neatly, smartly, thinly, compactly, sprucely, efficiently, nicely, nattily, slenderly, snugly. ANTONYM: (adv) loosely
- tripartite:** (adj) trilateral, triangular, multilateral, trichotomous; (v) triparted, trisulcate
- tristful:** (v) pensive, sad
- triumph:** (v) exult, prevail, crow, rejoice, succeed; (n, v) glory, win, joy; (n) victory, conquest, exultation. ANTONYMS: (n) failure, defeat, sorrow, unhappiness, dud, sadness, loss, flop; (v) fail, lose, forfeit
- trodden:** (adj) trampled, damaged, beaten, compressed, packed down. ANTONYM: (adj) loose
- troth:** (n) faith, engagement, betrothal, plight, vow, loyalty, espousal, fidelity, truth, verity, veracity
- trouble:** (n, v) inconvenience, pain, bother, disquiet, disorder, worry, annoy, fuss, afflict, torment; (adj, n) difficulty. ANTONYMS: (v) please, help, assist, aid, placate, soothe, comfort; (n) fitness, pleasure, advantage, ease
- troubled:** (adj, v) concerned, solicitous; (adj) distressed, anxious, worried, uneasy, uncomfortable, disconcerted, upset, apprehensive, restless. ANTONYMS: (adj) unconcerned, composed, calm, easy, relaxed, tranquil, assured, carefree, brave, stable, unaffected
- truant:** (n) deserter, hooky player, nonattender, fugitive, wrongdoer, idler, absentee, absenter, offender; (v) shirk; (adj) AWOL
- true:** (adj, n) genuine, authentic; (adj) right, faithful, even, correct, accurate, honest, straight, truthful; (adj, v) actual. ANTONYMS: (adj) inaccurate, untrue, bogus, untrustworthy, unrealistic, mythical, fraudulent, faithless, disloyal; (adv) wrongly, dishonestly
- truly:** (adj, adv) really; (adv) sincerely, in truth, exactly, in fact, indeed, in reality, genuinely, right,

- certainly, honestly. ANTONYMS: (adv) insincerely, dubiously, doubtfully, apparently, inaccurately, indefinite, dishonestly, mildly, wrongly
- trumpet:** (n) horn, cornet, bugle, clarion, trump, brass, trombone; (v) proclaim, promulgate, show off, blare
- trumpets:** (n) *Sarracenia flava*, yellow pitcher plant, pitcher plant, yellow trumpet
- truncheon:** (n) stick, cudgel, Billy, nightstick, baton, mace, bludgeon, staff, bat, switch, billystick
- trunk:** (n) stem, boot, torso, bole, body, stalk, snout, proboscis, stock, tree trunk, box
- trust:** (n, v) credit, rely, hope; (n) confidence, faith, reliance, belief, cartel, assurance; (v) believe, confide. ANTONYMS: (n, v) distrust, doubt, mistrust; (v) disbelieve, keep, hold, despair; (n) disbelief, suspicion, independence
- trusted:** (adj) intimate, confidential, sure, bosom, beloved, cherished, familiar, trustworthy, indisputable, trusty, reliable
- truth:** (n) exactness, actuality, sincerity, verity, fidelity, fact, correctness, genuineness, faithfulness, certainty, honesty. ANTONYMS: (n) dishonesty, fabrication, falsehood, fiction, lie, inaccuracy, idealism, falsity, disloyalty, fallacy, invention
- tuesday:** (n) Tues
- turk:** (n) effendi, Ottoman
- turkeys:** (n) order Galliformes, partridges, brush turkeys, chickens, curassows, Galliformes, hoatzins, pheasants, grouse, quails
- turn:** (n, v) curve, roll, twist, go, coil, round, change, bent, spin; (n) bout; (v) revolve. ANTONYMS: (n) failure, Miss, stagnation; (v) unbend
- turned:** (adj) off, curved, rancid, twisted, false, bent, altered, sullen, having inflections, versed, glowering. ANTONYM: (adj) unturned
- tush:** (n) buttocks, backside, posterior, quarter, place, poop, John, pot, prat, piece of ass, puke
- twelve:** (adj, n) dozen, XII; (n) boxcars, large integer
- twelvemonth:** (n) calendar year, civil year, financial year, common year, amount of time, time period, period of time, bissextile year, class, yr, period
- twenty:** (adj) vigesimal; (n) large integer, twenty dollar bill
- twice:** (adv) doubly, bis, two times, in two ways, once more; (adj) twenty
- ugly:** (adj, adv) surly; (adj) nasty, repulsive, frightful, forbidding, disagreeable, hideous, gruesome, evil, offensive, shocking. ANTONYMS: (adj) attractive, flowing, ornamental, nice, lovely, pleasant, safe, kind, gentle, appealing, agreeable
- unborn:** (adj) uncreated, unmade, unproduced, unconceived, unbred, not begotten, unbegotten; (n) posterity. ANTONYM: (adj) born
- unbound:** (adj) uncontrolled, unconstrained, open, untied, untrammelled, exempt, unchained, released, unfettered, unobstructed; (v) unencumbered. ANTONYMS: (adj) bound, restricted
- uncertain:** (adj) changeable, dubious, questionable, indistinct, equivocal, chancy, unsure, unsafe; (adj, v) indefinite, vague; (adj, n) doubtful. ANTONYMS: (adj) definite, clear, decisive, sure, decided, unquestionable, inevitable, safe, unreserved, sealed, determined
- uncertainty:** (n) doubtfulness, suspicion, distrust, indecision, suspense, irresolution, hesitation, incertitude, dubiety, question, dubiousness. ANTONYMS: (n) certainty, decisiveness, confidence, clarity, sureness, definiteness, resolution, predictability, security, certitude, understanding
- unclasp:** (v) loosen, unlink, separate, let go of, let go, disconnect, detach
- uncle:** (n) father's younger brother, elder uncle, father's older brother, father's sister's husband, husband of paternal aunt, maternal uncle, niece, benefactor, EME, helper, kinsman
- under:** (adj) lower, down, nether, bottom, inferior, low, subject; (adv, prep) beneath, underneath; (adv) downstairs, infra. ANTONYMS: (adv, prep) over, above; (adv) primary, higher, major
- understand:** (v) interpret, hear, see, catch, learn, translate, grasp, construe, gather; (adj, v) realize, take. ANTONYMS: (v) misinterpret, misconstrue, misunderstand, disbelieve, mistake, reject, deny, Miss
- undertake:** (v) attempt, take on, try, covenant, guarantee, accept, tackle, contract, take, begin, engage. ANTONYMS: (v) forego, abstain, forget, relinquish
- undone:** (adj) ruined, unfinished, sunk, done for, finished, behindhand, decayed; (adj, v) doomed; (v) accursed, to be pitied, devoted
- uneven:** (adj) unequal, irregular, patchy, spotty, erratic, disproportionate; (adj, n) jagged, rugged, harsh, ragged; (adj, v) broken. ANTONYMS: (adj) smooth, straight, equal, symmetrical, corresponding, balanced, constant, stable, consistent, level, steady
- ungentle:** (adj) ignoble, rude, wild, ungainly, untitled, boisterous, bluff, lowborn
- ungracious:** (adj) discourteous, impolite, uncivil, surly, unkind, unceremonious, churlish, disrespectful, unfriendly, graceless, unpleasing
- ungrown:** (adj) puerile
- unhandsome:** (adj) unchivalric, unbecoming, awkward, illiberal, indecorous, ungraceful, plain, unmanly, unknighly
- unhappy:** (adj) gloomy, dismal, depressed, melancholy, sad, miserable, sorrowful, distressed, disconsolate, infelicitous, low. ANTONYMS: (adj) happy, cheerful, satisfied, pleased, glad, euphoric, fortunate, contented, joyful, timely, lucky
- unjointed:** (adj) unarticulated
- unjust:** (adj) partial, injurious, wrong, inequitable, unrighteous, wicked, foul, wrongful, improper, unmerited, unjustified. ANTONYMS: (adj) just, equitable, rightful, reasonable, good
- unkind:** (adj) cruel, harsh, unfeeling, inconsiderate, pitiless, heartless, inhuman, hard, thoughtless, brutal, mean. ANTONYMS: (adj) kind, considerate, pleasant, friendly, thoughtful, tactful, mild, gentle, generous, flattering, compassionate
- unless:** (adv) but, if, yet, besides, except with, further; (adv, conj) save; (conj) without, if not; (n) provisionally; (adj) not necessary
- unloaded:** (adj) untrammelled, not fraught, unfraght, not burdened
- unlucky:** (adj) luckless, hapless, unhappy, sinister, inauspicious, unsuccessful, ominous, adverse, disastrous, unfavorable; (adj, v) untoward. ANTONYMS: (adj) fortunate, happy, auspicious,

- successful
- unprofitable:** (adj) profitless, fruitless, futile, inutile, disadvantageous, unfruitful, barren, idle, vain, uneconomic, unproductive. ANTONYMS: (adj) fruitful, lucrative
- unprovided:** (adj) unorganized, unarranged, unbegun, untrimmed, unequipped, unready; (v) unsupplied
- unrevenged:** (v) unresented; (adj) revengeless
- unruly:** (adj) boisterous, insubordinate, disobedient, intractable, headstrong, uncontrollable, wayward, rambunctious, ungovernable, lawless, rebellious. ANTONYMS: (adj) manageable, obedient, yielding, biddable, compliant, loyal, gentle, peaceful, placid, restrained
- unsavoury:** (adj) unsavory, offensive, unpalatable, nasty, repellent, foul, noisome, disgusting, sour, revolting, loathsome. ANTONYM: (adj) savory
- unsay:** (v) withdraw, retract, recall, recant, renounce, take back, forswear, revoke, abjure, rescind, back away
- unsorted:** (adj) uncategorized, uncategorised, raw, crude, miscellaneous
- unsteadfast:** (adj) fickle, mobile, moving
- untaught:** (adj) illiterate, ignorant, unschooled, uninformed, untutored, un instructed, uncultivated, unlicked, unnurtured, unhatched, unfledged. ANTONYMS: (adj) trained, educated, literate, economical
- unthankful:** (adj) thankless, unmindful, ungratifying, unacceptable, showing no gratitude, unappreciated, disagreeable, unappreciative. ANTONYM: (adj) grateful
- unto:** (prep, v) to, till, up to; (prep) towards, before
- unwelcome:** (adj) undesirable, objectionable, unpopular, unasked, unwished, unintroduced, unvisited, uninvited, unpleasant; (adj, n) disagreeable, unsatisfactory. ANTONYMS: (adj) welcome, desirable, gratifying, wanted, fortunate
- upon:** (adv, prep) above; (prep) up, onto, against, towards; (adv) on, on that occasion, then, before, by; (n) at
- upside:** (n) crest, crown, poll, top
- side, upper side, pate, round top, acme, summit, superlative, teetotum
- usage:** (n, v) practice, use, employment, convention, usance; (adj, n, v) habit; (n) method, consuetude, wont, exercise; (v) application
- used:** (adj) exploited, old, accustomed, worn, spent, victimized, wont, tried, decrepit, second hand, exhausted. ANTONYMS: (adj) new, unused, spanking, misused
- utmost:** (adj, n) maximum, extreme, uttermost, furthest, best, highest; (adj, adv) farthest; (adj, v) supreme; (adj) last, furthest; (adj, n, v) greatest. ANTONYMS: (adj) moderate, worst
- utter:** (v) say, state, speak, breathe, articulate, deliver, voice, pronounce; (adj, n, v) express, declare; (adj, v) tell. ANTONYMS: (adj) qualified, incomplete, uncertain, rather, slight; (v) conceal, hide, block
- uttered:** (adj) expressed, express, verbalised, verbalized, vocal, explicit, oral; (v) spoke, quoth, said
- vain:** (adj) proud, arrogant, conceited, fruitless, idle, empty, abortive, ineffectual, unproductive, narcissistic; (adj, v) useless. ANTONYMS: (adj) shy, successful, possible, persuasive, selfless, fruitful, humble, useful, responsible, worthwhile, effective
- valiant:** (adj) brave, courageous, intrepid, fearless, heroic, audacious, gallant, daring, dauntless, stout, stalwart. ANTONYMS: (adj) afraid, despicable
- valiantly:** (adv) bravely, valorously, gallantly, intrepidly, heroically, boldly, audaciously, fearlessly, doughtily, pluckily, heroically. ANTONYMS: (adv) execrably, nervously, timidly, fearfully
- valour:** (n) valor, valiancy, valiance, heroism, courage, bravery, valorousness, prowess, daring, pluck, spirit
- valued:** (adj) precious, appreciated, respected, dear, prized, priced, treasured, value, esteemed, loved, beloved
- vanity:** (n) egotism, pride, emptiness, arrogance, futility, inanity, vainglory, conceitedness, pretension, pomposity; (adj, n) amour propre. ANTONYMS: (n) selflessness, humility, importance, value, effectiveness
- vapours:** (n) vapors, megrims, blue devils, blues
- variation:** (n) divergence, alteration, difference, mutation, change, discrepancy, deviation, fluctuation, departure, disagreement, dissimilarity. ANTONYMS: (n) agreement, repetitiveness, monotony, consistency, conformity, preservation, equality
- varlet:** (n) rascal, knave, page, attendant, scoundrel, mean wretch, cullion, scalawag, scallywag, rapscallion, scamp
- vassal:** (n) feudatory, liegeman, liege, serf, helot, dependent, subject, liege subject, follower, bondman, homager
- vasty:** (adj) immense
- vault:** (n, v) leap, bound, spring, jump, arch, hop, hurdle; (n) grave, tomb, cellar, crypt
- vaunting:** (n) ostentation, parade, show, pompousness, pageantry, bravado, egoism; (adj, n) boasting; (adj) vaporing, vainglorious, talking idly
- vein:** (n) vena, strain, nervure, mine, temper, blood vessel, tone; (adj, n) mood, humor, strip, frame of mind
- velvet:** (adj) velvety, down; (n) profit, gain, velour, velours, revenue, prosperity, receipts, satin, wealth
- vengeance:** (n) retribution, reprisal, retaliation, requital, avengement, wrath, vendetta, spite, revengeance; (n, v) avenge, resentment. ANTONYMS: (n) forgiveness, acceptance
- venture:** (n, v) hazard, chance, stake, peril, attempt, gamble, adventure; (adj, n, v) dare; (n) speculation, danger; (v) endanger
- veriest:** (adj) of mark, pointed, remarkable
- vice:** (adj, n) imperfection, defect, blemish, failing, frailty; (n) corruption, sin, evil, immorality, iniquity, depravity. ANTONYMS: (n) asset, strength, propriety, virtue, righteousness, goodness, good, honesty; (adj) chief
- vigilant:** (adj) alert, watchful, attentive, observant, cautious, guarded, circumspect, wakeful, careful, jealous; (adj, v) awake. ANTONYMS: (adj) careless, negligent, reckless, oblivious, unprepared, asleep
- vile:** (adj, n) contemptible, dirty, low; (adj, v) base; (adj) despicable, ignoble, evil, sorry, revolting,

- offensive, nasty. ANTONYMS: (adj) attractive, kind, nice, lovely, lovable, gentle, honorable, good, delightful, admirable, noble
- vilely:** (adv) dirtily, wickedly, meanly, foully, disgustingly, grossly, sordidly, worthlessly, infamously, nauseatingly, revoltingly
- villain:** (n) rascal, scoundrel, rogue, knave, miscreant, criminal, bandit, crook, reprobate, varlet, rapsallion. ANTONYMS: (n) heroine, hero
- villainous:** (adj, v) base, infamous, vile, black, shameful; (adj) heinous, atrocious, depraved, wicked, evil, vicious
- villainy:** (n) evil, infamy, crime, villainy, misdeed, baseness, enormity, atrocity, evildoing, evilness, injustice
- villanous:** (adj) vile
- vintner:** (n) wine merchant, wine maker, shaper, maker, merchandiser, merchant
- violation:** (n) infraction, breach, infringement, trespass, assault, outrage, invasion; (adj, n, v) abuse; (n, v) crime, offense; (adj, n) defilement. ANTONYMS: (n) obedience, observance, consecration, respect
- violently:** (adj, adv) vehemently, hotly, madly, ardently; (adv) wildly, passionately, strongly, hard, furiously, turbulently; (adv, n) vigorously. ANTONYMS: (adv) gently, nonviolently, feebly, impassively, peacefully, tamely
- virtue:** (adj, n) merit, excellence, quality, attribute; (n) honor, goodness, honesty, morality, decency, probity, efficacy. ANTONYMS: (n) wickedness, guilt, vice, peccadillo, sin, dishonor, immorality, evil, demerit, inadequacy, disadvantage
- virtuous:** (adj) upright, pure, righteous, good, moral, just, honorable, honest, respectable, decent, pious. ANTONYMS: (adj) bad, sinful, corrupt, impure, unethical, decadent, degenerate, irreverent
- virtuously:** (adv) chastely, uprightly, purely, righteously, honestly, demurely, modestly, justly, innocently, goodly, worthily. ANTONYMS: (adv) indecently, sinfully, wickedly, improperly, poorly
- visit:** (v) frequent, attend, call, view, gossip, jaw, inspect, haunt; (n, v) tour, chat; (n) sojourn
- vocation:** (n, v) calling, profession, employment; (n) occupation, job, trade, business, career, line, mission, line of work
- voice:** (n) speech, vox; (v) enunciate, pronounce, speak, say, vocalize, express, utter, articulate; (n, v) sound. ANTONYMS: (v) devoice, block
- vouchsafe:** (v) grant, condescend, allow, confer, stoop, give, please, bestow; (n, v) accord; (adv) have the goodness, will you
- vulgar:** (adj) rude, coarse, plebeian, nasty, common, foul, indecent, gross, unrefined; (adj, n) low, vile. ANTONYMS: (adj) refined, sophisticated, tasteful, polite, aesthetic, muted, fashionable, decent, artistic, pleasant, clean
- wage:** (n) pay, payment, fee, income, stipend, allowance, earnings, remuneration; (v) fight, engage, prosecute. ANTONYMS: (v) cease, halt, stop
- wain:** (n) waggon, wagon, cart, Charles's Wain, patrol wagon, paddy wagon, plough, plow, police van, police wagon, John Barrington wain
- waist:** (n) waistline, shank, middle, belly, isthmus, hourglass, undersurface; (adj) stricture, middle constriction, neck, wasp
- wait:** (n, v) pause, hold, stop; (v) expect, anticipate, stay, await, lurk, ambush, remain; (adj, v) tarry. ANTONYMS: (n) act, continuation, doing; (v) interrupt, leave, begin, depart, continue; (intj) hurry
- waiting:** (n) abeyance, suspense, expectancy, hold, time lag, postponement; (adj) ready and waiting, ready, expectant; (adv) to come, in the making
- wake:** (v) awaken, awake, rouse, stir, vigil, provoke, arouse, waken, excite; (n) train, trail. ANTONYMS: (v) nap, dissuade, discourage, snooze, stifle
- walk:** (adj, n, v) step; (n, v) gait, ramble, march, pace, hike, course, saunter, stroll, roam; (n) path. ANTONYMS: (v) run, ride, stride
- walking:** (n) gait, ambulation, wading, shuffling, shambling, marching, noctambulism, traveling; (adv) afoot; (adj) moving, active
- wandering:** (adj) itinerant, nomadic, erratic, rambling, errant, migratory; (adj, v) stray, vagrant, vagabond, unsettled; (n) peregrination. ANTONYMS: (adj) resident
- want:** (n, v) lack, desire, miss, wish; (n) poverty, deficiency, deprivation, famine, necessity, destitution, shortage. ANTONYMS: (n, v) hate; (n) glut, despise, luxury, option, prosperity, supply; (v) disinterest, answer
- wanted:** (adj) welcome, cherished, precious, treasured, marketable, invited, necessary, needed, desirable, desired, loved. ANTONYMS: (adj) unwanted, unwelcome
- wanton:** (adj) loose, dissolute, light, licentious, unchaste, lewd, debauched, unprovoked; (v) dally; (n, v) sport; (adj, v) flirt. ANTONYMS: (adj) moral, wise, nice, kind, gentle, decent, clean, careful, observant, justifiable, involuntary
- wantonness:** (n) lust, unrestraint, licentiousness, sexual immorality, immorality, lasciviousness, unconstraint, voluptuousness, wickedness, lascivency, sybaritism. ANTONYM: (n) restraint
- ward:** (n) charge, protection, custody, care, quarter, neighborhood, district, defense, keep; (adj, v) shelter; (v) protect
- wardrobe:** (n) costume, clothing, cupboard, garb, clothes, apparel, dress, wear, clothespress, palliament, garment
- warlike:** (adj) military, belligerent, bellicose, pugnacious, combative, aggressive, armigerous, hostile, unfriendly, unapacific, militant. ANTONYMS: (adj) harmonizing, friendly
- warm:** (adj) hot, affectionate, tender, ardent, cordial, fervent, lively, fond, loving, earnest, tepid. ANTONYMS: (adj) cold, unfriendly, aloof, reserved, hostile, uncaring, unenthusiastic, unwelcoming, stale, offhand; (v) chill
- warrant:** (n, v) permit, vouch, license, assure, sanction, empower; (n) authority, authorization, security; (v) justify, ensure. ANTONYMS: (n) break; (v) debar
- warrior:** (n) fighter, combatant, champion, brave, gerrard, guerilla, centurion, irregular, insurgent, guerrilla, militant
- wasted:** (adj, v) squandered, rotten, decayed, effete; (adj) thin,

- cadaverous, emaciated, gaunt, devastated, pointless, haggard.
ANTONYMS: (adj) bloated, hypertrophied, strong, plump, obese, fruitful, useful
- watch:** (n, v) view, sentinel, clock, wake, regard, care; (v) observe, look, see; (n) sentry; (adj, n) surveillance.
ANTONYMS: (v) neglect, overlook, harm, hurt, glance
- water:** (n) urine, sea, lake, ocean, moisture, juice, river; (n, v) wet; (v) moisten, soak, dampen.
ANTONYMS: (v) dehydrate, dry
- watering:** (n) tearing, sprinkle, lachrymation, lacrimation, wetting, irrigation, bodily process, body process, replenishment of water supplies, shedding tears, activity
- ways:** (n) behavior, process, shipway, slipway, means, childbearing, conduct, construction, demeanor, direction, traveling
- weak:** (adj, n) frail; (adj) flat, watery, fragile, flimsy, faint, thin, light, sickly, soft, nerveless. **ANTONYMS:** (adj) concentrated, firm, brave, safe, forceful, effective, healthy, intense, determined, powerful, robust
- wealth:** (adj, n) abundance, plenty, affluence, opulence; (n, v) money, gold; (n) treasure, property, fortune, capital; (adj) richness. **ANTONYMS:** (n) penury, scarcity, dearth, want, need, lack
- wear:** (n) clothing, clothes, apparel, attire, garb; (v) endure, fatigue, waste, bear, tire, fray. **ANTONYMS:** (v) refresh, reject, rebuild, please, freshen, disrobe, delight, cheer, refuse; (n) improvement
- weary:** (adj, n, v) fatigue; (v) exhaust, tire out; (adj) tired, exhausted, fatigued, aweary, beat, languid; (n, v) jade, bore. **ANTONYMS:** (adj) energetic, fresh, lively, untiring, hopeful, refreshed; (v) refresh, enliven, energize, activate, rally
- weasel:** (n) muishond, informer, whittret, vare, troublemaker, shorttail weasel; (v) equivocate, evade, hedge, pussyfoot, dodge
- weather:** (v) survive, withstand, resist, brave, stand, brave out, wear; (n) climate, atmospheric condition, downfall, inclemency. **ANTONYMS:** (v) succumb, reject
- weather-beaten:** (adj) gnarled, rugged
- weaver:** (n) avadavat, Baya, ricebird, amadavat, oscine, weaver finch, tissue, texture, textile fabric,
- weaverbird, oscine bird
- week:** (n) period, minute, second, hour, rag, day, calendar week, year, sevennight, Wyke, workweek
- weight:** (n, v) load, burden, charge, heaviness, bias; (n) significance, consequence, importance, pressure, stress, influence. **ANTONYMS:** (n) lightness, benefit, advantage, unimportance, meaninglessness, powerlessness, weakness, feebleness; (v) unburden
- welcome:** (adj) pleasant, acceptable, pleasing, agreeable; (n, v) accept; (n) hospitality, reception; (v) receive, greet, invite, hail. **ANTONYMS:** (adj) unwelcome, unwanted, unacceptable, displeasing, disagreeable, unpleasant; (v) reject, evict, bar; (n) unfriendliness, goodbye
- well-read:** (adj) learned, erudite, informed, literary, scholarly, studious, educated
- welsh:** (adj) Welch, Irish, Scottish, scotch; (n) Welshman, Welsh Black, stop payment; (adj, n) Cambrian; (v) cop out, retract, recant
- welshman:** (n) Cambrian, Irishman, Welchman, Scotchman, marine invertebrates, Welsh Black, American, Hibernian, Canuck, Canadian, Caledonian
- wench:** (n) miss, damsel, strumpet, trollop, Trull, missy, quean, slut, nymph, dame; (n, v) drab
- westward:** (adv) west, westwards; (adj, adv) westerly; (adj) westbound, western; (v) to the west
- wheel:** (v) revolve, spin, trundle, gyrate, twirl; (n, v) turn, cycle, circle, bicycle, bike; (n) gear
- whelp:** (n, v) pup; (n) chrysalis, tadpole, nestling, larva, cur, chicken, hound, tendril; (v) lay, bear
- when:** (adv, conj) once, as soon as; (adv) then, because, than, since, after; (conj) although, while, if; (prep) during
- whence:** (adv) wherefrom, hence, because, for, why, wherefore, how, then, then thence so, how comes it, how happens it
- where:** (adv) there, here, wherever, whither, in which, wherein, in what; (adv, pron) anywhere; (pron) everywhere; (n) point, spot
- whereby:** (adv) how, hereby
- wherefore:** (adv, conj) therefore; (adv, n) why; (n) reason, proof; (adv) accordingly, consequently, so, wherefor, hence, whence; (conj) then
- wherein:** (adv) in what, in which, where
- whether:** (pron) where
- while:** (adv, conj) whereas, as, although; (n) time, spell, period, moment, interval; (adv) when; (conj) though; (prep) during
- whistle:** (v) sing, twitter, hiss, warble, tweet, cheep, chirp, wheeze; (n, v) cry; (n) whistling, tin whistle
- whistling:** (n) whistle, sound, tin whistle, music, pennywhistle, sign, signal, signaling
- whit:** (n) iota, atom, shred, scintilla, smidgen, tittle, jot, bit, particle, smidgin; (adj) dab
- white:** (adj, n) pale; (adj) clean, blank, snowy, ashen, wan, achromatic, pure, pallid; (v) whiten; (n) Caucasian. **ANTONYMS:** (adj, n) black; (adj) dark, rosy, red, dirty; (v) blacken
- whither:** (adv) hither, thither, whereunto, whereto, for
- whole:** (adj, v) entire; (adj, n) total, integral, sum, aggregate, well; (adj, adv, n) all; (adj) complete, healthy, intact, full. **ANTONYMS:** (adj) incomplete, broken, partial, imperfect, unhealthy, deficient, destroyed, fractional, impaired, half, sick
- whoreson:** (n) illegitimate, illegitimate child, love child, mother fucker, dickhead, anus, arse, arsehole, son of a bitch, sob, shit
- wicked:** (adj) bad, sinful, atrocious, evil, vile, depraved, mischievous, immoral, unholy, nasty, naughty. **ANTONYMS:** (adj) innocent, pure, pious, moral, kind, admirable, kindhearted, helpful, decent, assisting, aiding
- wide:** (adj) broad, spacious, roomy, extensive, comprehensive, large, vast, ample, capacious, open, sweeping. **ANTONYMS:** (adj) thin, restricted, skinny, straight, cramped, minute
- wife:** (n) matron, missis, partner, married woman, spouse, consort, helpmate, housewife, lady, woman, viscountess
- wild:** (adj, n, v) waste, desert; (adj, v) fierce, violent, reckless, raging; (adj) boisterous, untamed, stormy, rude, desolate. **ANTONYMS:** (adj) calm, orderly, manageable, sane, domestic, cultivated, tame, restrained, mild, sensible, passive
- wildfire:** (n) conflagration, bush fire, blaze, forest fire, inferno, flame

wilfully: (adv) willfully, designedly, deliberately, knowingly, frowardly, headstrongly, consciously, stubbornly, purposefully, persistently, on purpose

willingly: (adv) readily, voluntarily, cheerfully, spontaneously, helpfully, disposedly, actively, openly, obligingly, eagerly; (adj, adv) freely. ANTONYMS: (adv) grudgingly, reluctantly, uncooperatively, unenthusiastically

wilt: (v) flag, shrivel, sag, weaken, fade, languish, dry, wither, collapse, tire; (n) wilting. ANTONYMS: (v) flourish, rise, rally

wind: (n, v) twist, turn; (v) meander, curl, bend, twine, curve, weave, crook; (n) air, gust. ANTONYMS: (v) unwind; (n) breeze

windmill: (n) wind generator, whirligig, aerogenerator, screw, Rollingstone, wind turbine, wheel, wind engine, grinder, wind machine, pinwheel

wine: (n) vino, spirits, beer, sake, Macon, maconnaise, alcohol, liquor, dessert wine; (adj) mauve

winged: (adj) swift, rapid, speedy, quick, flying, alate, sublime, lofty, alated, aligerous, composed

wisdom: (n) judiciousness, knowledge, sapience, sagacity, sense, prudence, discernment, insight, learning, depth, reasonableness. ANTONYMS: (n) stupidity, folly, inexperience, ignorance, flippancy, banality

wise: (adj) reasonable, sensible, sound, rational, sagacious, intelligent, prudent, shrewd, discreet; (adj, n) knowing; (n) method. ANTONYMS: (adj) unwise, stupid, ignorant, mistaken, illogical, reckless, naive, irrational, dense

wisely: (adv) judiciously, prudently, sagaciously, cleverly, discreetly, shrewdly, smartly, learnedly, astutely, sharply, perspicaciously. ANTONYMS: (adv) stupidly, recklessly, imprudently, immaturely, illogically

wish: (adv, n, v) will; (n, v) want, hope, need, inclination, longing, aspiration, aim; (v) like, choose; (n) pleasure. ANTONYMS: (n, v) dislike, hate; (n) hatred, coercion, disinclination, aversion

witch: (n) hag, pythoress, sorceress, enchantress, magician, lamia; (v) charm, bewitch, glamour, hex, jinx

withal: (adv) nevertheless,

notwithstanding, however, even so, all the same, nonetheless, with; (adj) likewise; (n) sufficiency, adequacy, enough

withdraw: (v) retire, remove, retract, retreat, abandon, pull out, disengage, draw, cancel, leave, recede. ANTONYMS: (v) propose, give, advance, extend, offer, deposit, remain, engage, allow, permit, stay

withered: (adj) wizened, sear, shriveled, thin, shrunken, dry, dried up, wilted, faded, wizen; (v) lame. ANTONYMS: (adj) plump

withers: (n) flange, lip, sensibility

within: (adv, n, prep) inside; (adv, prep) in; (adv) indoors, internally, inwardly, inly; (adj, n) interior; (prep) into, on, between; (adj) inwards. ANTONYMS: (prep) beyond, out

without: (adv, n, prep) outside; (adj, adv) except; (adj) lacking, save barring; (prep) out of, sans; (n) minus, provisionally; (adv) save, beyond; (adv, prep) besides. ANTONYMS: (prep) with, having; (adv) inside

witness: (n, v) testimony, attest, evidence; (n) bystander, eyewitness, onlooker, observer; (v) observe, notice, see, view. ANTONYMS: (v) deny, participate, refute

wives: (n) woman

woman: (n) girl, female, lady, dame, madam, mistress, matron, maid, gentlewoman, Donna, petticoat. ANTONYMS: (n) man, gentleman

womanhood: (n) muliebrity, femininity, adulthood, maturity, manhood, womankind, wifehood, softness, social class, majority, adult female

womb: (n) belly, nursery, nest, intestines, guts, vitals, bowels, chitterings, cradle, entrails, viscera

wonder: (adj, n) prodigy; (n) astonishment, admiration, amazement, surprise, miracle, phenomenon, muse; (v) admire, reflect, question. ANTONYMS: (v) expectation, belief, disapproval; (v) know, believe, anticipate, decide

wondrous: (adj) marvelous, miraculous, marvellous, astonishing, tremendous, fantastic, phenomenal, extraordinary, rattling; (adv) wonderfully, marvellously

wood: (n) timber, tree, grove, lumber, jungle, coppice, walnut, linden, larch, guaiac; (adj, n) woods

word: (n) news, tidings, password,

expression, report, vocable, statement, term; (v) formulate, phrase; (n, v) advice

words: (n) speech, expression, row, text, fracas, argument; (n, v) altercation, squabble, tiff, dispute, quarrel

working: (adj) practical, active, busy, in action, in force; (n) operation, play, agency, movement; (adj, n) running, functioning. ANTONYMS: (adj) passive, unemployed, inoperative, inactive, idle, ineffective

world: (n) cosmos, nature, creation, earth, public, sphere, society, realm, globe, macrocosm; (adj) global

worse: (adj) worse, subordinate, waur, worsened, warre, unrelieved, minor, lesser, junior, poorer; (n) badness. ANTONYMS: (adj) improved, healthier, higher

worship: (n) adoration, veneration, adulation, cult, homage; (n, v) reverence, respect, honor, revere, adore, glorify. ANTONYMS: (v) disrespect, dishonor, despise, deprecate, scorn; (n) disdain, disparagement, contempt, detestation

worst: (v) whip, trounce, defeat, overcome, vanquish, pip, rack up; (adj, v) best, rout; (adj) floor, lick. ANTONYMS: (adj, n) best; (adj) highest, first, secondary

worth: (adj, n) value, dignity; (n) cost, virtue, price, importance, excellence, quality, import, goodness, benefit. ANTONYMS: (n) insignificance, disadvantage, hopelessness, detriment, disgrace, inferiority, triviality, uselessness, inefficiency

worthy: (adj) noble, good, meritorious, valuable, estimable, respectable, deserving, worthwhile, virtuous, honorable; (adj, n) celebrity. ANTONYMS: (adj) bad, unrespected, disreputable, mediocre, petty, poor, unimpressive, insignificant, dishonorable, despicable; (n) nobody

wound: (n, v) bruise, cut, harm, pain, damage, scratch, stab, sting; (n) injury; (v) offend, injure. ANTONYMS: (v) heal, appease, aid, cure, repair

wounded: (adj, v) hurt; (n) casualty, maimed; (adj) bruised, injured, bloody, aggrieved, saddened; (v) stricken, wound, struck. ANTONYMS: (adj) unaffected

wretched: (adj) unfortunate, pitiful,

- sad, pitiable, woeful, pathetic, piteous, lamentable; (adj, v) poor, unhappy, forlorn. ANTONYMS: (adj) fine, strong, fortunate, overjoyed, nice, admirable, good, cheery, joyous, lucky, comfortable
- write:** (v) pen, indite, draw up, correspond, spell, record, publish, compile, draw, outline, type
- writer:** (n) journalist, poet, penman, novelist, dramatist, commentator, playwright, authoress, amanuensis, scribe, clerk. ANTONYM: (n) reader
- written:** (adj) registered, clerical, conscript, enrolled, literal, hard-and-fast, on paper; (n) examination. ANTONYMS: (adj) verbal, unscripted, unwritten
- wrong:** (adj, n) evil, ill, injury, injustice; (adj, n, v) damage, injure; (adj) improper, false, incorrect, bad, inappropriate. ANTONYMS: (adj) correct, good, proper, honest, appropriate, just, true; (adv) correctly; (n) justice, virtue; (v) sympathize
- wrongs:** (n) mala
- yesternight:** (n) last night
- yield:** (n, v) produce, return, allow, give; (v) surrender, concede, submit, give up, grant, cede; (n) output. ANTONYMS: (v) persevere, survive, stand, withstand, repel, reject, prevent, withhold, acquire, oppose, veto
- york:** (n) house of York
- young:** (n, v) offspring; (adj, n) juvenile; (adj) immature, fresh, adolescent, new, raw, baby, childish, early; (n) progeny. ANTONYMS: (adj) old, mature, adult, ripe, older, late; (adj, n) aged
- younger:** (adj) Jr, little, petty, young, juvenile, Mickey Mouse, minor, minuscule, niggling, picayune, unskilled
- younker:** (n) juvenile, stripling, puppy, blade, hobbledehoy, young person, pup, youngster, young, lad, early days
- yoors:** (adj) own
- yourself:** (adv) herself, themselves, itself, myself, ourselves, yourselves, physically
- yoorselves:** (pron) themselves, myself, herself
- youth:** (n) youngster, young person, lad, juvenile, boy, adolescence, kid, younker, stripling, juvenility; (adj, n) young. ANTONYMS: (n) adulthood, adult, ripeness, maturity, aged
- youthful:** (adj) immature, fresh,
- green, juvenile, vernal, adolescent, childish, new, tender, sappy, beardless. ANTONYMS: (adj) adult, mature, experienced, sophisticated, late

